



The Illuminati Playbook

The Protocols of the
Learned Elders of Zion
Unveiled! Vol. 1

John Litteral

THE ILLUMINATI PLAYBOOK

PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION UNVEILED!

VOLUME 1

By John Litteral

THE ILLUMINATI PLAYBOOK

PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION UNVEILED!

VOLUME 1

By John Litteral

Dedication

This book is dedicated to the memory of my father John Litteral Jr. (1950-2024). He taught me so much and set a wonderful example on how to be a man and a father.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

{1} Introduction

English Translation of the 1922 Editon of the Protocols

{7} Introductory Material

{52} Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion

{169} Assorted Authors Details About the Protocols

{190} Essay #1 (Abolition of all Ordered Government)

{276} Essay #2 (Abolition of all Private Property)

{289} Essay #3 (Abolition of all Inheritance)

{291} Essay #4 (Abolition of all Patriotism)

{296} Essay #5 (Abolition of all Religion)

Appendix

{357} Two English Translations side-by-side (Masden vs De Bogory)

INTRODUCTION

In this book, I present to the readers a new English translation of the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion and large sections of introductory material from the Russian text provided in the 1922 edition that was published and printed in Berlin. The translation of the introductory material provides a very lengthy explanation about the Protocols, and it makes the case that the author of the Protocols was Asher Ginzberg (Ahad Ha'am).

I have also added a compilation of comments on the Protocols by other writers who are well versed on the Protocols and the agenda of the Satanic Death Cult that is behind that agenda. One will find that I have chosen from sources who have differing ideas on some of the details about who wrote them, and that is for the benefit of the reader who can approach the Protocols with an open mind and to come to their own conclusions. I have also provided five essays that I wrote that show the connection between the agenda of the Illuminati for the creation of a New World Order and the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion. The essays also demonstrate how those agendas are being played out today right before our very eyes!

In the appendix I have provided different English translations of the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion side-by-side, translations by Victor Marsden (1923) and Natalie De Bogory (1921).

Introductory Material

The content of the introductory material comes from three people, A. Rogovich who provided a nice preface, also Fedor Vinberg who provides a Russian translation from a French version from the work by Miss Leslie Fry, who made the case that Asher Ginzberg was the author of the Protocols. The introductory material of this 1922 edition was one of the main reasons I chose this edition to translate into English. There are other Russian editions of the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion that I could have translated, but as far as I know there are no English translations of this particular edition with this introductory material.

The translation of the introductory material is laid out in the same way that it is found in the original printed edition found in the British Library at shelf mark C37ee2. I translated from the photocopied version that is available on Archive.org.

The Text of the Protocols

The Russian text of the Protocols in this 1922 edition is from the text published by Sergei Alexandrovich Nilus. When translating the text, I also compared this text to two other Russian editions that were published by Nilus, that being the 1911 and 1923 editions. It appears that each time Nilus published the Protocols, usually appearing in the appendixes of his books, he would make minor corrections to the Russian text. All of those variant readings are very minor and does not change the meaning of the text whatsoever. The text of the Protocols in this 1922 edition has variant readings as compared to those two other editions that I consulted, and at the end of each Protocol, I provide a variant reading apparatus. Most of the variant readings are very minute, such as sometime using a synonymous word in place of a word used in the other editions. Every now and then the 1922 edition omits a word here or there. And a few times this text omits a sentence or two (such as the part concerning the “symbolic serpent”). Another form of variant reading I have found is a couple of paragraphs were interchanged. All these variant readings were very easy for me to deal with considering I have spent many years working with ancient Greek and Latin Bible manuscripts and Medieval Bible commentaries such as the *Glossa Ordinaria*. In those places where there is more than a sentence or two omitted, I added it in the text and marked it with an asterisk and provided a footnote explaining what it is.

The English translation of the Protocols in this book are lined side-by-side with the Russian text. I adopted the numbering system that Victor Marsden did in his translation of the Protocols. Marsden added numbers in a similar way of how numbers were added to modern Bibles, such as chapters and verses. This makes it very easy to locate any section of the Protocols. I personally feel that this should be the standard practice for those who use the Protocols when referencing them or quoting from them. In all my essays that I have written on the Protocols, I used the numbers for the benefit of the readers. I have unfortunately ran onto articles and books written by people “quoting” the Protocols who did a very poor job in doing so. It made it difficult to find what part of the Protocols they were referencing, and it was disappointing to find supposed quotations were often just loose paraphrases that are completely out of context.

This English translation of the 1922 edition of the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion will not read exactly the same as other translations such as Victor Marsden and Natilie De Bogory because the Russian texts that were translated from are slightly different in some places with one another. The Russian text translated by Marsden is in harmony with the 1911 edition published by Nilus, and his translation was published in 1923. Natalie de Bogory’s English translation of the Protocols was published in 1921. It was translated from the Russian text as it

appears in S.A. Nilus's book, "It is Near, At the Door," 1917, published in the printing office of the Sviato-Troitzky Monastery.

Assorted Authors Details About the Protocols

I have added excerpts from various writers that are well versed in the Protocols. These excerpts have been chosen because they shed some light on various aspects of the Protocols, such as who they were written by, who they were written for, the relationship between the Protocols and other Illuminati documents, etc. Not all of those researchers come to the exact same conclusions on every detail about the Protocols, though they do allow the reader to glean from individuals who have and had a wealth of knowledge of the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion and the Cult that is behind the authorship of them.

Below is a list of those authors.

Des Griffin: THE PROTOCOLS ARE A SATANIC CONSPIRACY

David Icke: THE PROTOCOLS ARE A SABBATIAN-FRANKIST DOCUMENT

Henry Makow: THE PROTOCOLS ARE NOT ANTI-SEMITIC HATE LITERATURE

Gary Allan Tisor: KING SOLOMON FOUNDED THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION

Texe Marrs: THE PROTOCOLS ARE SUPPRESSED BECAUSE THEY ARE WHAT THEY CLAIM TO BE

Henry Klein: THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION ARE THE SANHEDRIN

Nesta Webster: THE PROTOCOLS ECHOES THE ILLUMINATI AND SUBSEQUENT SECRET SOCIETIES

The Essays

Before I translated the 1922 edition of the Protocols, I wrote and published five essays based upon the relation between Adam Weishaupt's Bavarian Illuminati agenda to take over the world and the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion. This Cult that controls the world has been around for a very long time. I've written two books about it, Handbook on the Powers That "Should Not" Be, and The Antichrist and His Cult. I recommend those books as a good introductory level reading

because I explain who this Cult is, how they are structured, what their agenda is (New World Order), and what we can do as humanity to throw a monkey wrench into their agenda. This Cabal is a network of secret societies, secret organizations, bloodline families, etc.

Throughout the centuries their agenda has been exposed thanks to insiders who defect, insiders who arrogantly brag about their intentions, and from time-to-time certain documents, such as the Protocols, gets accidentally leaked out. Sadly, even when these shocking documents get exposed by courageous people who risk their lives doing so, not enough people seem to understand nor take heed, and the sinister agendas get carried out.

In the five essays that I present in this book, I go into great detail concerning key elements to a series of Illuminati plans, which are found throughout the Protocols. You will most definitely see that the author of the Protocols is in complete harmony with Adam Weishaupt's plan for a worldwide secret conspiracy for world domination (New World Order). The goal is for a one-world government that is under the dictatorship of a "King" who is supposed to be from the lineage of the Biblical king David. In Christian eschatology, this would point towards the Biblical teachings of the Antichrist.

Essay #1 THE ABOLITION OF ALL ORDERED GOVERNMENTS

Destruction of Monarchies

Revolutions

Bolshevik/Communist Revolution in Russia

Illuminati Created Ideologies

Communism

Fabian Socialism

Anarchism

Capitalism

Technocratic Super Government (Scientific Dictatorship)/the Final Revolution

The Coming One-Day Coup d'état

Freemasonry

Left-Right Paradigm

Liberalism

Illuminati Behind All Wars

Darwinism

Marxism and Nietzscheism

Banker Wars

Federal Reserve

Constitutions Abolished and Replaced by a New Constitution

International Rights Will Wipe Out National Rights

The Chosen Administrators and Their Advisors

Secret Organizations: Bilderberg, Trilateral Commission, CFR, RIIA, WEF, etc.

Specialists Reared from Early Childhood

Executive Orders

Essay #2 ABOLITION OF ALL PRIVATE PROPERTY

Abolish Private Property Through Taxation

Roman Empire Abolished Private Property Through Taxation

Abolish Private Property Through Banking

Example of How the Illuminati Bankers Caused Inflation During WWI

Abolish Private Property Under Technocracy

Pope Francis on Private Property

The Plan for Smart Cities

Essay #3 ABOLITION OF ALL INHERITANCE

Essay #4 ABOLITION OF ALL PATRIOTISM

Ideologies Used for Abolishing Patriotism

Essay #5 ABOLITION OF ALL RELIGION

Early Illuminati Impact on Christianity

Knights Templar

Jesuits

Jesuits vs Bavarian Illuminati?

Sabbatian-Frankists

Sabbatian-Frankists, Rothschilds, and Israel

Jacob Frank and Catholicism

The Papacy

The Instruction of the Alta Vendita and Co-opting the Vatican

Ecumenism and Vatican II

Freemasons Infiltrated the Central Government of the Catholic Church

Pope Francis and the New World Order

Protestantism Reformation

Luther

Calvin

Church of England

Judaism

Where Did the Pharisees Come From?

The Talmud

The Wickedness of the Talmud

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion

(based on the text by S. A. Nilus)

THE WORLDWIDE SECRET CONSPIRACY

BERLIN

1922

PREFACE

*"Fear them not therefore: for there is
nothing hidden that shall not be
revealed, and nothing secret that shall
not be known."*

Matt. 10:26

This publication reproduces the text of the famous "Protocols of the Elders of Zion" as they were first published in Russia by Sergei Alexandrovich Nilus.

Before we proceed to a brief analysis of their contents and an assessment of the political significance of these "Protocols," we deem it necessary to focus the reader's special attention on the time of their publication, since this is of paramount importance for a clear understanding of their power and for explaining the extraordinary outrage and uproar which their appearance in the foreign press caused and still causes among Jewry.

If these Protocols were first announced only now, after the World War and after the Russian Revolution of 1917, then the simplest method of refuting and devaluing them on the part of Jewry would be the assertion that this is nothing more than a later, more or less skillful counterfeit by unscrupulous persons trying to blame the horrors experienced by humanity, and especially by the Russian people, on the innocent, persecuted Jewish tribe.

The old techniques would be repeated, aimed at calming the anxious attention of public thought and convincing lazy and gullible Christians and intellectuals that this is nothing more than a malicious generalization of individual facts; they would say that the atrocities and revolutionary upheavals attributed by the evil "anti-Semites" to the organized, systematic activities of the secret Jewish world conspiracy are nothing more than a natural development of people's life on the path of civilization, progress and economic struggle.

Even if it is now obvious to everyone that in Russia, which is plagued and suppressed by Bolshevism, Jews represent more than 75% of the present-day Russian Communist government, even if it is known to everyone that in Hungary and Bavaria, where the Communists briefly seized power after the revolution of 1918, it is also known that in Hungary and Bavaria, where, after the 1918 revolution, power was briefly seized by the Communists, the Jews were also in control, and that in Germany, Italy, and partly in England, the leaders of foreign policy are also Jews, and even unbaptized, and yet all of this, counting on easy belief and mental sluggishness, can be explained by a mere coincidence in the correlation of political forces and influences: Any indication that this is not a mere coincidence, but the achievement of a centuries-long, secret, underground (work) can easily be dismissed as literary fakery or fantastic, malicious fictions.

But if, on the one hand, the Protocols give with exhaustive completeness the Jewish program of the world social and political coup worked out in detail and if, along with this, it is established that these Protocols were first published in the press fifteen years before the partial, but, however, very large completion of this coup - the World War and the second Russian revolution of 1917-, then already one such striking confirmation of predictions by their succeeding fulfillment cannot but receive in the eyes of many thinking and unprejudiced people the significance of a credible and vivid disclosure.

At the same time, it is clear that such an unexpected revelation, not based on rumors or speculation, but cleverly snatched in the original, from the depths of the conspirators' secret councils, must have been perceived by them as a turn of events extremely dangerous for them: The edge of the veil was lifted before the eyes of mankind over the conspiracy, which was so deeply and broadly conceived and so planned and simply executed.

In the midst of the silence and stillness created by misunderstanding and bribery surrounding the destructive work of Jewry, a voice has suddenly been heard which, in its own words and by the testimony of the Jewish leaders themselves, warns the nations and their governments of the impending world danger. Hence it is quite understandable why the appearance of the Protocols in print caused, and continues to cause, vigorous attacks of slander and hatred on the part of Jewry.

In the vast and nowadays growing anti-Semitic literature in France, Germany, and even in England and America, the hard work of researchers has gradually accumulated many facts and materials to clarify the growing, comprehensive Jewish domination; much has been said and still is said about the racial cohesion of the Jews, about their religious elitism, and they provide convincing numerical calculations of their financial power through banks and stock exchanges and through the world's press, confirm with numerous historical references the inherent

ability of Jews to penetrate into the highest spheres of governmental power and directly or indirectly influence the course of events, and yet, all this historical and highly colorful material was not reduced to a unity and did not provide a clear insight into the fate of the world; in the end, however, they stopped only at assumptions: as if by probing and only guessing, they came to the conclusion that such a successive and powerful onslaught could not occur by chance, but pointed to the probable existence of a strong, secret organization.

It would be like the police and investigative authorities searching for a gang of counterfeit moneychangers: there are suspicious persons, large issues of counterfeit banknotes appear in circulation before everyone's eyes, but they fail to catch the culprits. Suddenly, they manage to penetrate the underground, where they find the work in full swing and where they find printing presses and bundles of freshly printed counterfeit notes: the thief has been caught red-handed.

This particular significance among all anti-Semitic literature of the last twenty years undoubtedly belongs to the "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion," first published in Russia by S. A. Nilus, we consider it necessary to draw the reader's attention to this fact first of all.

Successive editions of the "Protocols" in Russia and abroad.

S. A. Nilus published three editions of the "Protocols": the first in 1905 under the title "The Great in the Small and the Coming Antichrist is Near", the second revised edition in 1911 under the title "There is a Door Close" and a third edition, completed in the printing house of the Holy Trinity Sergius Monastery in early 1917, just before the outbreak of the revolution.

The goal that the publisher had in mind with the first edition of 1905 - to warn the government of the impending danger and to open the eyes of the general public to the true causes of the growing revolutionary movement in Russia - was not achieved with the first edition. Under the influence of the growing revolutionary terror, confusion began to be felt in the midst of the government and it was considered irrational and dangerous to "annoy the Jews." Nilus himself reported that when he managed to bring his book, still in manuscript, to the attention of the Moscow Governor-General, Grand Duke Sergius Alexandrovich, the Grand Duke ordered two words to be conveyed to him in response: «уже поздно» ("too late.")

Shortly thereafter, namely on February 4, 1905, the Grand Duke, on his way to the Nikolsky Gate in the Kremlin, was killed by a bomb thrown into his carriage.

The book was not a literary success among the reading public for two reasons: first, because in the press of that time it was considered narrow-minded and prohibited to touch on the Jewish question in any form, much less to make denunciations, and second, partly because of the somewhat peculiar publicity in which S. A. Nilus published his work. Being a man of deep religious mysticism, he delved into the study of the end of the world (eschatological research), Nilus, comparing the content of the Protocols with the instructions of the Holy Scriptures and the patristic predictions of the end times, came to the conclusion that the appearance of the Antichrist was inevitable in the near future (in the 1920s) and that the end of the world was imminent, to come after the short-lived kingdom of Antichrist (three and a half years). This alone was enough to give this book the stamp of disdain as some idle, fantastic fiction. Not long before that, the famous philosopher Vladimir Sergeyevich Solovyov had not escaped the same fate, when he touched upon the same issues in his "Three Discourses".

For somewhat different reasons, Nilus's book did not receive attention in those spheres from which, it would seem, it should have first of all met with something other than scornful silence, namely, from the representatives of our national theological thought.

Having settled on a purely literal understanding of the words of the Apostle Paul about the "great advantage" given to the Jews in the fact that "*they have been entrusted with the word of God*" (Epistle to the Rom. 3:2) and without delving into where the word of God ends and where the Talmud begins, which, of course, has nothing in common with the word of God, our highest theological school until recently remained surprisingly indifferent and ignorant on the issues of the Jewish-Masonic movement. Meanwhile, it was precisely these questions, which had as much ecclesiastical as political significance, that seemed to require careful study by theological science. And here is some no-name, a "layman" who does not have a theological academic degree, who undertakes to talk about the prophecies of Daniel and the Revelation of John the Theologian, while touching on the inviolable area of the beliefs of the "chosen people!" Without considering it possible to enter here into a close study of this question, which, of course, requires great caution in view of the importance of the question of the correlation between the Old and New Testaments, which it touches upon, I wished only to emphasize in passing one of the circumstances that prevented Nilus's book from receiving the wide recognition it undoubtedly deserved. In this respect, the now deceased Archbishop Nikon of Vologda stood out among the Russian Orthodox hierarchs of his time, who, not being a clear scholar himself, but having worked hard in the study and preaching

of the word of God, highly valued Nilus' works and contributed to their printing at St. Sergius' Monastery.

The events that took place in Russia in 1905 gradually widened the circle of readers and gave Nilus's name the some notoriety.

But the extent to which this name was already known to the enemies, that is, the Jews. The fate of the last edition, which went out of print at the beginning of 1917, shows how dangerous this book was to them: before it could go on sale, the entire main warehouse of the edition at the Sergius Monastery printing house and all partial warehouses in the capital's bookstores were confiscated and destroyed by Kerensky's order. Individual surviving copies were sold secretly, with great caution, as book rarities at an extremely high price at that time, up to 600 rubles.

It seemed that the book, dangerous for the “chosen people,” was finally destroyed, using the usual Jewish method in such cases. But the truth cannot be hidden, and now the name of Nilus and his work have gained worldwide fame. Some of the copies that accidentally survived made their way abroad and in 1920 and 1921 appeared in translations into German, French, English, Finnish, and Czech. These foreign publications attracted close attention and, in view of the extent of Russia's striking collapse before everyone's eyes, gained special persuasive power for a wide range of readers.

Fierce harassment arose on the part of the Jews, who tried to prove the forgery of the "Protocols". But now both the origin of the Protocols and the method of their discovery are fully established.

The origin of the Protocols is closely connected with the so-called Zionist movement, which in the 1890s was founded and led by Dr. Theodor Herzl, who published a book in 1896 entitled “The Jewish State”.

With the task of solving the Jewish question in mind, Herzl advocated the idea of acquiring territory in Palestine, or in extreme cases in Argentina, for the establishment of an independent Zionist state, where Jews from all countries hostile to the idea of assimilation with other nationalities could settle. Herzl was tirelessly active in his efforts to secure such permission, petitioning the Turkish Sultan and the German Emperor Wilhelm II during the latter's visit to Palestine. Herzl, while a staunch supporter of Jewish national independence in the sense of preserving racial and religious segregation, was nevertheless a representative of a moderate party that allowed for the possibility of a peaceful resolution of the issue through legal means.

But this trend met the most decisive resistance from the extreme party, led by the Russian Jew from Odessa, Asher Ginzberg, who acted as an passionate opponent of Herzl: he saw the only and necessary solution to the Jewish question in the

preparation by Jewry of a world revolutionary coup in all countries of Jewish dispersion and first of all in Russia, the Autocratic, Tsarist system of which was undoubtedly the main obstacle to the implementation of Jewish worldwide dominion. The struggle between these two movements took place at the Zionist congress convened in Basel in 1897; the party of Asher Ginzberg prevailed at this congress, for which Ginzberg drew up a program, parts of which constitute the content of the "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion".

The Russian government, having a clear idea that Zionism, acting as an open national movement, was in fact only a cover for the discussion and development of a revolutionary conspiracy, it had set up an experienced agent to monitor the proceedings of the Basel Congress and, by means of bribery, this agent succeeded in inducing one of the prominent participants in the Congress to allow copies to be made of the minutes of the Congress. When this person was entrusted with the task of delivering the congress materials from Basel to Frankfurt; on his way to the Jewish-Masonic lodge "at the dawn," he spent the night in a small town where an agent of the Russian government was waiting for him with several scribes who made copies of the documents during the night. The haste of such a night's work could naturally have affected some of the incompleteness of the reports described, which were written in French. It is also highly probable that the person who sold the secret of his fellow travelers, who, according to the system of all "Azefs", always played on two fronts, could have concealed an important part of the congress's work: in the text of the Protocols we see no direct resolutions on the nearest, practically planned actions; but nevertheless, in their totality, the copies provided a very complete program of revolutionary goals and revolutionary tactics, stained by a purely Talmudic hatred of Christian doctrine and Christian worldview.

One of the copies, through the mediation of Alexei Nikolaevich Sukhotin, now deceased, the former Orlovsk District Head of the Nobility, was obtained by S. A. Nilus, who in December 1901 translated this document from French into Russian and was later the first to publish it in print.

Jewish program in its Implementation.

One of the few major English newspapers that remained faithful to the Christian national banner, the "Morning Post", published a study on "the causes of world unrest" and analyzing the "Protocols of Zion", concludes its article in the October 27, 1921 issue with the following words: "In any case, one thing is certain that the Protocols can serve as a good practical guide, setting out the ways in which great Empires have been destroyed and can continue to be destroyed."

Let those who, despite the horrifying reality of our days, continue to lazily dismiss the correct understanding of what is happening and those who have not had the opportunity to study this subject in depth speak for themselves, the statements we have extracted from the "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion", printed below in their entirety, in comparison with what has been happening in the world over the last twenty years and continues to develop before our eyes, speak for themselves.

The plans outlined in 1897.

The invincibility of Masonic Jewish power.

(Protocol No. 1:15)

Our power, with the modern disarray of all powers, will be more unstoppable than any other, because it will be invisible until it becomes so strong that no cunning can undermine it.

The Central Office of the Sages.

(Protocol No. 15)

We will centralize all these lodges under one management, known to us alone and unknown to all others, which consists of our wise men.... These lodges will be composed of all strata of society. The most secret political schemes will be known to us and will come under our guidance on the very day of their emergence.

Ways to seize power by Freemasonry.

The Jesuits alone could have equaled us in this, but we were able to discredit them in the eyes of the senseless crowd as a manifest organization, while we ourselves, with our secret organization, remained in the shadows.

Economic warfare is the basis of Jewish domination.

(Protocol No. 2)

It is necessary for us that wars, if possible, do not produce territorial benefits. This puts the war on an economic basis, in which the nations will see the power of our domination in our assistance, and this state of affairs will put both sides at the disposal of our international agents, etc.

Show administration and “secret advisers”.

(Protocol No. 2)

The administrators we choose from the public, depending on their slave abilities, will not be persons prepared for management and therefore they will easily become pawns in our game, etc.

Adaptability to politics.

(Protocol No. 2)

We need to take into account modern thoughts, characters, and tendencies of peoples in order not to make mistakes in politics and in the management of administrative affairs. The triumph of our system, parts of the mechanism of which can be arranged differently, depending on the temperament of the peoples we meet along the way, cannot be successful if its practical application is not based on the results of the past in connection with the present.

Parliamentary speeches, pamphlets.

(Protocol No. 3)

Inexhaustible talkers have turned parliaments and administrative assemblies into oratorical contests. Brave journalists, unceremonious pamphleteers attack administrative personnel on a daily basis, abuses of power finally prepare all institutions for their downfall and everything will fly upside down under the blows of the maddened crowd.

Degeneration of the goyim.

(Protocol No. 3)

Our power lies in the chronic undernourishment and weakness of the worker, because by all this he is entrenched in our will, and in his own power he will find neither strength nor energy to oppose it.

Hunger and the law of capital.

(Protocol No. 3)

Hunger creates the right of capital over the worker more accurately than the royal power gave this right to the aristocracy.

Through need and the envious hatred that comes from it, we move in crowds and with their hands we erase those who interfere with us on our path.

Freedom and Faith.

(Protocol No. 4)

We must undermine the faith, tear the principle of Godhead and spirit out of the minds of the goyim, and replace everything with arithmetical calculations and material needs.

The religion of the future.

(Protocol No. 14)

When we reign, we will not want any other religion than our religion about one God, to whom our destiny is bound by our election and by whom our destiny is united with the destiny of the world. Therefore, we must destroy all beliefs. If modern atheists are born from this, then, as a transitional stage, this will not impair our views, but will serve as an example for those generations who will listen to our readings about the religion of Moses, which led to the conquest of all nations by its steadfastness and well-considered system. In this we will emphasize its mystical truth, in which, we say, all its mystical power is based.

Who should be entrusted with positions of responsibility in the government.

(Protocol No. 8)

For the time when it will still be dangerous to entrust responsible positions in the states to our Jewish brothers, we will entrust them to persons whose past and

character are such that there is a gulf between them and the people, to such people who, in case of disobedience to our orders, can expect either trial or exile.

The moment of the proclamation of the "universal king".

(Protocol No. 10)

The moment of the calling of our autocrat will come when the peoples, exhausted by the turmoil and failure of their rulers, cry out: remove them and give us one universal king who would unite us and destroy the causes of strife, borders, nationalities, religions, state calculations, who would give us the peace and tranquility that we cannot find with our rulers and representatives.

King of the Jews, or Patriarch Pope.

(Protocol No. 15)

The King of the Jews will be the true pope of the universe, the patriarch of the international church.

The mysticism of power.

(Protocol No. 15)

Insisting on the necessity of merciless measures proving the power of government, the author of the Protocols emphasizes the idea that it is necessary for power to be surrounded by a halo of mystical inviolability, as it were, by God's choice: "This is what the Russian autocracy was until the last time - our only serious enemy in the world, except for the papacy."

Papal Court.

When the time comes to finally destroy the papal court, the finger of an invisible hand will point the peoples in the direction of that court. When the people rush there, we will act as if we were their defenders, so that they will not be subjected to heavy bloodshed. By this sabotage we will get into its depths and will not come out until we have undermined all the power of this place.

American, Chinese and Japanese guns are employees of the Masonic government.

(Protocol No. 7)

In a word, to summarize our system of curbing goyim governments in Europe, we will show one of them our strength through assassinations, that is, terror, and to all of them, if they rebel against us, we will respond with American, Japanese and Chinese guns.

Validity.

The existence of "invisible power" becomes more and more obvious in the course of events, it had long ago penetrated into the consciousness of state people and indications of it break through from time to time in the boastful and arrogant confessions of the Jews themselves in moments of success and power.

Disraeli - Lord Beaconsfield wrote back in 1846 in his novel Coningsby, "the world is not ruled by those individuals, as people think who were not behind the scenes."

Bismarck was aware of the presence of some "invisible forces", but could not figure them out and called them "undefinable".

The same Bismarck is credited with a joke: "I am sold to Satan (Rothschild), but he is a German (from Frankfurt)."

"All this was known to me already eleven years ago, but how did it happen that I did not want to believe it?" - the words of King Louis XVI when he was arrested in Varennes on June 22, 1791.

The words of Walter Rathenau, quoted in the newspaper Plain English on June 11, 1921: Only 300 people, all knowing each other, govern Europe. They elect successors from among themselves. These Jews have the power to break any system, wherever and whichever they recognize as "not intelligent". Christianity, according to their madness, must soon perish.

Even such a diplomat as our former Minister of Foreign Affairs G. Sazonov repeatedly said that many events "take the best diplomats by surprise" (to which he probably mistakenly included himself).

It is enough to recall the famous slogan of "no takeover and no contribution", proclaimed immediately after the revolution of 1917, even before the Bolsheviks had taken over, and which they later based on the Brest-Litovsk peace treaty.

The whole practice of revolutionary administration in Russia was reduced to this: from the very first steps after the revolution of 1917, by orders of the Provisional Government, the entire administrative and judicial system in the whole country was immediately broken down; convicts released from prison, uneducated people, but mainly Jews, seized power. Under the Bolsheviks the same system reached its full bloom. At present (Vieille France November 3, 1921), 95% of the Russian government is made up of Jews; there are 447 Jewish chief commissars and only 30 Russian ones.

It is interesting, in view of these statements, to compare them with the above-mentioned data on the governmental order in Germany after the revolution of 1918: the administrative and judicial structure in the cities and provinces remained unchanged, but the participation of Jews in the composition of government officials increased to 85%. Of the 25 members of the German delegation to the Genoa Conference, 23 out of 25 were Jews.

Here is the whole history of our State Dumas of all four assemblies and of the special councils formed on military, food, transportation and fuel matters in 1915; the exact fulfillment of this precept was given by the vicious harassment directed against the authorities and against the Royal Family, which reached full fury in the State Duma at the end of 1916.

Literally, what has been done in Russia since the February days of 1917 and what, in its further development, after the Pugachevism spillover throughout agricultural Russia, has led to the present situation of poverty, disenfranchisement, helplessness, weakness of the working class and the majority of the peasantry in the starving provinces.

The exact fulfillment of these openly stated Jewish tasks is the open persecution of the Orthodox Church, which began from the first days of the five-pointed star over Russia.

From the very beginning of the triumphant establishment of the government of Lenin, Bronstein-Trotsky and all his tribesmen in the ancient, Holy Moscow Kremlin, this persecution has consistently and relentlessly pressed on, like a screw, tighter and tighter: The closing of the Moscow Kremlin to the public, the closing of all house churches and many monasteries, the prohibition of church processions, the desecration of St. Peter's relics venerated in the Holy Virgin Mary, and the destruction of the Holy Trinity. The banning of church processions, the desecration of relics honored by the believing people, the prohibition of the teaching of the law

of God in schools, the seizure of church property, and the brutal, hateful treatment of the representatives of the Orthodox clergy, many of whom sealed their confession of faith with martyrdom. Until the beginning of 1922, 28 Orthodox bishops and several thousand priests, clerics and monastics were brutally murdered and executed.

In 1922 the persecution intensified and took new forms. Under the pretext of finding funds, as if to help the starving population, a decree was issued to take away from all churches and monasteries all precious jewelry and valuables.

According to information published in Soviet publications, by May 15, 1922, the financial departments of 48 provinces received the following valuables seized from churches: 700 poods¹ of gold, 17,961 poods of silver, and 33,796 pieces of diamonds, pearls 3 poods 15 pounds, 80,000 pieces of precious stones, items with diamonds, pearls and other stones 28 poods.

To complete these outrages, in June of 1922 the remains of St. Alexander Nevsky, resting in the Alexander Nevsky Monastery in Petrograd, were uncovered and the royal graves in the Imperial Vault of the Peter and Paul Cathedral were opened and robbed.

But without stopping at the described manifestations of external oppression and robbery of the Orthodox Church, the persecution that has been imposed threatens even more formidable attempts against its Holy beginning and internal unity: The Patriarch of Moscow has been removed from power and imprisoned in a monastery, and the Church has been left to the arbitrariness of a bunch of rebellious clergy, who, to please the Jewish government, are preparing to bring a final schism into the internal Church life.

If it succeeds, on this point of its 1897 program, the "Invisible Government" can celebrate a complete satanic victory in the near future.

It is interesting to note a small detail: in the very first days after the October Bolshevik revolution, many, including the writer of these lines, saw an unmarked car racing through the streets of Moscow, in which sat a red effigy of Satan. Cute Jewish joke!

In this field great successes have been achieved: in Russia the highest government is all Jewish under false Russian names; at the lower levels of power they act under their own surnames.

In France, England, Italy and Germany there are still national representatives at the head of the government, but large, powerful ministerial posts are already occupied by natural unbaptized Jews.

Lloyd George, though a natural Englishman, adapts his country's policy to the demands of "international" (i.e. Jewish) bankers, and here is a list of the thirteen Jewish dictators of England surrounding him, from among the 300 members of the "invisible Government":

- 1 Rufus Isaacs- Lord Reading, Viceroy of India;
- 2 Samuel I, Montague, former Minister for India;
- 3 Samuel II, Herbert's, "King" of the Holy Land;
- 4 Samuel III - Lord Swaythling;
- 5 Samuel IV Marcus- Lord Bairstead;
- 6 Samuel V-Stewart;
- 7 Stearne I-Lord Northcliffe, master of Thames and a hundred other publications;
- 8 Stearne II - Lord Rothsermere;
- 9 Stearn III Sasil Hams-Worts, Assistant Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs;
- 10 Alfred Mond - Minister of Health;
- 11 Améry - a fellow minister.
- 12 Levi Leveson-Lord Burnham, host of the Daily Telegraph;
- 13 Philip Sassoon - Rothschild, "secretary" of Lloyd George, future prime minister, may be the president of the "English United States" (including America), may be the "Emperor of the World" - Philip Rothschild VI.

The first half is fulfilled: from the time of this statement, expressed at the Basel Zionist Congress in 1897, it took twenty years to crush the Russian Autocratic Tsarist power, in 1917, to the death of Russia and to the grief of all Christian humanity.

"For the mystery of iniquity is already at work, but it will not be fulfilled until the one who is now holding it back is taken from the midst" Second Epistle of the Apostle Paul to the Thessalonians, chap. 2:7.

Not long ago this danger was recognized in Rome: the famous Encyclical of the wise Pope Leo XIII - "Lam prodeunt vexilla regis inferni" (the banners of the king of the underworld are already openly unfurled), directed against Freemasonry, which was so powerful in Italy.

Since the time recognized by the Genoa Conference, the Papacy has gone along with satanic power. Therefore, the time for the fulfillment of the second half may not be far off.

Who this "one of the European governments" is, to whom the invisible Government threatened to show its power by terror, is not to be asked nowadays: it is obvious to everyone that it is Russia.

But the "coming" day may be no less threatening than "yesterday's".

In his "Three Conversations", Vladimir Solovyov, with a stroke of prophetic foresight, painted a grim picture of the Chinese invasion threatening the Christian world.

A man of a completely different culture and worldview, the German Emperor Wilhelm II, had the same foresight: his painting depicting the "yellow peril" in the image of a dragon advancing on Europe.

Japanese guns were already blazing: the Russian-Japanese War, preparing the first Russian Revolution of 1905.

American, too: America's decisive performance at the end of the World War;

Chinese mercenary troops guard Lenin's and Trotsky's rule in Russia, put in place by the "Invisible Government".

The intensified propaganda of Bolshevism, developed by the Soviet government, has the goal, in case it fails to ignite a revolution in Europe, to throw Asia, with its Semitic leaders and Chinese executioners, into the Christian world.

"War between the United States and Japan is inevitable before 1924" - words of Trotsky, the Jewish dictator of Russia, who receives direct instructions from the "Invisible Government" (Plain English, June 11, 1921).

"Before five years there will be a war without a declaration of war. It will begin with a surprise air attack," confessed (1921) General Branker, former chief of the air force in England.

As for the timing, one must think that Trotsky is better informed.

1 A "POOD" is a Russian unit of weight equal to about 36.11 pounds (16.38 kilograms).

Conclusion.

"He who has ears to hear, let him hear!"

We leave it to the reader to continue the comparisons we have outlined for the entire content of "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion," believing that the reality we have experienced opens up a wide field for this purpose. And we think that with irrefutable clarity the conclusion is self-evident that everything that has befallen mankind, and especially Russia, in the last 20 years, and that the events that are coming up are preparing us for tomorrow, cannot be explained by a random combination of spontaneous circumstances, but undeniably confirms the existence and planned activity of a secret organization, pursuing the goals of world domination and inspired by hatred for Christendom and the entire baptized world. And now this organization has been discovered and named.

If the question was posed now, which in the 1860s was answered in satirical form by the poet N. A. Nekrasov - "who lives cheerfully, freely in Russia?" - then perhaps even this false chanter of "people's sorrow" would have the honesty and courage to answer: "only the Jew!".

But the Jews, like all passionate gamblers, have one flaw: they bury themselves. This seems to be repeating itself in Russia.

In the midst of that truly "feast during the plague" which they had arranged for themselves there, in the midst of reveling in their dazzling successes, the Jews begin to realize that they have gone too far, and the fear of what is to come overshadows the triumph of the present. The following lines, which are not taken from the realm of imagination, give an unusually concise and vivid sketch of the present-day Jewish rule in Russia and of the future that lies ahead.

"When the Russian Revolution broke out, and one might say almost under the cover of the Allies, in its first manifestation it seemed to be seized by a fiery patriotism; but it flashed like a flash of straw. Just when this revolution, in its youthful enthusiasm, seemed to have achieved the results which were expected of it, it was overtaken by the red deception of the Bolsheviks, who had gained a foothold under the protection of Germany and with the treacherous weakness of the pathetic babbler Kerensky. Behind Russia, supposedly renewed under the leadership of the Lvovs, the Guchkovs, the Milyukovs, the Maklakovs and the Alexeyevs.... a new, this time undoubtedly new, monstrous, vague Russia appeared, whose leaders gathered around the red emperor Lenin and whose names were Trotsky, Zinoviev, Kamenev, Radek, Litvinov and other false tyrants.

If it is undoubtedly erroneous to assert that all Bolsheviks are Jews and that all Jews are Bolsheviks, it is no less undeniable that the highest Bolshevik government and all people's commissioners of all degrees are filled with Jews in the majority, and in the majority no less than 75%.

Therefore, many Russian patriots, even those of a leading direction, are absolutely right in asserting that Russia is perishing under the yoke of Jewish rule and Jewish terror.

In place of the national army, which collapsed under the influence of clever German-Bolshevik propaganda, there have appeared some clusters of unbridled soldiers, forcibly recruited from the intimidated population, but tightly clenched by a force of hired Chinese, Latvians, and "Apaches," whom Russians call "hooligans". Such an armed force is the armor of the unclean power that suppresses modern Russia.

When in the future, perhaps not so distant, the bloody terror collapses amidst the smoking ruins it has accumulated, then what they dread will happen, but which, nevertheless, is confirmed by Russian anti-Bolshevik Jews - then, after a certain, perhaps intermediate, calm, a wave of anti-Semitism will sweep across Russia such as has never been seen before. According to the inherently cruel law of vengeance, the masses of the Jewish population will pay bitterly for the Jewish "intellectuals," for the people's commissioners, for the Soviet proclaimers and Soviet thieves, who, trampling in mud and blood, oppressed the population of Holy Russia, which is mostly rural and has long been penetrated by hostile feelings toward Jewry.

The irritation against Jewry, which is brewing in the depths of contemporary Russia and which will burst forth violently in the Russia of the future, seems so inevitable to Jews, who are perfectly aware of everything that is going on in all corners of the world, that they often, sometimes even unconsciously, exert efforts to strengthen the present-day Jewish-Bolshevik rule, claiming that it will take a softer form and seeing in this the only possibility of preventing the reverse blow with its inevitable massacres and exterminations. Thus, all over the world one meets Jews who openly proclaim their hatred of Bolshevism and at the same time, behind the scenes, try to support and defend it in every possible way, hoping in this way to postpone the fatal retribution and deluding themselves with hope, their racial and national instinct for self-preservation and their sense of religious unity, that by this means they will be able to prevent the cruel and bloody massacres that are coming upon the unfortunate Israelis who inhabit the large Jewish centers of Eastern Europe.

The gloomy fate of the Russian Empire instilled terror into human souls and agitated the whole world. Bolshevik ideology, by its nature and by the will of its creators, is above all internalized: to achieve victory it is not enough for it to

enslave Russia, it must also bring disorder and enslavement to the rest of the world. For this purpose, the Russian state treasury, which has fallen into the hands of the Moscow tyrants, and its entire gold reserve, increased by the spoils of countless robberies, have been turned to the development of the strongest foreign propaganda, and these funds are lavishly spent in all countries by skillful agents.

If the Moscow General Staff of Bolshevism is three-quarters Jewish, its agents abroad, with a few exceptions, are all Jews: they are either Russian Jews who were once exiled, or who were born in the fringes of the former Line of Settlement in Eastern Europe and then voluntarily expelled and settled and received the right of citizenship in the West. There is no need to confirm the well-known phenomenon that such good proclaimers are able to gather numerous followers among "all languages". The unquestionable Jewish origin of Bolshevism and the overwhelming Jewish influence in the leadership of this movement, both in Russia and abroad, all this in all countries that oppose Bolshevism with greater or lesser success, inevitably and universally, as a backlash, causes the revival and intensification of anti-Semitism. Without further extensive evidence, it is undeniable that Bolshevism is currently the main cause of the globally expanding anti-Semitic movement.

I repeat once again that I am not judging anyone or interpreting anything: I am only establishing what undoubtedly exists.

Are these the words of the unfortunate "suicide bomber" Nefedov from the novel "Victims of the Evening" by I. A. Rodionov or the writings of some embittered Russian Black Hundred?

No, these are the authentic words of a man who is a stranger to Russia, who has not personally suffered anything from the Bolsheviks, a modern, "liberal" French writer, Georges Bateau. These are three pages translated from his book "The Jewish Question" ⁽¹⁾).

Attention is alerted and people are looking for a way out.

At the end of his work, the French researcher mentioned above, turning to ways of solving the Jewish question, stops at the possibility of Jews joining the rest of humanity or separating them into an independent territorial state (Zionism). But realizing the impossibility of the former and the insufficiency of the latter, he leaves his hands in bewilderment and the question remains a question.

Among modern German theologians, the question is posed radically: There is a movement that demands a revision of all theological science on the grounds of not recognizing the Old Testament as divinely revealed teaching and insists on the need to transform the entire system of Christian worship and the teaching of the Law of God solely on the basis of the New Testament, in order to eliminate all Jewish influences in the church and in the school²). Such a direction, which is extreme even from the point of view of most representatives of Protestant theological thought, is, of course, unacceptable to us Orthodox, and we only point out its existence as a sign of the times.

The extremely thoroughly elaborated 4th edition of the German translation of the "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion"³) contains in its preface a draft law according to which Jews should be recognized as foreigners who do not enjoy the full rights belonging to citizens of a given country and should be subject to a number of restrictive legal provisions.

These scattered attempts to approach the solution of the thousand-year-old Jewish question from different sides are only hinted at as signs of the future.

One thing is certain, however, that "The Protocols of the Zion Elders" should be a desktop book for every statesman who wants to serve his state and his people, not in words only, but in deeds.

A. Rogovich.

1 «Le probleme Juif». Georges Batault. Paris, Librairie Pion. p. p. 19-22.

2 „Der Deutsche Heiland" von Friedrich Andersen, Hauptpastor in Flensburg. Deutscher Volksverlag München, 1921.

3 „Die Geheimnisse der Weisen von Zion" Herausgegeben von Gottfried zur Beck. 4. Auflage. Verlag „Auf Vorposten" in Charlottenburg, 1920.

The authenticity of the Protocols of Zion.

(Translated from the French).

Foreword by the translator.

Ever since Nilus' book on the "Protocols of Zion" was reprinted by the "Ray of Light" a year and a half ago, both the Jews and the "Judaizers" still cannot rest, foaming at the mouth to prove the falsity of the document, which was murderous to the "chosen tribe". In the columns of the Jewish press, all the specific techniques of the Jewish struggle against the truth were applied and used to prove, that the Protocols were fabricated by Russian officers, for the purpose of provoking. The agitated Jews did not stop at giving the officers some superhuman, super-normal ability to foresee and predict events that took place many years after the appearance of the first issue of Nilus's book. As is customary among Jews, the honest, bright, impeccable name of Sergei Alexandrovich Nilus was subjected to slander, ridicule, and defamation. The Jews did not put forward anyone to defend themselves in order to save themselves from the evidence brought against them by the terrible book!

A certain Frenchman named Du-Chaila, who by his own admission did not speak Russian at the beginning of the 1890s, but called himself a Don Cossack. Princess Radziwill, a declassified lady, an all-world adventuress, soared out of the old, already forgotten, high-society scandalous chronicle. A "famous Russian scientist", Baron Korf, who was unknown to anyone, started talking in America....

The Jews were not so lucky: the defenders were unsuccessful, and even the Jewish Tribune, which has been specially engaged in this task and is fiercely defending itself against the crushing blows dealt to Jew lies and Jew insinuations by the French anti-Semitic journal "La Vieille France," is still unable to refute the authenticity of the "Protocols" with exhaustive conviction. "The Jewish Tribune bravely dares to argue with many of the thoughts expressed by "Old France"; it dares to refute many of the articles published in this magazine. But she does not dare to argue about one article, a document: this article, she prefers to keep silent....

And with this article, in Russian translation, I consider it my duty to familiarize my readers.

1 Fyodor Viktorovich Vinberg (Russian: Фёдор Викторович Винберг; (27 June 1868 – 14 February 1927) was a Russian military officer, publisher and journalist. He made a dangerous journey to Kiev to fight with the White Army, where he was arrested and rescued by German forces and accompanied them in retreat to Germany. In 1919 he was in Berlin, where he published newspapers/magazines Prizyv ("The Call") and Luch Sveta ("A Ray of Light"). Vinberg personally introduced the Protocols of the Elders of Zion from Russia to Germany, and via his magazines, republished and promoted the Protocols while advocating the destruction of the world's Jewry.

"The Old France.

№. 218.

March 31 - April 6, 1921.

From the Editorial Board.

As we promised in the last issue of our publication, today we publish a new and probably final version of the origin of the "Protocols", delivered to us by an American expert on the subject.

The Jewish leader to whom our author refers is a great, sinister force; but, sadly, neither our poor people nor their miserable rulers know anything about him; our despicable press has never uttered a single word about him. From the shadow in

which he deliberately hid, the name of this leader has been brought to light by "Old France", in issue 205 of our magazine.

On the Authenticity of the "Protocols".

Ahad Ha'am and Zionism.

The author is Leslie Fry.

Since the appearance of the famous book known as "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion", which quickly spread throughout all countries, there have been not only hints, but categorical assertions that Theodor Herzl was the creator of the satanic plan described in this book. He, who was at the head of the Zionist movement for several years, was also called the founder of the whole "Zionism".

The appearance of the "Protocols" caused a great uproar among the leaders of Jewry, who called them a fraudulent, forged document. Lucien Voliet and Rabbi Stephen Wise were particularly vocal. Even then, it seemed strange to some why, amidst all the outcry, not a single voice was raised in defense of Herzl against the accusation that he had been accused of compiling the "Protocols. It is especially surprising that Herzl's closest friends, such as Max Nordau and Professor Richard Gotheil, remained silent.

The reader will see from the following that, although the "Protocols" are indeed of Jewish origin, they can in no way be attributed to Herzl.

I.

Authenticity.

Anyone who has carefully studied the content of the "Protocols" cannot fail to realize that he has before his eyes a definite program of action, carefully and systematically worked out in all its details.

In addition, the study of the "Protocols" leads us to the following conclusions.

1. The book of the "Protocols" is a translation from the Hebrew language. This opinion is confirmed by experts who have examined the book. Even more powerful proof is the testimony of people who lived in Odessa in 1890 and who saw this document, written in Hebrew, in the hands of Jewish residents of Odessa, and even held it in their hands.
2. The "Protocols" must be the work of a man fanatically fascinated by the idea of Jewish Nationalism or, more precisely, Judaism in its nationalistic sense.
3. The author shows exceptional gifts and a completely outstanding mind: his work must be called diabolically brilliant.
4. The hatred against the "goyim," that is, against all non-Jews, in the form it appears in the "Protocols", indicates that their author was a follower of the Nationalist School, which in the idea of Judaism, since the time of Moses, preached hatred and contempt for non-Jews and developed the theory of the election of the Jewish people and its predestined rule over the entire world.

If these five characteristics are applied to Herzl's personality, the falsehood of the assumption that he could be the author of the "Protocols" is immediately felt.

1. Herzl did not know the Hebrew language, and consequently he could not have written the "Protocols" in the original. The fact that the document in Nilus' hands was written in French, and that it was read in the same language to several members of the 1897 Congress, is very simply explained by the fact that some of the Zionist leaders, among whom were Herzl and Max Nordau, did not know the Hebrew language.
2. Herzl was never a follower of that Jewish nationalism which had been preached for centuries by the Rabbis and Sages of Israel, such as Shammai, Akiba, S. Ben-Yohai, Abarbanel, Maimonides, Mendelssohn, Moses Hess.
3. Despite his brilliant intellectual gifts, Herzl never achieved genius.
4. For most of his life, he was a Western, "assimilated" Jew, and never professed a merciless hatred of non-Jews.

5. Herzl had not been proclaimed the head of the Zionist movement until the Congress of 1897; meanwhile, by all accounts, the author of "The Protocols" felt himself recognized as a leader already at the time he wrote his work.

No matter how diligently this man preached and practiced the beginning of detachment in his life, no matter how modestly (or cautiously) he still hides behind the shadow of Herzl, he must be brought on stage and shown in full light.

In private life this man is called Asher Ginzberg, but among his people, the Chosen People, he is known under the name Ahad Ha'am: this ancient Hebrew word means "One among the People" (see "Old France" No. 205).

It would be a great mistake, however, to conclude from all this that Asher Ginzberg is the sole creator of the thoughts expressed in The Protocols of the Zion Elders. He is not credited with this. Here is what one of his followers says about it:

"Ahad Ha'am is the heir of all times, of all preceding centuries. He carefully studied the long chain of Jewish philosophy; he absorbed the numerous teachings of Judaism developed by his predecessors, and from the various solutions to this subject given by them, he selected whatever seemed to him necessary to preserve, and from this selection formed the basis of his own doctrine. From these various sources he drew his base, if I may say so, and synthesized it and expressed it in the form of his "Protocols".

In what follows we must familiarize ourselves with the personality of this Ahad Ha'am, then study the evolution of the doctrine (or intellectual movement) known among the Jews as Ahad Ha'amism, and finally draw a general conclusion from the results of our research.



An interesting meeting of the Council of People's Commissars.

(a rare photograph, the possession of which in Soviet Russia was punishable by death)

1. Moses Uritsky (see the characteristic faces to his right and left). 2. Leon Bronstein-Trotsky 3. Sverdlov. 4. Apfelbaum-Zinoviev. 5. Feerman. 6. Comrade Mikhail from the Bolshevik Academy in Capri.

From A. Rosenberg's book "The Red Plague".

Publisher. The Jewish Weekly in Munich. 1922.



Another job of the emergency services.

(victims of Jewish hatred).

From A. Rosenberg's book "The Red Plague".

II.

Asher Ginzberg.

He was born in Skvir, Kiev province, on August 5, 1856. His parents belonged to the Jewish sect of the Hassids and brought him up according to the rules and rituals of this sect.

From the Jewish Encyclopedia and other sources we learn that Ginzberg studied the Talmud in the local cheder (Jewish school). At the age of eight, in secret from his parents, together with several peers, he learned to read Russian and German. In 1868, the Ginzberg family moved to Gopishitza, where his father was hired as a cab driver: the entire family lived in this village until 1886. Asher Ginzberg continued to study, and in addition to the Talmud, he also studied the most important branches of general knowledge and literature. He became so powerful and competent in the specialized knowledge of rabbinic "scholarship" that the rabbis of the neighborhood came to consult with him.

When he was seventeen years old, he married the granddaughter of Menachem Mendel, the famous rabbi of Lubowitz.

In 1878 he visited Odessa, where everything he saw made a very great impression on him. He decided to devote a few years to traveling and studying various sciences. He studied Latin, mathematics, history, and geography with particular diligence. Between 1882 and 1884 he visited Vienne, Berlin, Breslav; he studied French, German, English, Russian philosophers and, with special zeal, the great Jewish thinkers.

In Vienna, he met Charles Netter, the founder of the Alliance Israélite Universelle. Here he became extremely interested in the plans of the Union of Jewish Colonization.

At the same time, he officially joined the Kahal, which at that time included the following organizations: "The Universal Israeli Union, the Anglo-Jewish Association, B'nai B'rith American and German, and Hovevei Zion. The latter organization was still very weak at the time.

There was no reason to suppose that the young "initiate," who had approached the highest center of Jewish power, would later become the head and decider of the fate of this terrible Kahal, by whose decrees the most terrible misery would spread

throughout the world, and who would subordinate to his will all the forces and all the instruments of action at the disposal of the Jewish Conspiracy.

In 1884, Ginzberg returned to Russia and again traveled to Odessa. This city was then the center of the "Hovevei Zion" union, meaning "Friends of Zion. At the head of the organization was its chairman, Leon Pinsker. Very interested in it, Ginzberg joined the union and soon became Pinsker's right-hand man and one of the most active leaders of the movement.

In 1886, he finally settled in Odessa, and from that time he devoted all his energy to solving the Jewish question. He wrote in Hebrew. A letter he sent to Finn, a well-known Jewish scholar, on the occasion of the seventieth anniversary of his birth, drew general attention to him.

Although Ginzberg was a friend of Leon Pinsker, the head of Hovevei Zion, he did not approve of the methods and techniques used by the society in its efforts to improve the situation of the Jews. His irritation grew more and more, and "Ginzberg soon became known as the Apostle of God's Wrath", as Szold¹ says of him. The tactics used by Hovevei-Zion did not seem to him to be sufficiently decisive and realistic, and offended his nationalistic impulses. Therefore, as soon as he gained some followers among the intelligent but poor Jews, he began to inspire them with his aggressive, rebellious feelings.

In 1889, Alexander Cederbaum, the founder of the Jewish newspaper Hamelitz, came to Odessa. He met Ginzberg, evaluated him and realized that he could be an outstanding writer to write in the ancient Hebrew language: therefore, he offered him to cooperate in his publication. At first Ginzberg refused, but then he took back his refusal after his supporters had spent a whole night (in the winter of 1889) persuading him to accept the offer to enter the arena of journalism. They proved to him that all his labors would remain vain efforts unless he widely spread everywhere his discontent and call for active struggle; for, by their very essence, his thoughts must become widely popular and be understood by the masses in order to become the real engines of these masses. Asher Ginzberg, leaning on the arguments of his friends, gave Cederbaum his article entitled "Lo Zo Haderech" ("This is not the right way") the very next day: the article was immediately printed in Hamelitz and caused a sensation among the Jews. It was signed with the name "Ahad-Ha'am".

In his article, Ginzberg argued that the methods used by Hovevei Zion and other organizations to solve the Jewish problem were unsuccessful. In his opinion, their main flaw was the lack of a Communist spirit and the preference for the idea of individualism. As a means of counteracting the suffering of oppressed Jews, these organizations proposed the establishment of Jewish columns in Palestine; but Ginzberg argued that this means could not contribute to the revival and

consolidation of Jewish nationalism, without which the idea of Judaism cannot exist.

Soon afterward, Asher Ginzberg founded the secret society "B'nai Moshe²" ("Sons of Moses"). Most of his theories were expressed in the statutes of this society, whose statutes will be described in detail below in the part of this work devoted to an overview of the whole of Ginzberg's teachings and the evolution of Zionism.

In 1890 Asher Ginzberg became the director of the Hebrew newspaper "Keveret".

Zionists attach great importance to Ginzberg's trips to Palestine and believe that in the chronology of Zionism they define separate stages of the entire movement: 1891-1893-1900-1912. Each such trip was followed by Ginzberg's critical articles devoted to the impressions gained from such trips. A general collection of his writings was published in 1895 under the title "At the Crossroads."

In 1896, Ginzberg became one of the directors of the Jewish Society for the Publication of "Ahiasaf" in Warsaw. During the same year, he received large funding from K. Vysotsky, from Moscow, and founded the monthly magazine "Ha Shiloah", which existed until the very beginning of the war.

In response to Herzl's call, Ginzberg and his followers participated in the first Zionist Congress held in Basel in 1897. When the intentions and plans of the leaders of Western European Zionism became clear at this Congress, Ginzberg completely disagreed with their ideology and tactics, and from that time on he became their definite opponent. He called the official Zionism that existed at that time "Political Zionism" or "Herzism," while he called his own Zionism "spiritual" or "practical" or "cultural" and placed it in a position clearly and completely in opposition to Herzism. This Zionism is known as "Ahadhamism".

These two opposing camps represented two different understandings of the tactics to be followed in order to achieve the possession of Palestine and the establishment of Jewish rule over the world, which, as is well known, has always been the cherished Jewish dream. The difference in the understanding of their immediate tasks caused the two parties to become violently hostile to each other.

Herzl's "Political Zionism" was the executive body of the independent B'nai B'rith order and grouped around itself all the Jews of Western Europe and America.

Ahad-Ha'am's "Practical Zionism" gathered the Jews of Eastern Europe and the Hovevei Zion Order under its banner. Herzl's party sought to obtain Palestine or, at the very least, any other territory that would belong exclusively to the Jews, as a refuge and shelter when they left those countries where they felt they were oppressed.

Herzl tried to acquire Palestine either by buying it from the Turkish Sultan, or through the influence of one of the great European powers, which would use its authority to induce the Sultan to surrender Palestine to the Jews.

Comparatively, it is not very difficult to trace the whole activity of the ill-fated Herzl through the long series of his diplomatic adventures, when he negotiated with the Turkish Sultan or the German Emperor Wilhelm II, or with the British government, or with the Khedive of Egypt, constantly striving to realize his dream of gaining possession of Palestine, that promised country which, as early as 1860, Moses Hess dreamed of gaining Jewish possession with the support of France.

Ginzberg wanted Palestine no less than Herzl; but he could not be satisfied with any other territory, for only in Palestine did he think it possible to establish a Jewish center. But before even acquiring an independent territory for the Jews, he wished to see signs of the revival of Judaism among the Jews living "in exile" in their national spirit. He agreed to postpone for some time the return of the Jews to Palestine, if only the people would be educated in the right sense, if they would feel in their hearts and souls the desire to create their own, independent state; and such a state of mind of the people would be possible only when every Jew would be deeply aware of his belonging to a separate nation.

In 1884, the "Independent Order of B'nai B'rith" made the first attempt to unite Western and Eastern Jews. This took place in Kattowitz, where general meetings were held. There was no agreement between the two groups: the eastern Jews of Hovevei Zion, led by Leon Pinsker, Lilienblum, and others, remained separate. The same was repeated at the Basel Congress of 1897. Under the leadership of Ginzberg, the Oriental Jews always formed a separate camp in opposition to both the theories and the modus operandi of Herzl, and carried out their own plans for Jewish colonization in Palestine completely independently of him.

A fierce controversy arose between the leaders of both parties. Ginzberg was particularly uncompromising and showed passionate hostility toward his party opponent. He did not miss a single opportunity to criticize not only the actions, but also Herzl's journalistic articles and literary works. His hostility became especially acute in 1902, after the publication of Herzl's novel "The Old New Land".

Ginzberg could not forgive Herzl for the fact that the latter did not agree with his views and did not approve the plan of action he had proposed in "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion". Therefore, he violently took advantage of the appearance of the novel "The Old New Land" in print and severely ridiculed it in his magazine "Ha Shiloah" in the January 1903 issue.

Max Nordau objected to Ginzberg. We find it necessary to place a part of Nordau's article here, precisely the part in which the author refers to the "Protocols," that is,

to the document around which so many heated debates and disagreements have been raised today.

Calling Ginzberg a "slave of intolerance," Nordau continues as follows:

"Ahad Ha'am reproaches Herzl for wanting to imitate Europe. He cannot allow us to adopt Europe's academies, its theatricals, its "white gloves". The only thing he would like to transfer from Europe to "The Old New Land" are the principles of the Inquisition, the methods and ways of action of anti-Semites, the restrictive laws of Romania in the form in which they are now adopted against the Jews. Such feelings and thoughts expressed by him could have caused horror and indignation against a man who could not rise above the level of the ghetto, if a deep feeling of pity for him had not risen in his soul.

The idea of freedom is beyond his comprehension.

He imagines freedom in the form of a ghetto, but only with a change of roles; for example, in his opinion, persecution and oppression should still exist, but with the difference that it is no longer the Jews who will be their victims, but Christians.

A great mistake is made by those Jews who trust Ahad Ha'am! He leads them to the abyss.

Ahad Ha'am is one of the worst enemies of Zionism.

We feel it is our right and our duty to protest loudly against the name of Zionist with which Ahad Ha'am is vesting himself. He is not a Zionist! He is the complete opposite of Zionism, and he sets a trap for us when he mentions Zionism, which he calls 'political' in the concept of our understanding, and opposes his own, 'secret Zionism'.

This is what Max Nordau said in 1903, and these were the different points of view, on the one hand of the Western Jews who clustered around the B'nai B'rith Union, and on the other hand of the Eastern Jews who were led by Ginzberg.

Beginning in the year of 1897, Ahad Ha'am's intrigues and, in general, all of his activities took on a very active and resolute character, which we will discuss in more detail in the next part of this essay, which will examine the ways in which Ginzberg's teachings can be applied to life.

After living for some time in Warsaw, he moved to England, where he settled in the guise of a representative of the trading house of Vysotsky, a Jew, a prominent Moscow tea merchant.

In 1911, Ginzberg participated in the Zionist Congress for the second time, and this time he was completely satisfied with the results of its proceedings. This is not

surprising, for his theory of Zionism prevailed over all other opinions: it penetrated the entire Zionist B'nai B'rith organization and brought its author complete triumph; all resistance by his opponents was paralyzed by the overwhelming majority of votes of his supporters.

The death of Herzl, which occurred as early as 1904, opened a wide avenue for Ginzberg to influence the minds of his countrymen. Was this death accidental, or was Ginzberg's main opponent sacrificed for the triumph of the ideas of "Secret Zionism"? No definite answer to this question can be given: so far, Herzl's death remains a mystery. In 1911, Wolfson made one last effort to save the ideas of "Political Zionism", but was defeated: in 1913, Eastern "Practical Zionism" and its creator, Asher Ginzberg, triumphed on the whole front.

From that moment on, Ginzberg's work began to move forward rapidly: with exceptional energy and determination he began to implement his program as he had outlined it twenty years earlier in "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion".

The results achieved by Zionism as a result of this change of tactics will be discussed in another work. Here we shall confine ourselves to listing these results, which were: world war, general demoralization, Bolshevism, the efforts of Jews in the governments of all countries to seize power and domination, the general control of Freemasonry over all world politics, the ability to use any means to achieve their goals with complete indiscretion....

At the present time, Ahad-Ha'am, the Jewish prophet and sworn enemy of the rest of mankind, lives⁴ modestly in the vicinity of London and from there directs the actions of his closest followers and collaborators, called "clergymen". To these faithful and obedient agents he entrusts the fulfillment of his satanic orders: he himself, in his work entitled "Moses", defined and explained their role and their political and social significance.

1 Henrietta Szold (December 21, 1860 – February 13, 1945) was an American-born Jewish Zionist leader and founder of Hadassah, the Women's Zionist Organization of America. In 1942, she co-founded Ihud, a political party in Mandatory Palestine dedicated to a binational solution.

2 The B'nai Moshe (Hebrew: בני משה, "Children of Moses"), also known as Inca Jews, are a small group of several hundred converts to Judaism originally from the city of Trujillo, Peru, to the north of the capital city Lima. Judaism moved to the south into Arequipa and to other populated cities like Piura. Most B'nai Moshe now live in the West Bank, mostly in Kfar Tapuah and Elon Moreh, along with Yemenite Jews, Russian Jews and others.

3 Judging from these words, we should conclude that Jews do not consider themselves (and quite rightly) Europeans, even when they live among them for a long series of generations? (Translator's note.)

4 He died January 2, 1927 (aged 70) in Tel Aviv, Mandatory Palestine.

III.

Sources of Ahad-Ḥa'amizm and its application to life.

As it has already been pointed out in the previous chapter, the plan developed in the "Protocols" is not at all the work of Ginzberg's sole thought. The very title he gave to his work, "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion," indicates the correctness of this assertion, for the Jews give the title of "Elders" exclusively to the distinguished rabbis, thinkers, and philosophers of their race who have already died. Therefore, it will be of great interest to trace the entire list of these "Jewish Learned Elders" in order to select from them those whose theories and teachings Ginzberg used to compile his "Protocols".

From Moses, Shammai, Akiba, and Ben-Jochai he borrowed hatred for all people who did not belong to the Jewish people. Not only was he filled with this hatred and developed it in himself, but he was also able to instill it in his followers. Ginzberg's attitude to this question is clearly expressed in one part of his "Protocols", where he speaks of "goyish cattle": this is what the Jewish "prophet" calls all "non-Jews". As for his followers, it will suffice to mention one of his closest disciples and zealous admirer, Leon Simon, who, in one of his articles dedicated to his teacher ("Menorah" 1917), makes a comparison between the Christian ideal and the Jewish ideal. It goes without saying that all of his "comparisons" are directed toward the greater reviling and humiliation of Christianity. By the way, he mentioned the following phrase: "Judaism could never be satisfied with those ideals that please domestic, tame cattle"....

Ginzberg's main source of inspiration is Moses: he venerates him as his highest ideal. It is not without reason that he himself, this Ginzberg, is recognized as a "prophet," not only by his closest followers and disciples, but also by the broad masses of the Jewish people.

In view of this, it is not without interest to familiarize ourselves with Ginzberg's own view of the concept of "prophet". When one reads his article "Moses," one gets the impression of having read the author's own confession. This article, written in 1904, was a poisoned missile aimed at Herzl, whom the Jews at the time often referred to as "the Prophet". Some excerpts from this work will help us to understand Ginzberg's character. Here are these excerpts.

"When I think of Moses and mentally observe his spiritual appearance, I ask myself: was he a military hero? No! For the use of physical strength never appears in him. We never see Moses at the head of an army performing feats of bravery in battle against the enemy. Only once do we see him on the field of battle, in the battle with Amalech; but here again he merely stands by, watching the battle, assisting the host of Israel with his spiritual power, but taking no active part in the battle.

Was Moses a statesman? No!

Was he a lawgiver? No!

What was Moses in the end? He was a **prophet**".

"A prophet is a man who develops his thoughts, images and conceptions to their extreme limits. In his mind and heart he concentrates, in its entirety, all his ideal, which appear to him as the goal of his life; he hints beforehand that the whole world, without the slightest exception, must be brought to the service of this ideal. He carries in his soul the complete image of his ideal world, and this inner, spiritual image serves as a model for him, according to which he builds his entire plan of transformative activity; he directs all the work he wants to accomplish in the external manifestation of real life. He has the absolute conviction that everything must be as he understands and wants it to be; this conviction gives him a perfectly good reason to demand that everything really be so. He accepts no apologies, no arguments, no compromises, and his passionate, condemning voice is silent even when the whole world rises up against him."

This article was written at a time when the controversy between Herzl and Ginzberg was heated to an extreme degree, and when Herzl's followers were much more numerous than Ginzberg's followers.

This is the cry of a fanatic who challenges the whole world and who is ready to commit any crime, who is ready to sacrifice countless human lives - just to fulfill his will.

In one of Leon Simon's writings, there is a place where he seems to want to supplement the thought of his teacher; he says this: "The prophet wants to see his dream realized, no matter what consequences may result from it."

In addition to Moses, Ginzberg was very much engaged in a detailed and penetrating study of the works of Maimonides, or Maimuni (1135-1204), the author of the "Guide for the Perplexed," this "second Moses," as we may call him, given the degree of reverence he enjoys among the Jews. The thoughts of this "Sage" are collected in Ginzberg's article, which he called "The Primacy of Reason.

As for some phrases and expressions that are very often repeated in Ginzberg's works, such as "Jewish soul", "Jewish nationalism", "Israeli-Nation", etc., these expressions are absolutely similar to those used by Manasseh-Ben-Israel (1606-1657), the Jew who conquered England.

While analyzing the various links in the chain of creative endeavors created by Jewish thinkers, Ginzberg stopped for a long time in front of Spinoza (1632 to 1677). With all his inherent energy, he tried to extract from this mine of philosophy all thoughts that could be used in a desirable sense by his fanaticism.

Spinoza expressed the idea, derived from his observations of life, that law and force seem to him to be mutually interacting factors, and that therefore the field of individual law coincides with the field of corresponding force. Ginzberg seized on this construction and made a dogma out of it: "Might makes right," he says in his first Protocol.

Similarly, he took from Spinoza his theory of the "natural right of force", which recognizes no difference between good and evil.

From the same source he drew his conception of a future Jewish state in which blind obedience would be the basic law, even in cases where it would be ordered to take the lives or property of others. The idea of the supreme rights of the State controlling not only the civil activity of the people, but also their spiritual and religious life, in other words, the idea of civil and religious despotism, outlined in the "Protocols" as the line of behavior of the future explicit Jewish government - this idea is taken by Ginzberg from Spinoza's theological-political treatise.

It can be stated with certainty that Ginzberg borrowed from Spinoza everything that he needed to substantiate his doctrine. His pantheism, which he mentions repeatedly, also has the same origin.

We intend to devote a special work to the analysis of "The Protocols": there, our analysis will provide the reader with an even better reasoned conviction that Ginzberg is by no means an innovator in his work.

Making extensive use of Spinoza, Ginzberg turned to the study of his predecessors, the influential and popular Jews of the eighteenth century. Wesley (1725 to 1805) and Moses Mendelssohn (1728-1786), the "Third Moses", occupy the foremost place among them: both of them, together with the bankers Itzig, Friedlander and Meyer, were the inspirers and organizers of Illuminism.

Here it will be extremely useful to draw a parallel between Wesley and Asher Ginzberg. Both of them were called prophets by their contemporaries. Both understood the psychology of the "Human Groups of Various Parties and Peoples"

(see "Protocol" No. 2) and were able to use the weaknesses and shortcomings of the "non-believers" whom they adapt for their purposes as tools or as covers.

Just as Wesley and Mendelssohn used Adam Weishaupt, Reimarus, Lessing, Nicolai, Karl Dome, Mirabeau and others, just as nowadays Ginzberg has Lloyd George, Clemenceau, Wilson, Leon Bourgeois, Rathenau and many, many others in his hands, in full power.

Wesley and Ginzberg also share the same views on the overall plan of action. They both consider the most reliable way to accomplish their work to be the one that leads to the full realization of the supreme control and supervision of Freemasonry and all its branches. They have both achieved this goal.

Using the same methods in different epochs of History, these two Jews nourished and directed the Revolution: Wesley prepared the "great French Revolution" and saw with his own eyes how it developed and acted. Ginzberg drew up plans for both revolutions that took place in Russia - 1905 and 1917 - and also had the opportunity to enjoy the drama he had prepared to the point of exhaustion.

In order to have an accurate idea of the number of thoughts borrowed by Ginzberg from Wesley, the reader should read Ginzberg's "Protocols" and the works of both authors in parallel. Such a method would be especially necessary when studying Weishaupt's orders and instructions, which were sent to his adherents and directly submitted to Wesley for review.

Ginzberg also imitated Mendelssohn with regard to the Jewish Haskalah movement; however, in the further development of the understanding of the Jewish question, there is a huge difference between him and Mendelssohn. Mendelssohn's role in the solution of the national question was that he assisted and promoted by all means that the Jew be pulled out of his ghetto to the path of broader life and that, having acquired the education he needed to penetrate the intellectual circles of German society, he could achieve governmental and professional positions and equal social status. Ginzberg does not agree with this point of view: in his opinion, such a scenario cannot satisfy him. He set himself the task of applying the results of the movement of the 18th century as factors in the revival and strengthening of Jewish nationalism, and he gave his work a purely creative character, since his avowed goal is to rebuild the Jewish people on renewed principles.

Wesley and Asher Ginzberg are revered among Jews as the most advanced leaders "Maskilim" of their time (see Hebrew Encyclopedia "Haskalah"). If we exclude from Ginzberg's Zionism the national tendency, which in the 18th century Jews would not have dared to even think about, then the whole of Ginzberg's doctrine is, in fact, a copy of Wesley's program and the Berlin Haskalah school founded by Mendelssohn.

Among other "Elders of Zion", many of whose thoughts Ginzberg used in constructing his theory, are Abraham Geiger, Einhorn, Bernays, Zinz, Frankel, Zaks, and Moses Hess.

From Abraham Geiger (1810-1874) he took his theory of gradual evolution, which he constantly opposed to the Zionists' "political" methods. (See the thesis of L. Baron; Professor Aller of Columbia University, a direct student of Geiger, is also an enthusiastic admirer of Ahad Ha'am).

Ginzberg's fanatical conviction that the Jews constitute the "Chosen People" is in perfect harmony with Einhorn's convictions, which he expresses forcefully (see Protocol No. 5).

Isaac Bernays (1792-1849) gave Ginzberg the theory, which the latter expressed many times, of "Systematizing Judaism in accordance with the general culture". Ginzberg followed Bernays in describing to his followers the primacy of Judaism in world history. In Bernays' "Biblical East," as well as in Ginzberg's "Protocols," the idea is loudly proclaimed that only the Jewish people can and must serve as a prototype and model for the entire human race.

Frankel (1801-1875) and Sachs (1808-1864) passed on to Ahad-Ha'am their passionate commitment to the Hebrew language.

As for Moses Hess (1812-1875), in order to judge the extent of his influence on Ginzberg and other Zionists, one must carefully read his book, "Rome and Jerusalem". This work served as the first basis for the creation of the Jewish nationalist movement, and was the first bold attempt to openly proclaim it.

In order to enrich his knowledge in creating his worldview, Ahad Ha'am did not neglect some non-Jewish thinkers, of whom Darwin and Nietzsche should be put in the first place. Although Ginzberg says in Protocol No. 2 that the theories of Darwin and Nietzsche were deliberately interpreted by Jews in such a spirit as to bring about a decay of morals and confusion of minds among Christians, he himself recognizes himself as a follower of Darwin and says the following: "I can even join this scientific heresy known as Darwinism without it harming my Judaism."

"Selected passages from the writings of Ahad Ha'am, collected by "Leon Simon.")

In his work entitled "The Transvaluation of Values", which in thought and style is exactly like "The Protocols", Ahad-Ha'am applies Nietzsche's doctrine of the "super-human" to the Jewish people, which he calls "Alion" or "Super-Nation".

Having studied and systematized in his mind all the various theories we have listed, Asher Ginzberg began to compose his program, which became known to us

through his "Protocols," and began to look around him for practical ways to put it into action and implement it in real life.

In the previous chapter, we described Ginzberg's extreme dissatisfaction with the methods used by Leon Pinsker and Hovevei Zion to solve the Jewish problem. It was also mentioned how he united a small group of Jews around him, with whom he founded the secret society "B'nai Moshe" or "Sons of Moses.

"B'nai Moshe." - The limited scope of our brief sketch does not allow us to go into the details of the formation and development of this secret society, which at first consisted of a few enthusiastic Jewish nationalists bound by an oath that obliged them to blindly obey the orders of Asher Ginzberg, their fanatical leader.

The name "B'nai Moshe" (Sons of Moses) probably did not come about by chance. On the one hand, its choice can be explained by the veneration that Ginzberg always paid to the prophet Moses. On the other hand, it can also be attributed to another motive. For centuries, the Jews believed that there existed somewhere, in an unknown place, a Jewish colony, an offshoot of the Jewish tribe, completely separate from the rest of its tribesmen and consisting of the direct descendants, in a direct line, of Moses. These "sons of Moses" are supposed to know the secret that revealed the ways and means by which the Jews are destined to achieve the conquest of the whole world to their dominion.

Centuries passed, and very often many Jews fell into traps, falling prey to the deception of various tricksters of their own race, who came to them allegedly on missions from the "Sons of Moses". In the end, the existence of the mysterious tribe was no longer believed in, and the name "Sons of Moses" became synonymous with "utopians". Of course, any balanced mind would call the seven Jews who became members of the B'nai Moshe society in 1889 "utopians".

Their main office was in Odessa, in Ginzberg's house on Yamskaya Street. Only those who had successfully passed a whole series of very difficult tests were accepted as new members of the society. The purpose of these tests was to test the candidate in the sense that he was willing and able to sacrifice everything he had and all his personal interests in order to devote himself wholeheartedly and selflessly to the cause to which he expressed his desire to be involved.

To this small group of "chosen ones" Ginzberg communicated his plan of action for the revival of Jewish nationalism, which, in his program, was the starting point from which the Jewish ideal was to be realized, that is, the achievement of Jewish domination of the world.

The statutes of the society were printed in 1890, but the name of the society was discreetly omitted. However, in 1905, the details of the organization became known to a wider audience, due to the increased recruitment of new members.

Among the original members of the society are the following names: Ben Avigdor, Zalman Epstein, Levin Epstein, Yaakov Eisenstadt. The latter was assigned one of the most difficult and delicate tasks. He was obliged to recruit new members among Russian Jews; he chose candidates whom he considered capable of joining the society and honestly fulfilling its requirements. The qualities that the candidates had to possess as a condition for their admission to the society were the following: outstanding mental abilities; knowledge of the ancient Hebrew language and perception of the ancient Hebrew culture; unblemished reputation: energy and courage that would not stop at anything. Moreover, devotion to the cause of Jewish nationalism should have guided all the candidate's actions. This was a distinctive feature of Eastern Judaism, which determined its strong opposition to Western Judaism, which allowed at least the appearance of external assimilation and even the inclination of Jews to the country in which they were born.

Ginzberg wrote an outline of his theories for the members of the "B'nai Moshe" society, now known as the "Protocols". The same word - "Protocols" - was also used by Weishaupt, the head of Illuminism.

Being closely connected to the Paris center of the "Alliance Israelite Universelle" (we mentioned above that he was strongly influenced by Charles Netter, one of the founders of the Alliance, in his youth), Ginzberg thought that he would find support among some of its members. Therefore, **a French translation of the "Protocols" was made for the Union and sent to Paris. It was this translation that was read to a certain group of Zionists at the first Basel Congress of 1897.** It had to be read in French, because among those who were deemed worthy to familiarize themselves with the document, the majority, including even Herzl and Nordau, did not know Hebrew. **This document fell into the hands of Nilus's friends.**

A whole series of testimonies establishes the validity of this capital point. **During the Basel Congress itself (1897), the Jew Alfred Nossig, a Zionist who was working on the book for Paderewski's opera Mauru, presented in 1901, told his collaborator about the Protocols. Paderewski immediately told the story to many Poles, who, of course, found it unbelievable. Alfred Nossig now lives in Berlin; Paderewski and at least some of his friends from 1897 are still alive.**

Secretly, quietly, but quickly, the "B'nai Moshe" society began to develop. When one begins to follow the course of its evolution, one cannot help recalling the times of remote antiquity, when Rabbi Akiba made constant journeys for the purposes of his secret propaganda: he, too, during his wanderings, planted the seeds and founded the organization of the Jewish revolt against Rome, which broke out during the reign of Emperor Hadrian.

In a large number of cities in Russia, Romania, Galicia and Poland, the B'nai Moshe Society founded lodges called "Lishkot". Their branches spread further, reaching Paris, Berlin, England, Warsaw, and Palestine.

In 1897, after the Basel Congress, the "B'nai Moshe" society was allegedly dissolved and closed, giving place to another organization, known as "B'nai-Zion", which received the legal right to exist from the Russian government. This new organization was founded in Moscow by Mr. Usyshkin, a pupil of Asher Ginzberg.

The "B'nai-Zion" organization grouped in its center all the various lodges of Hovevei Zion and "B'nai Moshe" and became a powerful camp, always standing in opposition to the "Political" Zionism of B'nai B'rith of Europe and America.

The "B'nai Moshe" and "B'nai-Zion" founded several colonies in Palestine, of which the most important was "Rehoboth".

Through his articles, which appeared in the magazine "Hashiloah" and other publications in Hebrew, Asher Ginzberg was in constant contact with his people. Later, thanks to the capital provided to him by K. Vysotsky, he founded the publishing company "Achiassseff". All measures were taken to awaken in the soul of every Jew a clear consciousness that he belonged not to the people of the country in which he lived, but to the Jewish Nation, which constituted a separate nation, the only one that all Jews were obliged to serve.

"There can be no nationalism without a nation, and there can be no nation without a national consciousness," says Asher Ginzberg in his "The Way of Life".

To this basic premise, which asserted that there is a real Jewish nation, was grafted the doctrine that the Jewish nation is a Super-Nation, a people chosen by God, elevated extremely high "above all other nations, not by political power, but by its spiritual power."

"The nation that represents the most perfect type of humanity must always remain a minority and can in no way share its destinies with any other nation.....

This nation will rule over others.....

And this nation is Israel, which, among other nations, is truly the highest type of humanity.....

Israel will return to the idea of "Good", the meaning it used to have....

"Good" is applied to the superhuman or to the super-nation, which has the power to extend and complete its life and which has the will to become the master of the universe, without considering what this may cost the masses of inferior beings and inferior peoples, or the disasters to which they may be subjected as a consequence.

For the super-human and the super-nation alone is the crown and goal of the human race; the others were created only to serve this goal, to serve as a ladder on which to climb to the covenantal summit"...

Asher Ginzberg, *The Transvaluation of Values*".

These are the thoughts and theories with which, since 1889, the minds of Eastern Jewry have been fed, and which have been propagated by the Eastern Zionist Lodges.

They contain the teachings of Ahad-Ḥa'amism. It remains for us to follow the results achieved in the thirty-five years that have passed since the birth of Ahad-Ḥa'amism in Odessa.

III.

The Outcomes.

1.

The first visible result was precisely what Ginzberg had sought and expected: the spirit of nationalism was revived among the Eastern Jews and their national fanaticism began to grow. This trait separated the eastern Jews of "B'nai Zion" from their western European and American brethren of B'nai B'rith: The latter wanted to enjoy the benefits of citizenship in the countries they inhabited, and therefore they did not dare to speak loudly about a unified Jewish nation and limited themselves only to soliciting territory for colonization by "oppressed" Jews.

When, in 1903, Herzl's efforts and negotiations for the purchase of Palestine finally failed, his popularity and importance among the Jews began to decline.

At the same time Ahad-Ha'am, on the contrary, thanks to millions of dollars from K. Vysotsky and Jacob Schiff, was almost certain that his plans were beginning to be realized. This was precisely at the time when, both from within and from without, the Jews dealt the first serious blow to Russia: for in 1904 they, and no one else, caused Japan's uprising, and they used all the means at their disposal to ignite a revolution in the very heart of the country at the same time as the war (1905).

The blow was not strong enough, and Russia held out, and Ginzberg was bitterly disappointed; but he lost neither energy, nor persistence, nor hope for future success. True, some Jewish lives had to be sacrificed for the sake of this unsuccessful attempt, for the Russians unmistakably recognized in the Jew the culprit of their misfortunes and took revenge on him; but what could this mean for Ginzberg? Long ago, hypnotized by their leaders, the Jewish masses were taught to believe that they were oppressed by the Russians, when in reality their real villains were their own leaders, who, by their own diabolical plans and actions, had themselves prepared certain causes for the imminent massacres, and who then carelessly absolved themselves of all responsibility for them by announcing such "manifestos": "We had to sacrifice the masses of our people of Israel, but each of the victims who died on our side is worth, in the eyes of God, a thousand lives of the goyim." (See Protocol No. 2, at the end).

After Herzl's sudden (?) death in 1904, Ginzberg, skillfully supported by his followers, who became fanatics like himself, continued to pursue the two main goals he had set for himself with fierceness:

1. To achieve the supremacy of the eastern Jews over the western Jews.
2. By the blood of the "unbelievers", to conquer Palestine for the Jews.

Taking into account that, due to the resistance of the Sultan, Herzl did not succeed in obtaining Palestine peacefully, the Ahad-Ha'amist conspirators organized first the revolution in Turkey in 1908 and then the Balkan War in 1912, in both cases with the aim of destroying the Power that refused to sacrifice its possessions in favor of the Jews.

And this time again Ginzberg was defeated as a result of the intrigues of the B'nai B'rith Zionists who opposed his plans. Once again, no attention was paid to the fact that countless lives were to be sacrificed for the realization of the "Prophet's" new attempt.

Nevertheless, this defeat served as a lesson both for Ginzberg and for the rest of the Zionists. They all realized that their failures were the result of the disunity that had existed between them since 1897. They realized that only a firm unity could help them come closer to achieving the goal that was common to both camps, but to which they had taken different paths. Then the "political" Zionism of B'nai B'rith and the "practical" or "spiritual" Zionism of B'nai Zion decided to unite.... Both the "Gertzlists" and the "Ahad-Ha'amists" realized the necessity of merging into one common "Zionism".

Negotiations began between delegates of both parties.

The Tenth Basel Congress of the Zionists in 1911 was very stormy. The Ahad-Ha'amists were represented there by Chaim Weizmann, Zaher and other adherents of Ginzberg; their strength was immediately felt: mutual concessions were made by the leaders of both parties, and all misunderstandings were more or less settled.

Wolfson, the chairman of official Zionism, persisted in vain; the only advantage he retained over his opponents was that the administration of the Jewish National Fund remained under Political Zionism.

Two years later, at the 11th Zionist Congress held in Vienne in 1913, Ahad-Ha'am personally appeared to enjoy the victory he had won over his antagonists of 1897.

At this Congress, the "political" Zionists of B'nai B'rith adopted the entire program of the "practical" Zionism of the Eastern Jews of B'nai Zion and declared themselves ready to help carry out the plans outlined in the "Protocols" that had been rejected by Herzl.

Wolfson remained the chairman of the Zionist organization, but, perhaps wishing to follow Herzl's example, he died shortly afterward, in 1914, most timely of all.

Max Nordau and other leaders of Zionism "politically" lost all their significance and influence; Ahad Ha'am and his collaborators took over the entire management of Zionism and determined its future course.

The "B'nai B'rith" Jews, whom Ahad-Ha'am called "assimilated" Jews, were forced to move to the second rank and give way to the Eastern Jews, Russian, Romanian and Galician, who had gone through the "school" of Asher Ginzberg.

One of the reasons why Western Jews, in the majority, were at a disadvantage, not knowing the ancient Hebrew language, or knowing it too narrowly, was the predominant importance that was given to the knowledge of this language.

B'nai B'rith Zionism or Herzlism, which came to be spoken of as an "Idyll", gave way to the hideous, horrifying realities that Ahad-Ha'amism preached.

The crimes against humanity, conceived and planned in advance by Ahad-Ham together with his faithful Disciples, with the benevolent approval of the "Israelite Universal Union" and the "Great East", were now to be carried out with the powerful support of the B'nai B'rith organization and all the Masonic Lodges of Europe and America; From this point on, it could be stated with full credibility that the conspiracy had become **a worldwide conspiracy**.

2.

Calling to life the appeal made by Albert Cogen in 1864, Zionism used it as a mask under which to conceal its terrible designs. In the eyes of the uninitiated world, he modestly asked for the opportunity to found a Jewish university in Palestine. It would have been difficult to come up with a more innocent pretext, and it goes without saying that in this case the goyim were fooled once again and fell into the trap he had set.

In reality, this same "innocent" Zionism has already organized the world war through its alliance with Pan-Germanism; it also organized the Russian Revolution, Bolshevism, the concentration of gold and all the material resources of the entire world in Jewish hands, the extermination of the most valiant and strongest members of the human race, the horrifying expulsion of the goyim who were forced to kill each other, the fall of the Monarchy and, to summarize, the submissive subordination of the **non-Jewish, "Inferior Nations" to Israel, the "Super-Nation"**; in a word, the whole plan specified by the Protocols in 1890 and even earlier was fulfilled.

At the beginning of 1917, the center of the Zionist organization was moved from London to America.

Nahum Sokolow and Jessie Sampter provide interesting details on these matters. Incidentally, we learn that after the Zionist Conference held in London on February 7, 1917, in the house of Rabbi Gaster, the following took place;

"In view of the enormous importance which the question of Zionism represented for the Entente Governments, Nahum Sokolow was summoned by the French Government to Paris," etc.....

The Balfour Declaration, as vile as it is ambiguous, is infused with a Jewish spirit no less than the "Protocols" themselves: it is not difficult for us to find reasons to assert this so confidently, since the Jews themselves say that it was written, reviewed and corrected by the Zionist Organizations of England and America.

It is not surprising that we see Asher Ginzberg's name at the head of the Political Committee formed in England at the beginning of 1917; when we look at the list of members of this Committee, we see that all the other members of the Committee consist of followers of his school.

Both during and after the war, the whole world is tied to this gang of Zionist fanatics, of whom the most notable are: **Chaim Weizmann, Gaster, Leon Simon, Joseph Klausner, Tshlenow (deceased), Usyshkin, Levin, Nahum Sokolow.**

All the men who are at the head of the governments of all nations are nothing but tools of the Zionists, as for example: Lloyd George, Woodrow Wilson, Millerand, Caillaux, Clemenceau, Robert Lansing, etc.

Among the Jews: Trotsky-Bronstein is as much their tool as Rufus Isaac, or Rothschild, Rathenau, Herbert Samuel, Ludwig Brandes, Gompers, Bernard Baruch, Otto Kahn, Kerensky, and Jacob Schiff (recently deceased).

And then it remains for us to certify that.... Palestine eventually became the prey of the Jews.

Translator's note.

When I decided to place the currently printed translation of Mrs. Frey's brochure in the fourth issue of my "Ray of Light" collection, I had the idea of providing the "Ray of Light" with a portrait of Ahad-Ha'am, the secret leader of the Jewish people. So I asked some of my friends living in London to get and send me a photograph of Asher Ginzberg. I thought that it would not be very difficult to get a photograph of such an outstanding person in any case, who is undoubtedly the head and the engine of the entire Zionist movement. Recently I received an unsure answer. I could not get a photograph of him anywhere. As for Ahad-Ha'am himself, I was informed about him that about a year ago, shortly after "Vieille France" had published its exposé about him, he left England, where he had been staying until then, and disappeared without trace.

Vinberg.

Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion

(According to the text by S. A. Nilus)

PROTOCOL 1

<p>1:1 Putting aside phraseology, we will talk about the significance of each thought, by comparisons and conclusions, and illuminate the circumstances.</p> <p>1:2 And so, I will articulate our system from our and the goyim's point of view.</p> <p>1:3 It should be noted that people with bad instincts are more numerous than good ones, so the best results in ruling them are achieved by violence and intimidation, not by reasoning. Every person strives for power, everyone would like to become a dictator, if only he could. But at the same time, it is rare that someone would not be ready to sacrifice the benefits of everyone for the sake of achieving their own benefits.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>RIGHT IS IN POWER</i></p> <p>1:4 What was holding back the predatory animals, who we call people? What has guided them until now?</p> <p>1:5 At the beginning of the social order they were subject to brute force, then to the law, which is the same force, only disguised, therefore, according to the law of nature - right is in power.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>FREEDOM - IDEA, LIBERALISM</i></p> <p>1:6 Political freedom is an idea, not a fact. One must be able to apply this</p>	<p>Отложивъ фразерство, будемъ говорить о значеніи каждой мысли, сравненіями и выводами, освѣтимъ обстоятельства.</p> <p>И такъ, я формулирую нашу систему съ нашей и гоевской точекъ зрѣнія.</p> <p>Надо отмѣтить, что люди съ дурными инстинктами многочисленнѣе добрыхъ, поэтому лучшіе результаты въ управленіи ими достигаются насиліемъ и устрашеніемъ, а не разсужденіями. Каждый человекъ стремится къ власти, каждому хотѣлось бы сдѣлаться диктаторомъ, если бы только онъ могъ. Но при этомъ рѣдкій не былъ бы готовъ жертвовать благами всѣхъ ради достиженія благъ своихъ.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ПРАВО-ВЪ СИЛѢ</i></p> <p>Что сдерживало хищныхъ животныхъ, которыхъ зовутъ людьми, что ими руководило до сего времени?</p> <p>Въ началѣ общественнаго строя они подчинялись грубой силѣ, потомъ закону, который есть та же сила, только замаскированная, следовательно, по закону естества — право въ силѣ.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>СВОБОДА — ИДЕЯ, ЛИБЕРАЛИЗМЪ</i></p> <p>Политическая свобода есть идея, а не фактъ. Эту идею надо уметь примѣнять,</p>
--	---

idea when it is necessary to use ideological bait to attract popular forces to one's party, if one is planning to break another party in power. This task is made easier if the enemy becomes infected with the very idea of freedom, so-called liberalism, and for the sake of an idea he will sacrifice his power. This is where the triumph of our theory will manifest itself: the loose reins of government are immediately, according to the law of existence, are caught and picked up by a new hand, because the blind power of the people cannot last a day without a leader, and the new government takes the place of the old one, weakened by liberalism.

GOLD, FAITH, SELF- GOVERNMENT

1:7 In our time, the power of gold has become the substitute of liberal rulers. There was a time when faith ruled. The idea of freedom is unrealizable because it is not used to its fullest potential. Once self-government is granted to the people for a while, it will turn into *corruption. From this moment on, civil strife arises, soon turning into social battles, in which states burn and their value turns to ashes.

DESPOTISM OF CAPITAL

1:8 Whether the state is exhausted in its own convulsions, or whether internal strife puts it at the mercy of external enemies, in any case, it can be considered permanently lost: it is in our power. The despotism of capital, which is all in our hands, offers it a straw to which the state has to hold on

когда является нужнымъ идейной приманкой при- влечь народныя силы къ своей партіи, если таковая задумала сломить другую, у власти находящуюся. Задача эта облегчается, если противникъ заразится самъ идеей свободы, такъ называемымъ либерализмомъ, и ради идеи поступится своею мощью. Тутъ то и проявится торжество нашей теории: распушенные бразды правленія тотъ часъ же по закону бытія подхватываются и подбираются новой рукой, потому что слѣпая сила народа не можетъ пробыть дня безъ руководителя, и новая власть эаступаетъ мѣсто старой, ослабевшей отъ либерализма.

ЗОЛОТО, ВѢРА, САМОУПРАВЛЕНИЕ

Въ наше время за-мѣстительницей либераловъ-правителей явилась власть золота. Было время, когда правила вѣра. Идея свободы неосуществима, потому что ею не умѣютъ пользоваться въ мѣру. Стоить только на нѣкоторое время предоста-вить самоуправленіе народу, Какъ оно превратится въ распушенность. Съ этого момента возникаютъ между-усобицы, скоро переходящія въ соціальныя битвы, въ которыхъ государства горятъ и ихъ значеніе превра-щается въ пепель..

ДЕСПОТИЗМЪ КАПИТАЛА

Истощается ли государство въ собственныхъ Истощается ли государство въ собственныхъ конвульсіяхъ, или же внутреннія распри отдають его во власть внѣшнимъ врагамъ, во всякомъ случаѣ, оно можетъ считаться безвозвратно погибшимъ: оно въ нашей власти. Деспотизмъ капитала, который весь въ нашихъ рукахъ, протягиваетъ ему

to involuntarily, otherwise it will fall into the abyss.

INTERNAL ENEMY

1:9 To the one who, from a liberal *mind, would say that reasoning of this kind is immoral, I ask: if each state has two enemies and if in relation to an external enemy it is allowed and is not considered immoral to use all sorts of measures of *warfare, such as, for example: not informing the enemy of plans of attack, defenses, attacks on him at night or by an unequal number of people, then why can such measures against the worst enemy, the violator of the social order and prosperity, be called illegal and immoral?

THE MOB, ANARCHY

1:10 Can a sound, logical mind hope to successfully lead mobs with the help of reasonable exhortations or persuasion, with the possibility of a contradiction, although senseless, but which may seem more pleasant to the superficially understanding people? Guided exclusively by petty passions, beliefs, customs, traditions, and sentimental theories, people in the mob and people of the mob are subject to party divisions, which prevent any agreement, even on the basis of the most sensible reasoning. Every decision of the mob depends on a random or rigged majority, which, ignorant of political secrets, pronounces an absurd decision, laying the seed of anarchy in government.

соломинку, за которую государству приходится держаться поневоле, въ противномъ случаѣ оно катится въ пропасть

ВНУТРЕННИЙ ВРАГЪ

Того, который отъ либеральной души сказалъ бы, что разсужденія такого рода безнравственны, я спрошу: если у каждаго государства два врага и если по отношенію къ вѣншнему врагу ему дозволено и не почитается безнравственнымъ употреблять всякія мѣры борьбы, какъ напрімѣръ: не ознакомлять врага съ планами нападенія, защиты, нападать на него ночью или неравнымъ числомъ людей, то почему же такіеже мѣры въ отношеніи худшаго врага, нарушителя общественнаго строя и благоденствія, можно назвать не дозволенными и безнравственными?

ТОЛПА, АНАРХІЯ

Можетъ ли здравый логическій умъ надѣяться успѣшно руководить толпами, при помощи разумныхъ увѣщаній или уговоровъ, при возможности противорѣчія, хотя и безсмысленнаго, но 'которое можетъ показаться поверхностно разумеющему народу болѣе пріятнымъ? Руководясь исключительно мелкими страстями, повѣріями, обычаями, традиціями и сентиментальными теоріями, — люди въ толпѣ и люди толпы поддаются партійному расколу, мѣшающему всякому соглашенію, даже на почвѣ вполне разумнаго увѣщеванія. Всякое рѣшеніе толпы зависитъ отъ случайнаго или подстроенаго большинства, которое, по невѣдѣнію политическихъ тайнъ, произноситъ абсурдное рѣшеніе, кладущее зародышъ анархіи въ управленіи.

<p style="text-align: center;"><i>POLITICS AND MORALITY</i></p> <p>1:11 Politics has nothing to do with morality. A ruler guided by morality is not political, and therefore is not secure on his throne. Whoever wants to rule must resort to both cunning and *hypocrisy. The great qualities of the people - frankness and honesty - are vices in politics, because they overthrow the throne better and more surely than the strongest enemy. These qualities should be attributes of the goyim kingdoms, but we should not be guided by them at all.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE RIGHT OF THE STRONGER</i></p> <p>1:12 Our right is in strength. The word “right” is a concept and unproven thought. The word means nothing more than: give me what I want, so that I may thereby receive proof that I am stronger than you.</p> <p>1:13 Where does right begin? Where does it end?</p> <p>1:14 In a state with poor organization of power, weakened laws and a ruler impersonalized by rights decayed by liberalism, I derive a new right; - to attack by the right of the strong and destroy all existing orders and institutions, lay hands on laws, rebuild all institutions, and become the ruler of those who have granted us the rights of their power, renouncing them voluntarily, liberally.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE INVINCIBILITY OF MASONIC-JEWISH POWER</i></p> <p>1:15 Our power, with the modern disarray of all powers, will be more unstoppable than any other, because it</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>ПОЛИТИКА И МОРАЛЬ</i></p> <p>Политика не имѣетъ ничего общаго съ моралью. Правитель, руководящійся моралью, не политиченъ, а потому не проченъ на своемъ престолѣ. Кто хочетъ править, долженъ прибѣгать и къ хитрости, и къ лицемѣрію. Великія народныя качества — откровенность и честность — суть пороки въ политикѣ, потому что они свержаютъ съ престола лучше и вѣрнѣ сильнѣйшаго врага. Эти качества должны быть атрибутами гоевскихъ царствъ, мы же отнюдь не должны руководствоваться ими.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ПРАВО СИЛЬНОГО</i></p> <p>Наше право — въ силѣ. Слово право есть отвлеченная и ничѣмъ не доказанная мысль. Слово это означаетъ: дай мнѣ то, чего я хочу, чтобы я тѣмъ самымъ получилъ доказательство, что я сильнѣ васъ.</p> <p>*Где начинается право? Где оно кончается?</p> <p>Въ государствѣ съ плохой организацией власти, ослабленіемъ законовъ и правителя, обезличенныхъ разложившимися отъ либерализма правами, я черпаю новое право ; — броситься по праву сильного и разнести всѣ существующее порядки и установленія, наложить руки на законы, перестроить всѣ учрежденія, и сдѣлаться владыкою тѣхъ, кто предоставилъ намъ права своей силы, отказавшись отъ нихъ добровольно, либерально.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>НЕПРЕОБОРИМОСТЬ МАСОНСКО-ЕВРЕЙСКОЙ ВЛАСТИ</i></p> <p>Наша власть, при современномъ шатаніи всѣхъ властей, будетъ непреоборимѣ всякой другой, потому</p>
---	--

<p>will be invisible until it becomes so strong that no cunning can undermine it.</p> <p><i>THE END JUSTIFIES THE MEANS</i></p> <p>1:16 From the temporary evil that we are now forced to commit, a good, unshakable rule will emerge, which will restore the correct course of the mechanism of national life, disturbed by liberalism. The results justify the means. Let us pay attention in our plans not so much to the good and moral, but to the necessary and useful.</p> <p>1:17 We have before us a plan that strategically lays out a line from which we cannot retreat without the risk of seeing the destruction of centuries-old work.</p> <p><i>THE MOB IS BLIND</i></p> <p>1:18 In order to develop expedient action, one must take into account the meanness, instability, fickleness of the mob, its inability to elevate and respect the conditions of its own life, its own well-being. We must understand that the power of the mob is blind, irrational, unreasoning, listening to right and left. A blind man cannot lead the blind without bringing them to the abyss. Consequently, members of the mob, newcomers from the people, even if they are brilliantly intelligent, but have no understanding of politics, cannot act as leaders of the mob without destroying the entire nation.</p> <p>1:19 Only from childhood that a person being prepared for autocracy</p>	<p>что она будет незримой до тѣхъ поръ, пока не укрѣпится настолько, что ея уже никакая хитрость не подточить.</p> <p><i>ЦѢЛЬ ОПРАВДЫВАЕТЪ СРЕДСТВА.</i></p> <p>Изъ временнаго зла, которое мы вынуждены теперь совершить, произойдешъ доброе, непоколебимое правленіе, которое возстановитъ правильный ходъ механизма народнаго бытія, нарушеннаго либерализмомъ. Результаты оправдываютъ средства. Обратимъ же вниманіе въ нашихъ планахъ не столько на доброе и нравственное, сколько на нужное и полезное.</p> <p>*Перед нами план, в котором стратегически изложена линия, от которой нам отступать нельзя безриска видеть разрушение многовековых работ.</p> <p><i>ТОЛПА СЛѢПЕЦЪ</i></p> <p>Чтобы выработать целесообразный дѣйствія, надо принять во вниманіе подлость, неустойчивость, непостоянство толпы, ея неспособность поднимать и уважать условія собственной жизни, собственнаго благополучія. Надо понять, что мощь толпы слѣпая, неразумная, нерассуждающая, прислушивающаяся направо и налево. Слѣпой не можетъ водить слѣпыхъ безъ того, чтобы не довести ихъ до пропасти. Следовательно, члены толпы, выскочки изъ народа, хотя бы и гешально умные, но въ политикѣ не разумѣющіе, не могутъ выступать въ качествѣ руководителей толпы безъ того, чтобы не погубить всей націи.</p> <p>Только съ дѣтства подготовляемое къ самодержавію лицо можетъ вѣдать</p>
--	---

can understand the words formed by political letters.

PARTY DISCORD

1:20 The people, left to their own devices, that is, to upstarts from among them, are self-destructed by party discord, aroused by the pursuit of power and honors, and the resulting disorder. Is it possible for the masses of the people to calmly, without competition, to judge and manage the affairs of the country, which cannot be mixed with personal interests? Can they defend themselves against external enemies? This is unthinkable, because a plan, divided into as many parts as there are heads in the crowd, loses its integrity, and therefore becomes incomprehensible and unworkable.

THE MOST APPROPRIATE FORM OF GOVERNMENT- AUTOCRACY

1:21 Only an autocrat can develop broadly precise plans, in an order that distributes everything in the mechanism of the state machine, from which it must be concluded that management that is beneficial for the benefit of the country should be concentrated in the hands of one responsible person. Without absolute despotism, there can be no civilization, conducted not by the masses, but by their leaders, whoever they may be. The mob is a savage, exhibiting its savagery at every opportunity. As soon as the mob seizes freedom in its hands, it soon turns it into anarchy, which in itself is the highest degree of savagery.

слова, составляемая политическими буквами.

ПАРТИЙНЫЕ РАЗДОРЫ

Народъ, предоставленный самому себѣ, т. е. выскочкамъ изъ его среды, саморазрушается партийными раздорами, возбуждаемыми погоней за властью и почестями, происходящими отъ того безпорядками. Возможно ли народнымъ массамъ спокойно, безъ соревнованія, разсудить, управиться съ дѣлами страны, которая не могутъ смѣшиваться съ личными интересами? Могутъ ли онѣ защищаться отъ внѣшнихъ враговъ? Это немыслимо, ибо планъ, разбитый на столько частей, сколько головъ въ толпѣ, теряетъ цѣльность, а потому становится непонятнымъ и неисполнимымъ.

НАИБОЛѢЕ ЦѢЛЕСООБРАЗНЫЙ ОБРАЗЪ ПРАВЛЕНІЯ — САМОДЕРЖАВІЕ.

Только у самодержавнаго лица планы могутъ вырабатываться обширно ясными, въ порядкѣ, распределяющемъ все въ механизмѣ государственной машины, изъ чего надо заключить, что цѣлесообразное для пользы страны управленіе должно сосредоточиться въ рукахъ одного отвѣтственнаго лица. Безъ абсолютнаго деспотизма не можетъ существовать цивилизація, проводимая не массами, а руководителями ихъ, кто бы онѣ ни былъ. Толпа — варваръ, проявляющій свое варварство при всякомъ случаѣ. Какъ только толпа захватываетъ въ свои руки свободу, она вскорѣ превращаетъ ее въ анархію, которая сама по себѣ есть высшая степень варварства.

*ALCOHOL, CLASSICISM,
DEBAUCHERY.*

1:22 Look at the intoxicated animals, drunk with wine, the right to consume it immorally comes with freedom. Let us not allow our own to fall into the same behavior. The goyim people are stupefied with alcohol, and their youth is fooled by classicism and early corruption, to which they are lured by our agents - tutors, lackeys, *tutors in rich houses and our women in the places of goyish entertainment. Among the latter we may also include the so-called "ladies of society," their willing companions in corruption and luxury.

*THE PRINCIPLE AND RULES OF
JEWISH-MASONIC GOVERNMENT.*

1:23 Our keywords are power and hypocrisy. Only strength wins in political affairs, especially if it is hidden in the abilities needed by statesmen. Violence must be the principle, and cunning and hypocrisy the rule for governments unwilling to lay their crown at the feet of the agents of any new power. This evil is the only means to reach the goal - good; therefore, we should not stop at bribery, deceit, and betrayal when they should serve to achieve our goal. In politics, we must be able to take other people's property without hesitation, if by doing so we will gain compliance and power.

TERROR.

1:24 Our government, marching along the path of peaceful conquest *of the

СПИРТЪ, КЛАССИЦИЗМЪ, РАЗВРАТЬ.

Взгляните на на-спиртованныхъ животныхъ, одурманенныхъ виномъ, право на безмѣрное употребленіе котораго дано вмѣ-стѣ со свободой. Не допускать же намъ и нашимъ дойти до того же. Народы гоевъ одурманены спирт-ными напитками, а молодежь ихъ одурѣла отъ клас-сицизма и ранняго разврата, на который ее подбиваетъ наша агентура — гувернеры, лакеи, гувернантки въ богатыхъ домахъ и наши женщины въ мѣстахъ гоев-скихъ увеселеній. Къ числу этихъ послѣднихъ можно причислить и, такъ называемыхъ, «дамъ изъ общества», добровольныхъ послѣдовательницъ ихъ по разврату и роскоши.

*ПРИНЦИПЪ И ПРАВИЛА ЕВРЕЙСКО-
МАСОНСКАГО ПРАВИТЕЛЬСТВА.*

Нашъ пароль сила и лицемѣріе. Только сила побѣждаетъ въ дѣлахъ политическихъ, особенно если она скрыта въ талантахъ, необходимыхъ государствен-нымъ людямъ. Насиліе должно быть принципомъ, а хитрость и лицемѣріе — правиломъ для правительствъ, которыя не желаютъ сложить свою корону къ ногамъ агентовъ какой либо новой силы. Это зло есть един-ственное средство, добраться до цѣли — добра; по-этому мы не должны останавливаться передъ подку-помъ, обманомъ и предательствомъ, когда они должны послужить къ достиженію нашей цѣли. Въ политикѣ надо умѣть брать чужую собственность безъ колебаній, если ею мы добьемся покорности и власти.

ТЕРРОРЪ.

Наше государство, шествуя путемъ мир-наго завоеванія **всего міра**, имѣетъ

whole world, has the right to replace the horrors of war with less obvious and more objective executions, by which it is necessary to maintain terror, which encourages blind obedience. Just, but relentless strictness is the greatest factor of governmental power. Not only for the sake of profit, but also in the name of duty, for the sake of victory, we must stick to the program of violence and hypocrisy. The doctrine of calculation is as powerful as the means it employs. Therefore, not so much by the means themselves, but by the doctrine of strictness, we will triumph and bind all governments to our super-government. It is enough for them to know that we are relentless, so that disobedience will cease.

LIBERTY, EQUALITY, FRATERNITY.

1:25 Back in ancient times we, among the nations, shouted the words "liberty, equality, fraternity", words that have been repeated so many times since then by the unconscious parrots who have fallen for these baits from everywhere, with which they have carried away the welfare of the world, the true freedom of the individual, previously so shielded from the pressure of the crowd. The supposedly intelligent, educated goyim did not understand the concept of the words spoken, did not see the contradiction of their meaning and their correspondence to each other, did not see that there is no equality in nature, there can be no freedom, that nature itself has established the inequality of minds, characters and abilities, They did not realize that the crowd is blind, that the upstarts chosen from it to

право замѣнить ужасы войны менѣе замѣтными и болѣе цѣлесообразными казнями, которыми надо поддерживать терроръ, располагающій къ слѣпому послушанію. Справедливая, но неумолимая строгость есть величайшій факторъ го-сударственной силы. Не только ради выгоды, но и во имя долга, ради побѣды, намъ должно держаться про-граммы насилія и лицемѣрія. Доктрина разсчета на столько же сильна, насколько и средства, ею употре-бляемыя. Поэтому, не столько самими средствами, сколько доктриной строгости, мы восторжествуемъ и закрѣпостимъ всѣ правительства своему сверхъ-пра-вительству. Достаточно, чтобы знали, что мы неумо-лимы, чтобы прекратилось ослушаніе.

СВОБОДА, РАВЕНСТВО, БРАТСТВО.

Еще въ древнія вре-мена мы, среди народовъ, крикнули слова: «свобода, равенство, братство», слова, столь много разъ повторен-ныя съ тѣхъ поръ безсознательными попугаями, ото-всюду налетѣвшими на эти приманки, съ которыми они унесли благосостояніе міра, истинную свободу лично-сти, прежде такъ огражденную отъ давленія толпы. Якобы умные, интеллигентные гои не разобрались въ отвлеченности произнесенныхъ словъ, не замѣтили про-тиворѣчія ихъ значенія и соотвѣтствія ихъ между со-бой, не увидѣли, что въ природѣ нѣтъ равенства, не можетъ быть свободы, что сама природа установила неравенство умовъ, характеровъ и способностей, равно и подвластность ея законамъ, не разсудили, что толпа слѣпая, что выскочки, избранные изъ нея для управленія, въ отношеніи политики такіе же слѣпцы, какъ и она

govern are as blind as they are in politics, that the initiated, even if they are fools, can rule, while the uninitiated, even if they are geniuses, will understand nothing about politics. All this was overlooked by the goyim. Meanwhile, dynastic rule was based on this: the father would pass on to his son the knowledge of the course of political affairs in such a way that no one would know anything except the members of the dynasty and could not reveal the secrets to the people being ruled. Over time, the sense of dynastic transmission of the true state of affairs of politics was lost, which contributed to the success of our cause.

*THE DESTRUCTION OF THE
PRIVILEGES OF THE GOYIM
ARISTOCRACY.*

1:26 In every corner of the world, the words "liberty, equality, fraternity" *have, through our blind agents, brought forth whole legions of people, who carried our banners with enthusiasm. In the meantime, these words were the worms that undermined the well-being of the goyim, destroying peace, tranquility, solidarity everywhere, destroying all the foundations of their states. You will see in the future that this served to our triumph: *it gave us the opportunity to achieve our trump card - the destruction of privileges, in other words, the very essence of the goyim aristocracy, which was the only defense of peoples and countries against us.

THE NEW ARISTOCRACY.
On the ruins of the natural and ancestral aristocracy we put the

сама, что посвященный, хотя бы и дуракъ, можетъ пра-вить, а не посвященный, будь даже гений, ничего не пойметъ въ политикѣ. Все это гоями упущено было изъ виду. А между тѣмъ, на этомъ зиждилось ди-настическое правленіе: отецъ передавалъ сыну знаніе хода политическихъ дѣлъ такъ, чтобы никто ничего не вѣдалъ, кромѣ членовъ династіи и не могъ выдать тайны управляемому ' народу. Со временемъ, смыслъ династической передачи истиннаго положенія дѣлъ по-литики былъ утраченъ, что послужило къ успѣху на-шего дѣла.

*УНИЧТОЖЕНИЕ ПРИВИЛЕГІЙ
ГОЕВСКОЙ АРИСТОКРАТІИ.*

Во всѣхъ концахъ міра слова «свобода, равенство, брат-ство» становили **при посредствѣ** нашихъ слѣпыхъ аген-товъ цѣлые легіоны **людей**, которые съ восторгомъ несли наши знамена. Между тѣмъ, эти слова, были червяками, которые подтачивали благосостояніе гоевъ, уничтожая всюду миръ, спокойствіе, солидарность, раз-рушая всѣ основы ихъ государствъ. Вы увидите впо-слѣдствіи, что это послужило къ нашему торжеству: **это дало намъ возможность добиться козыря** — унич-тоженія привилегій, иначе говоря, самой сущности ари-стократіи гоевъ, которая была единственной противъ насъ защитой народовъ и странъ.

НОВАЯ АРИСТОКРАТІЯ.
На развалинахъ природной и родовой аристократіи мы ставимъ

aristocracy of our financial intelligentsia at the head of everything. We have set the standard for this new aristocracy in wealth, and in the science driven by our wise men.

PSYCHOLOGICAL CALCULATION.

1:27 Our triumph was also facilitated by the fact that in our relations with the people that we need, we always act on the most sensitive strings of the human mind - on calculation, on greed, on the obsession of man's material needs. And each of these human weaknesses, taken distinctly, can kill the incentive, putting the will of people at the mercy of the buyer of their activity.

THE CONCEPT OF FREEDOM.

1:28 The concept of freedom made it possible to convince the crowds that the government is nothing but the manager of the owner of the country, the people, and that it can be removed like worn-out gloves.

THE REPLACEABILITY OF THE PEOPLE'S REPRESENTATIVES.

1:29 The replaceability of the representatives of the people placed them at our mercy and as if for our purpose.

во главѣ всего ари-стократію нашей денежной интеллигенціи. Цензъ этой новой аристократіи мы установили въ богатствѣ, отъ насъ зависимомъ и въ наукѣ, двигаемой нашими му-дрецами.

ПСИХОЛОГИЧЕСКИЙ РАЗСЧЕТЪ.

Наше торжество облегло еще тѣмъ, что въ сношеніяхъ съ нужными намъ людьми мы всегда дѣйствуемъ на самыя чувствительныя струны человѣческаго ума — на расчетъ, на не-насытность матеріальныхъ потребностей человѣка. А каждая изъ перечисленныхъ человѣческихъ слабостей, взятая въ отдѣльности, способна убить инициативу, отдавая волю людей въ распоряженіе покупателя ихъ дѣятельности.

АБСТРАКЦІЯ СВОБОДЫ.

Абстракція свободы дала возможность убѣдить толпы, что правительство ничто иное, какъ управляющій собственника страны — народа, и что его можно смѣнять, какъ изношенные перчатки.

СМѢНЯЕМОСТЬ НАРОДНЫХЪ ПРЕДСТАВИТЕЛЕЙ.

Смѣняемость представителей народа отдавала ихъ въ наше распоряженіе и какъ бы нашему назначенію.

1:7 corruption- распущенность. Literally means "immorality". Marsden has "a disorganized mob".

1:8 mind- души. The word is most commonly translated as "soul".

1:9 warfare- борьбы. The word is most commonly translated as “struggle”. Marsden has “art of conflict”.

1:11 hypocrisy- лицемѣрію. Marsden has “make-believe”. Marsden is correct as well, for the word most commonly means hypocrisy but can also mean pretended or disingenuous.

1:15 This verse was not in the version that was published in 1922.

1:17 This verse is not in the published version of 1922.

1:22 This 1922 version omits приказчики и проч., “clerks and so on”. De Bogory has “tutors, valets, governesses—in rich houses, by clerks, and so forth.”

1:24 This 1922 version uniquely has the addition “of the whole world” (всего міра).

1:26 This 1922 version reads, [have, through our blind agents, brought forth whole legions of people]. The standard version reads, [have brought into our ranks, through our blind agents, whole legions].

This 1922 version reads, это дало намъ возможность добиться козыря [it gave us the opportunity to achieve our trump card]. The standard version reads, это нам дало возможность, между прочим, добиться важнейшего козыря в наши руки [it has given us the opportunity, among other things, to get the most important trump card in our hands].

PROTOCOL 2

<p><i>ECONOMIC WARFARE IS THE BASIS OF JEWISH DOMINATION.</i></p> <p>2:1 It is necessary for us, that wars, if possible, do not provide territorial advantages. This will put the war on economic ground, in which the nations will see the power of our domination in our aid, and this state of affairs will place both sides at the mercy of our international agents, who have millions of eyes, eyes that are not obstructed by any boundaries. Then our international rights will</p>	<p>ЭКОНОМИЧЕСКІЯ ВОЙНЫ — ОСНОВАНИЕ ЕВРЕЙСКАГО ПРЕОБЛАДАНІЯ.</p> <p>Намъ необходимо, чтобы войны, по возмозж-ности, не давали территориальныхъ выгодъ. Это пере-несетъ войну на экономическую почву, въ которой на-ціи въ нашей помощи усмотрятъ силу нашего преобла-данія, а такое положеніе вещей отдастъ обѣ стороны въ распоряженіе нашей интернаціональной агентуры, обладающей милліонами глазъ, взоровъ, непреграж-денныхъ никакими</p>
--	--

abolish the rights of the people in their proper sense and will rule the nations in the same way, as the civil law of states governs the affairs of their subjects among themselves.

*THE SO-CALLED
ADMINISTRATION AND SECRET
ADVISORS*

2:2 The administrators we choose from the public, depending on their servile abilities, will not be persons trained for management, and therefore they will easily become pawns in our game, in the hands of our scientists and genius advisors, specialists trained from early childhood to manage the affairs of the whole world. As you know, these specialists of ours draw the information they need for management from our political plans, from the lessons of history, from the observation of every current moment. They are not guided by the practice of unbiased historical observation, but by a theoretical routine, without any critical attitude to the results. Therefore, we have nothing to reckon with them, let them have their own fun for a while, or live in hopes of new pleasures or memories of their past experiences. Let what we have instilled in them to recognize as the dictates of science (i.e. theory) play the most important role for them. For this purpose, we are constantly, through our press, stirring up blind confidence in them. The intellectuals of the Goyim will boast of knowledge, and without logical verification, will put into action all the knowledge derived from science, combined by our

границами. Тогда наши междуна-родныя права сотрутъ народныя въ собственномъ смы-слѣ права и будутъ править народами такъ же, какъ гражданское право государствъ править отношеніями своихъ подданныхъ между собой.

*ПОКАЗНАЯ АДМИНИСТРАЦІЯ И
ТАЙНЫЕ СОВѢТНИКИ*

Ад-министраторы, выбираемые нами изъ публики, въ за-висимости отъ ихъ рабскихъ способностей, не будутъ лицами, приготовленными для управленія, и потому они легко сдѣлаются пѣшками въ нашей игрѣ, въ рукахъ нашихъ ученыхъ и геніальныхъ совѣтчиковъ, спеціа-листовъ, воспитанныхъ съ ранняго дѣтства для управ-ленія дѣлами всего міра. Какъ вамъ извѣстно, эти спеціалисты наши черпаютъ нужный для управленія свѣдѣнія изъ нашихъ политическихъ плановъ, изъ опытовъ исторіи, изъ наблюденія надъ каждымъ текущимъ мо-ментомъ. Гои не руководятся практикой безпристрастныхъ историческихъ наблюденій, а теоретической ру-тиной, безъ всякаго критическаго отношенія къ резуль-татамъ. Поэтому намъ нечего съ ними считаться, пусть они себѣ до времени веселятся или живутъ надеждами на новыя увеселенія или воспоминаніями о пережитомъ. Пусть для нихъ играетъ главнѣйшую роль то, что мы внушили признавать за велѣнія науки (т. е. теорію). Для этой цѣли мы постоянно, путемъ нашей прессы, возбуждаемъ слѣпое довѣріе къ нимъ. Интеллигенты гоевъ будутъ кичиться знаніями и безъ логической ихъ про-вѣрки, проведутъ въ дѣйствіе всѣ почерпнутыя изъ науки свѣдѣнія, скомбинированныя нашими агентами съ

agents in order to educate minds in the direction we need.

*THE SUCCESSES OF
DESTRUCTIVE TEACHINGS.*

2:3 Do not think that our claims are unproven. Consider the successes of Darwinism, Marxism, and Nietzscheism, which we have manufactured. *The corrupting significance of these directions for the Goyim's minds is more than obvious.

ADAPTABILITY TO POLITICS.

2:4 We need to take into account the modern thoughts, characters, and tendencies of the peoples in order not to make errors in politics and in the management of administrative affairs. The triumph of our system, the parts of the mechanism of which can be arranged differently according to the temperament of the peoples we meet on our way, cannot succeed unless its practical application is based on the results of the past in connection with the present.

THE ROLE OF THE PRESS

2:5 Modern states have a great power in their hands that creates a movement of thought in the people - the press. The role of the press is to point out supposedly necessary demands, to transmit the complaints of the people's voice, to express and create discontent. The press embodies the triumph of *verbal expression. But the states did not know how to use this power and it

цѣлью воспитанія умовъ въ нужномъ для насъ на-правленіи.

*УСПѢХИ РАЗРУШИТЕЛЬНЫХЪ
УЧЕНИЙ.*

Вы не думайте, что утвержденія наши голословны. Обратите вниманіе на подстроенные нами успѣхи Дарвинизма, Марксизма, Ницшеизма. Растлѣвающее значеніе этихъ направленій для гоевскихъ умовъ болѣе чѣмъ очевидно.

*ПРИСПОСОБЛЯЕМОСТЬ КЪ
ПОЛИТИКѢ.*

Намъ необходи-мо считаться съ современными мыслями, характерами, тенденціями народовъ, чтобы не дѣлать промаховъ въ политикѣ и въ управленіи административными дѣлами. Торжество нашей системы, части механизма которой можно располагать разнo, смотря по темпераменту на-родовъ, встрѣчаемыхъ нами на пути, не можетъ имѣть успѣха, если практическое ея примѣненіе не будетъ основываться на итогахъ прошлаго въ связи съ настоя-щимъ.

РОЛЬ ПРЕССЫ.

Въ рукахъ современныхъ государствъ имѣется великая сила, создающая движеніе мысли въ народъ —это пресса. Роль прессы —указывать, якобы, необходимыя требованія, передавать жалобы народнаго голоса, выражать и создавать неудовольствія. Въ прессѣ воплощается торжество словоговоренія. Но государства не

ended up in our hands. Through it we achieved influence while remaining in the shadows. Thanks to the press we gathered gold into our hands, even though we had to take it from streams of blood and tears. But we have compensated ourselves by sacrificing many of our people. Every sacrifice on our part is worth a thousand goyim before God.	умѣли воспользоваться этой силой и она очутилась въ нашихъ рукахъ. Черезъ нее мы добились вліянія, сами оставаясь въ тѣни. Благодаря ей мы собрали въ свои руки золото, не взирая на то, что намъ приходилось его брать изъ потоковъ крови и слезъ. Но мы откупились, жертвуя многими изъ нашего народа. Каждая жертва съ нашей стороны стоитъ тысячи гоевъ передъ Богомъ.
--	--

2:3 This 1922 version is slightly shorter than the standard version. The 1922 version reads: Растлѣвающее значеніе этихъ направлений для гоевскихъ умовъ болѣе чѣмъ очевидно (The corrupting significance of these directions for the Goyim's minds is more than obvious.) The standard version reads: Растлевающее значеніе для гоевскихъ умовъ этихънаправлений нам-то, по крайней мере, должно бытьочевидно (The corrupting significance of these directions for the Goyim's minds should at least be obvious to us.)

2:5 This 1922 version has a slightly variant reading, словоговоренія (wordsmithing; verbal expression). The standard version has свободоговоренія (freedom of speech).

PROTOCOL 3

<p><i>*THE SYMBOLIC SERPENT AND ITS SIGNIFICANCE.</i></p> <p>3:1 Today I can tell you that our goal is just a few steps away. There is a short distance left, and the entire path we have traveled is ready to close its cycle of the Symbolic Serpent, as we signify our people. When this circle closes, all European states will be closed by it like a tight vise.</p>	<p><i>*СИМВОЛИЧЕСКИЙ ЗМЕЙ И ЕГО ЗНАЧЕНИЕ.</i></p> <p>Сегодня могу сообщить, что наша цель уже внескольких шагах от нас. Остается небольшоепространство, и весь пройденный нами путь готов ужесомкнуть свой цикл Символического Змия, каковым мыизображаем наш народ. Когда этот круг замкнется, всеевропейские государства будут им замкнуты, каккрепкими тисками.</p>
---	--

*THE INSTABILITY OF
CONSTITUTIONAL SCALES,
TERROR IN THE PALACES.*

3:2 Modern constitutional scales will soon fall over, because we have not set them with precision, so that they will not stop wobbling until their holder is worn out. The goyim assumed that they had bound it tightly enough, and they all expected the scales to balance. But the holder - the Reigning Ones - are overshadowed by their representatives, who are foolish, carried away by their unchecked and unaccountable power. They owed this power to the terror imposed on the palaces. Having no access to their people, to their very society, the Reigning Ones can no longer collude with them and strengthen themselves against the powers-seekers. The seeing power of the royal and the blind power of the people, which we have separated, have lost all significance, for separately, like a blind man without a stick, they are weak.

POWER AND AMBITION.

3:3 In order to incite the power-seekers to abuse their power, we pitted all our forces against each other, by developing their liberal tendencies towards independence. In this way, we have stirred up all kinds of enterprise, we have armed all sides, we have made the government the target of all ambitions. We have turned the state into an arena where turmoil is played out... A little longer and disorder and bankruptcy will appear everywhere.

*НЕУСТОЙЧИВОСТЬ
КОНСТИТУЦИОННЫХ ВѢСОВЪ,
ТЕРРОРЪ ВО ДВОРЦАХЪ.*

Современные конституціонные вѣсы скоро опрокинутся, потому что мы установили ихъ не съ точностью, для того, чтобы они не переставали колебаться, пока не перетрется ихъ держатель. Гои предполагали, что они его достаточно крѣпко сковали и все ожидали, что вѣсы придутъ въ равновѣсіе. Но держатель — Царствующіе — заслонены своими представителями, кото-рые дурятъ, увлекаясь своей безконтрольностью и без-отвѣтственной властью. Властью же этой они обязаны навѣянному во дворцы террору. Не имѣя доступа къ своему народу, въ самую его среду, Царствующіе уже не могутъ сговориться съ нимъ и укрѣпиться противъ властолюбцевъ. Раздѣленные нами зрячая царская сила и слѣпая сила народа потеряли всякое значеніе, ибо от-дѣльно, какъ слѣпецъ безъ палки, онѣ немощны.

ВЛАСТЬ И ЧЕСТОЛЮБІЕ.

Чтобы побудить властолюб-цевъ къ злоупотребленію властью, мы противопостави-ли другъ другу всѣ силы, развивъ ихъ либеральныя тенденціи къ независимости. Мы въ этомъ направленіи возбудили всякую предприимчивость, мы вооружили всѣ партіи, мы поставили власть мишенью всѣхъ амбицій. Изъ государства мы сдѣлали арены, на которыхъ ра-зыгрываются смуты... Еще немного и беспорядки, бан-кротства появятся всюду.

*PARLIAMENTARY SPEECHES;
PAMPHLETS, ABUSE OF
POWER.*

3:4 Inexhaustible talkers turned *parliaments and administrative assemblies into speaking contests. Brave journalists, ruthless pamphleteers attack the administrative staff on a daily basis; the abuse of power will finally prepare all the institutions for the fall and everything will fly upside down under the blows of the crazed mob.

*ECONOMIC SLAVERY, "THE
RIGHTS OF THE PEOPLE."*

3:5 Peoples are chained to hard labor by poverty more than they were chained by slavery and serfdom. They could be freed from those somehow or another, they could be reckoned with, but they can't free themselves from the poverty. We have included in the Constitutions rights that are fictitious, not real rights for the masses. All these so-called "rights of the people" can exist only in an idea that is never realized in practice. What does it mean to the laboring class worker, bent over his hard work, crushed by his fate, for talkers to get the right to talk, for journalists to write all kinds of nonsense along with their work, since the laboring class has no other benefit from the Constitution than the pitiful crumbs we throw them from our table for casting their votes in favor of our regulations, our minions, our agents?

Republican rights are a bitter irony for the poor, because the necessity of almost daily labor does not give them

*ПАРЛАМЕНТСКІЯ ГОВОРІЛЬНИ;
ПАМФЛЕТЫ, ЗЛОУПОТРЕБЛЕНІЯ
ВЛАСТЬЮ.*

Неистошчимые говоруны превратили въ ораторскія состязанія парламенты и административныя собранія. Смѣлые журналисты, безцеремонные памфлетисты ежедневно нападаютъ на административный персоналъ; злоупотребленія властью окончательно подготавливаютъ всѣ учрежденія къ паденію и все полетитъ вверхъ ногами подъ ударами обезумѣвшей толпы.

*ЭКОНОМИЧЕСКОЕ РАБСТВО,
«ПРАВА НАРОДА».*

Народы прикованы къ тяжелому труду бѣдностью больше, чѣмъ ихъ приковывало рабство и крѣпостное право. Отъ тѣхъ такъ или иначе могли освободиться, могли съ ни-ми считаться, а отъ нужды они не оторвутся. Мы вклю-чили въ конституціи такія права, которыя для массъ являются фиктивными, а не дѣйствительными правами. Всѣ эти, такъ называемыя, «права народа» могутъ существовать только въ идеѣ, на практикѣ никогда неосуществимой. Что для пролетарія труженника, согнутаго въ дугу надъ тяжелымъ трудомъ, придавленного своей участью, полученіе говорунами права болтать, журна-листами права писать всякую чепуху наряду съ дѣломъ, разъ пролетаріатъ не имѣетъ иной выгоды отъ консти-туціи, кромѣ тѣхъ жалкихъ крохъ, которыя мы имъ бросаемъ съ нашего стола за подачу ими голосовъ въ пользу нашихъ предписаній, ставленниковъ нашихъ, на-шихъ агентовъ?

the real use of them, but it takes away from them the guarantee of constant and reliable earnings, making them dependent on the strike of their masters or associates.

KULAKS AND ARISTOCRACY.

3:6 Under our leadership, the people are destroying the aristocracy, which is their real defense and sustainer, for the sake of their own benefits, which are inseparable from the people's welfare. With the destruction of the aristocracy, however, it falls under the oppression of the *kulaks, the profiteers who have imposed a ruthless yoke on the workers.

THE ARMY OF THE MASONIC-JEWS.

3:7 *Then we must appear, supposedly, as the saviors of the worker from this oppression and offer him to join the ranks of our troops - socialists, anarchists, communists, to whom we always give our support out of the supposedly fraternal rule of the common human support of our social freemasonry. The aristocracy, which rightfully benefited from the labor of the workers, was interested in keeping the workers fed, healthy, and strong.

THE DEGENERATION OF THE GOYIM.

We are interested in the opposite, in the degeneration of the goyim. Our

Республиканскія права для бѣдняка — горькая иронія, ибо необходимость чуть не поденного труда не даетъ имъ настоящаго пользованія ими, но зато отнимаетъ у нихъ гарантію постояннаго и вѣрнаго заработка, ставя его въ зависимость отъ стачекъ хозяевъ или товарищей.

КУЛАЧЕСТВО И АРИСТОКРАТІЯ.

Народъ подѣ нашимъ руководствомъ уничтожаетъ аристократію, которая есть его настоящая защита и кормилица ради собственныхъ выгодъ, неразрывно связанныхъ съ народнымъ благосостояніемъ. Съ уничтоженіемъ же аристократіи онъ подпадаетъ подѣ гнетъ кулачества, разжившихся пройдохъ, насѣвшихъ на рабочихъ безжалостнымъ ярмомъ.

АРМІЯ МАСОНО-ЕВРЕЙСТВА.

Вотъ тогда мы должны явиться, якобы, спасителями рабочаго отъ этого гнета и предложить ему вступить въ ряды нашихъ войскъ-соціалистовъ, анархистовъ, коммунистовъ, которымъ мы всегда оказываемъ поддержку изъ, якобы, братскаго правила общечеловѣческой солидарности нашего соціального масонства. Аристократія, пользовавшаяся по праву трудомъ рабочихъ, была заинтересована въ томъ, чтобы рабочіе были сыты, здоровы и крѣпки.

ВЫРОЖДЕНИЕ ГОЕВЪ.

Мы же заинтересованы въ обратномъ, въ вырожденіи гоевъ. Наша власть — въ хроническомъ

power lies in the chronic undernourishment and weakness of the worker, because *by all this he is entrapped by our will, and in his own power he will find neither strength nor energy to oppose it.

HUNGER AND THE RIGHTS OF CAPITAL.

Hunger creates the rights of capital over the worker more firmly than the aristocracy was given this right by the legitimate royal power.

3:8 By necessity and the envious hatred that comes from it, we move the mobs, and by their hands we wipe out those who hinder us on our way.

THE CROWD AND THE ENTHRONEMENT OF THE "UNIVERSAL LORD."

3:9 When the time comes for our Universal Lord to be crowned, the same hands will sweep away any obstacle that might be present.

THE FUNDAMENTAL PRECEPT IN THE PROGRAM OF THE FUTURE MASONIC PUBLIC SCHOOLS.

3:10 The Goyim are accustomed to thinking without our best advice of science, so they do not see the urgent necessity that we, when our kingdom comes, will rigorously adhere to, namely: that public schools should teach the one true first of all sciences about the structure of human life, social life, which requires the division of labor and, consequently, the division of people into classes and sub-classes. It is necessary for everyone to know that equality

недоѣданіи и слабости рабочаго, потому что онъ всѣмъ этимъ закрѣпощается нашей волѣ, а въ своихъ властяхъ онъ не найдетъ ни силъ, ни энергіи для противодѣйствія ей.

ГОЛОДЪ И ПРАВА КАПИТАЛА.

Голодъ создаетъ права капитала на рабочаго вѣрнѣе, чѣмъ аристократіи да-вала это право законная царская власть.

Нуждою и происходящей отъ нея завистливой ненавистью мы двигаемъ толпами, и ихъ руками стираемъ тѣхъ, кто намъ мѣшаетъ на пути нашемъ.

ТОЛПА И КОРОНАЦІЯ «ВСЕМІРНАГО ВЛАДЫКИ».

Когда придетъ время короноваться нашему Всеми́рному Вла-дыкѣ, то тѣ же руки сметутъ могущее быть тому пре-пятствіемъ.

ОСНОВНОЙ ПРЕДМЕТЬ ПРОГРАММЫ БУДУЩИХЪ МАСОН-СКИХЪ НАРОДНЫХЪ ШКОЛЬ.

Гои отвыкли думать безъ на-шихъ лучшихъ совѣтовъ науки, поэтому они не видятъ настоящей необходимости въ томъ, что, мы, когда наступитъ наше царство, будемъ неукоснительно при-держиваться а именно: что въ народныхъ школахъ надо преподавать единую истинную первую изъ всѣхъ науку о строѣ человѣческой жизни, соціального быта, требующаго раздѣленія труда,

cannot exist due to the difference in the purpose of the activity, that the one who by his act compromises an entire class and the one who does not affect anyone other than his honor cannot be equally accountable before the law.

THE SECRET OF THE SCIENCE OF SOCIAL ORDER.

The correct science of the social system, into the secrets of which we do not allow the goyim to enter, would show everyone that position and labor must be kept in a certain circle, so as not to be a source of human misery from the discrepancy between education and work. By learning this science, the nations will voluntarily comply with the *Jewish authorities and the system of government they have established. In the present state of science and the direction we have created for it, the people, who blindly believe the printed word, have, in their delusions, in their ignorance, hostility to all classes which they consider superior to themselves, because they do not understand the significance of each class.

A GENERAL ECONOMIC CRISIS.

3:11 This hatred is further increased on the ground of a general economic crisis, which will stop business exchange transactions and the course of industry. Having created a general economic crisis by all the *stealthy ways available to us, with the help of

а слѣдовательно раздѣ-ленія людей на классы и сословія. Необходимо чтобы всѣ знали, что равенства быть не можетъ, вслѣдствіе различія назначеній дѣятельности, что не могутъ равно отвѣчать передъ закономъ тотъ, кто поступкомъ своимъ компрометируетъ цѣлое сословіе и тотъ, кто не затрагиваетъ имъ никого кромѣ своей чести.

ТАЙНА НАУКИ СОЦІАЛЬНАГО СТРОЯ.

Правильная наука соціального строя, въ тайны которой мы не допускаемъ гоевъ, показала бы всѣмъ, что мѣсто и трудъ должны сохраняться въ опредѣленномъ кругу, чтобы не быть источникомъ человѣческихъ мукъ отъ несоотвѣтствія воспитанія съ работой. При изученіи этой науки, наро-ды станутъ добровольно повиноваться **еврейскимъ** вла-стямъ и распредѣленному ими строю въ государствѣ. При теперешнемъ же состояніи науки и нами создан-номъ ея направленіи, народъ, слѣпо вѣрящій печатно-му слову, питаетъ, во внушенныхъ ему заблужденіяхъ, въ невѣдѣніи своемъ, вражду ко всѣмъ сословіямъ, которыя онъ считаетъ выше себя, ибо не понимаетъ зна-ченія каждого сословія.

ОБЩІЙ ЭКОНОМИЧЕСКІЙ КРИЗИСЪ.

Указанная вражда еще больше увеличивается на почвѣ общаго экономи-ческаго кризиса, который остановить биржевыя сдѣл-ки и ходъ промышленности. Создавъ всѣми

gold, which is all in our hands, we will throw whole crowds of workers into the streets at the same time in all the countries of Europe. These crowds will rush with pleasure to shed the blood of those whom they, in the simplicity of their ignorance, have envied since childhood and whose property they can then plunder.

THE SAFETY OF "OURS."

3:12 They will not touch our [people], because the moment of the attack will be known to us and we will take measures to protect our own.

THE DESPOTISM OF FREEMASONRY IS THE KINGDOM OF REASON.

3:13 We have convinced that progress will lead everyone to the kingdom of reason. Our despotism will be so, for it will be able to pacify all unrest by various severities, to eliminate liberalism from all institutions.

THE LOSS OF THE LEADERS OF FREEMASONRY AND THE "GREAT" FRENCH REVOLUTION.

3:14 When the people see all kinds of compromises and leniencies being made to them in the name of freedom, they imagine that they are the ruler and rush to power, but of course, like any blind man, they encounter a lot of obstacles: they rush to look for leaders, does not think of going back to the old ways and submits *obediently at our feet.

доступ-ными намъ **подпольными** путями, съ помощью золо-та, которое все въ нашихъ рукахъ, общій экономи-ческій кризисъ, мы бросимъ на улицы цѣлыя толпы рабочихъ одновременно во всѣхъ странахъ Европы. Эти толпы съ наслаждениемъ бросятся проливать кровь тѣхъ, кому они въ простотѣ своего невѣдѣнія, завиду-ють съ дѣтства и чьи имущества имъ можно будетъ тогда грабить.

БЕЗОПАСНОСТЬ «НАШИХЪ».

Нашихъ они не тронуть, потому что моментъ нападенія будетъ намъ извѣстенъ и нами будутъ приняты мѣры къ огражденію своихъ.

ДЕСПОТИЗМЪ МАСОНСТВА — ЦАРСТВО РАЗУМА.

Мы убѣ-дили, что прогрессъ приведетъ всѣхъ къ царству разу-ма. Нашъ деспотизмъ и будетъ таковъ, ибо онъ сѣумѣ-еть разными строгостями замирить всѣ волненія, вы-травить либерализмъ изъ всѣхъ учрежденій.

УТРАТА РУКОВОДИТЕЛЕЙ МАСОНСТВА И «ВЕЛИКАЯ» ФРАН-ЦУЗСКАЯ РЕВОЛЮЦІЯ.

Когда народъ видитъ, что ему во имя свободы дѣлають всякія уступки и послабленія, онъ воображаетъ, что онъ владыка и кидается къ власти, но, конечно, какъ и всякій слѣпецъ, натывается на массу препятствій: бросается искать руководителей, не дога-дывается вернуться къ прежнему и слагаетъ **покорно** свои полномочія у нашихъ ногъ.

Remember the French Revolution, to which we gave the name "Great": the secrets of its preparation are well known to us, for it was all the work of our hands.

3:15 Since then, we have been leading the people from one disappointment to another, so that they, too, abandon us in favor of that Great King, the Despot of Zion's blood, whom we are preparing for the world.

3:16 At present we, as an international power, are invincible, because when we alone are attacked, we are supported by other governments. The relentless wickedness of the goyish peoples, crawling before power, ruthless to weakness, merciless to misconduct and lenient to crime, unwilling to tolerate the contradictions of the free system, patient to the point of martyrdom before the violence of bold despotism - this is what helps our freedom.

They tolerate and endure such abuses from modern dictator presidents and prime ministers, for the least of which they would behead twenty kings.

THE ROLE OF SECRET MASONIC AGENTS.

3:17 How can we explain such a phenomenon, such a lack of consistency of the masses in their attitude to events of seemingly the same order?

Вспомните французскую революцию, которой мы дали имя «Великой»: тайны ее подготовления намъ хорошо извѣстны, ибо она вся — дѣло нашихъ рукъ.

Съ тѣхъ поръ мы водимъ народъ отъ одного разочарованія къ другому, чтобы онъ и отъ насъ отказался въ пользу того Великаго Царя Дес-пота Сионской крови, котораго мы готовимъ для міра.

Въ настоящее время мы, какъ международная сила, неуязвимы, потому что при нападеніи на насъ однихъ, насъ поддерживаютъ другія государства. Неистощимая подлость гоевскихъ народовъ, ползающихъ передъ си-лой, безжалостныхъ къ слабости, беспощадныхъ къ про-ступкамъ и снисходительныхъ къ преступленіямъ, не желающихъ выносить противорѣчій свободнаго строя, терпѣливыхъ до мученичества передъ насиліемъ смѣ-лаго деспотизма — вотъ что способствуетъ нашей не-зависимости.

Отъ современныхъ президентовъ и премьеровъ диктаторовъ они терпятъ и выносятъ такія злоупотреб-ленія, за меньшее изъ которыхъ они обезглавили бы двадцать королей.

РОЛЬ ТАЙНЫХЪ МАСОНСКИХЪ АГЕНТОВЪ.

Чѣмъ же объ-яснить такое явленіе, такую непослѣдовательность на-родныхъ массъ въ отношеніи своемъ къ событіямъ, ка-залось бы, одного порядка?

<p>3:18 The explanation for this phenomenon is that these dictators whisper to the people through their agents, that by their abuses they are harming the states for the higher goals of achieving the good of the peoples, their international brotherhood, solidarity and equality.</p> <p>3:19 And so the people condemn the right and excuse the guilty, becoming more and more convinced that they can do whatever they want. Thanks to this situation, the people destroy all stability and create disorder at every turn.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>FREEDOM.</i></p> <p>3:20 The word "freedom" sets human societies up to fight against all authority, *even God's and nature's. That is why at our enthronement we will have to eliminate this word from the human lexicon as a principle of animal power that turns crowds into bloodthirsty beasts.</p> <p>3:21 It is true that beasts fall asleep every time they drink blood, and at that time it is easy to put them in chains, but if they are not given blood, they do not sleep and fight.</p>	<p>Объясняется явление это тѣмъ, что диктаторы эти шепчутъ народу черезъ сво-ихъ агентовъ, что они тѣми злоупотребленіями нано-сятъ ущербъ государствамъ для высшихъ цѣлей — до-стиженія блага народовъ, ихъ международного брат-ства, солидарности и равноправія. Конечно, имъ не го-ворятъ, что такое соединеніе должно совершиться толь-ко подѣ нашей державой.</p> <p>И вотъ народъ осуждаетъ правыхъ и оправдыва-етъ виновныхъ, все болѣе и болѣе убѣждаясь, что онъ можетъ творить все, что ни пожелаетъ. Благодаря такому положенію народъ разрушаетъ всякую устойчи-вость и создаетъ безпорядки на каждомъ шагу.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>СВОБОДА.</i></p> <p>Слово «свобода» выставляетъ людскія об-щества на борьбу противъ всякой власти, даже Боже-ской и природной. Вотъ почему при нашемъ воцареніи мы должны будемъ это слово исключить изъ чело-вѣческаго лексикона, какъ принципъ животной силы, прев-ращающей толпы въ кровожадныхъ звѣрей.</p> <p>Правда звѣри засыпаютъ каждый разъ, какъ напьются крови, и въ это время ихъ легко заковать въ цѣпи, но если имъ не дать крови, то они не спятъ и борются.</p>
---	---

3:1 The 1922 version omits the section about the Symbolic Serpent. I have added it to the text above.

3:6 kulaks [кулачества] the term which was used to describe peasants who owned over 8 acres of land towards the end of the Russian Empire. In the early Soviet Union, particularly in Soviet Russia and Azerbaijan, kulak became a vague reference to property ownership among peasants who were considered hesitant

allies of the Bolshevik Revolution. During the Russian Revolution, kulak was used to chastise peasants who withheld grain from the Bolsheviks.

3:7 This 1922 version adds “The we must appear” [Вотъ тогда мы должны] The standard version does not have that small variant reading.

3:7 This 1922 version adds “by all this he is entrapped by our will, and in his own power he is not” [всѣмъ этимъ закрѣпощается нашей волѣ, а въ своихъ властяхъ онъ не]. The standard version does not have that addition.

3:10 Jewish [еврейскимъ] is not found in the standard version. This appears to be an interpolation in the 1922 version.

3:11 stealthy [подпольными] is not found in the standard version. The most common translation for подпольными is clandestine or underground.

3:14 obediently [покорно] is not found in the standard version.

3:20 This 1922 version omits “against every kind of authority [против всякой власти]. Natalie De Bogory’s translation also omits it. Victor Marsen’s translation did not omit it. Apparently De Bogory and Marsden did not use the exact Russian text of the Protocols.

PROTOCOL 4

<i>STAGES OF THE REPUBLIC.</i>	<i>СТАДІИ РЕСПУБЛИКИ.</i>
4:1 Every republic goes through various stages. The first of them lies in the first days of the insanity of a blind man, moving left and right, the second in demagoguery, from which anarchy will be born, leading inevitably to despotism, but already illegal, open, and therefore accountable, and to invisible and unknowable, but nevertheless sensitive despotism, of any secret organization, the more unceremoniously it operates, because it operates covertly, behind the backs of various agents, whose	Всякая республика проходитъ нѣсколько стадій. Первая изъ нихъ заключена въ пер-выхъ дняхъ безумствованія слѣпца, мятущагося направо и налѣво, вторая въ демагогіи отъ которой родится анархія, приводящая неизбежно къ деспотизму, но уже незаконному, открытому, а потому отвѣтственному, а къ невидимому и невѣдомому, и тѣмъ не менѣе чувстви-тельному деспотизму, какой бы то ни было тайной орга-низации, тѣмъ безцеремоннѣе дѣйствующей, что она дѣйствуетъ прикрито, за спиною разныхъ агентовъ, смѣна которыхъ не только не вредить, но воспособ-ляетъ тайной силѣ, избавляющей, благодаря этой смѣнѣ,

intermingling not only does not harm, but aids the secret power, which, thanks to this intermingling, is relieved of the need to spend its funds on rewarding those who have served for a long time.

**EXTERNAL FREEMASONRY.*

4:2 Who and what can overthrow an invisible force? And our power is like this. *External Freemasonry serves as a blind cover for it and its goals, but the plan of action of this force, even its very location, will always remain unknown to the people.

FREEDOM AND FAITH.

4:3 But freedom could be harmless and exist in the state without harming the welfare of nations if it were based on the principles of faith in God, the brotherhood of mankind, *and the idea of equality, which is contradicted by the very laws of creation that instituted submission. With such a faith, the people would be governed by the care of the parishes and would walk humbly and meekly under the hand of their spiritual shepherd, obeying God's order on earth. This is why it is necessary for us to undermine the faith, to tear the very principle of Godhead and spirit out of the minds of the goyim, and to replace everything with mathematical calculations and material needs.

INTERNATIONAL TRADE AND INDUSTRIAL COMPETITION, THE ROLE OF PROFITEERING.

4:5 To keep the minds of the goyim from thinking and noticing, it is necessary to divert them to industry

отъ необходимости тратить свои средства на вознаграждение долгосрочныхъ прослужившихъ.

ВНѢШНЕЕ МАСОНСТВО.

Кто и что можетъ свергнуть незримую силу? А сила наша такова. Внѣшнее масонство служить слѣпымъ прикрытіемъ ее и ея цѣлей, но планъ дѣйствія этой силы, даже самое мѣстопробываніе ея для народа всегда останется неизвѣстнымъ.

СВОБОДА И ВѢРА.

Но свобода могла бы быть без-вредной и просуществовать въ государственномъ обиходѣ безъ ущерба для благоденствія народовъ, если бы она держалась на принципахъ вѣры въ Бога, на брат-ствѣ человѣчества, *мысли о равенствѣ, которому проти-ворѣчать сами законы творенія, установившіе подвласт-ность. При такой вѣрѣ народъ былъ бы управляемъ опекой приходовъ и шелъ бы смиренно и кротко подъ рукой своего духовнаго пастыря, повинуюсь Божьему распредѣленію на землѣ. Вотъ почему намъ необходимо подорвать вѣру, вырвать изъ ума гоевъ самый прин-ципъ Божества и духа и замѣнить все арифметическими расчетами и матеріальными потребностями.

*МЕЖДУНАРОДНАЯ
ТОРГОВОПРОМЫШЛЕННАЯ
КОНКУРЕНЦІЯ, РОЛЬ СПЕКУЛЯЦІИ.*

Чтобы умы гоевъ не успѣвали думать и замѣчать, надо ихъ отвлечь на промышленность и торговлю. Такимъ образомъ всѣ націи будутъ искать своей выгоды, и въ борьбѣ за нее не замѣтятъ своего об-щаго врага. Но для того, чтобы

and commerce. In this way, all nations will seek their own benefit, and in the struggle for it they will not notice their common enemy. But in order for freedom to finally corrupt and bankrupt the goyim societies, it is necessary to put industry on profiteering ground: this will ensure that what is taken from the land by industry will not be kept in our hands and will go to profiteering, i.e. into our coffers.

WORSHIP OF GOLD.

4:6 The intense struggle for supremacy, the shocks in economic life will create, and have already created, frustrated, cold and heartless societies. These societies will have a complete disgust for higher politics and religion. They will be guided only by calculation, that is, by gold, to which they will have a real worship, for the material pleasures it can give... Then, not to serve the good, not even for the sake of wealth, but out of hatred for the privileged, the lower classes of the goyim will follow us against our competitors for power, the goyim intellectuals.

свобода окончательно раз-ложила и раззорила гоевскія общества, надо промышлен-ность поставить на спекулятивную почву: это послужитъ къ тому, чтобы отнятое промышленностью отъ земли не удержалось въ рукахъ и перешло къ спекуля-ціи, т. е. въ наши кассы.

КУЛЬТЬ ЗОЛОТА.

Напряженная борьба за превосходство, толчки въ экономической жизни создадутъ, да и создали уже, разочарованныя, холодныя и безсердечныя общества. Эти общества получаютъ полное отвращеніе къ высшей политикѣ и къ религіи. Руководителемъ ихъ будетъ только разсчетъ, т. е. золото, къ которому они будутъ имѣть настоящій культъ, за тѣ матеріальныя на-слажденія, которое оно можетъ дать.... Тогда то не для служенія добру, даже не ради богатства, а изъ одной ненависти къ привилегированному, низшіе классы го-евъ пойдутъ за нами противъ нашихъ конкурентовъ на власть интеллигентовъ гоевъ.

4:2 External Freemasonry: Victor Marsden translated Внешнее масонство as Gentile Masonry.

4:3 This 1922 version omits the word вне [outside]. The standard version reads outside of the thought of equality [вне мысли о равенстве].

PROTOCOL 5

<p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE CREATION OF INCREASED CENTRALIZATION OF GOVERNMENT.</i></p> <p>5:1 What form of administrative rule can be given to societies where bribery has spread everywhere, where wealth is achieved only by the clever surprises of fraudulent products, where immorality reigns, where morality is enforced by oppressive measures and harsh laws, and not by voluntary principles, where feelings for homeland and religion are erased by international convictions? What form of government should be given to these societies but the despotic one which I shall describe *to you below? We will create an increased centralization of government in order to take all social powers into our hands. We will regulate mechanically all the actions of the political life of our subjects by new laws. These laws will take away one by one all the freedoms and liberties that have been allowed by the goyim and our kingdom will be marked by such a majestic despotism that it will be able at any time and in any place to swat away the opposing and *protesting goyim.</p> <p>5:2 They will tell us that the despotism of which I speak is inconsistent with modern progress, but I will prove the contrary.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE WAY FREEMASONRY HAS SEIZED POWER.</i></p> <p>5:3 In the days when the nations looked upon those who reigned as</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>СОЗДАНИЕ УСИЛЕННОЙ ЦЕНТРАЛИЗАЦИИ УПРАВЛЕНИЯ.</i></p> <p>Ка-кую форму административнаго правленія можно дать обществамъ, въ которыхъ подкупность проникла всюду, гдѣ богатства достигаются только ловкими сюрпризами полумошенническихъ продѣлокъ, гдѣ царствуетъ рас-пущенность, гдѣ нравственность поддерживается кара-тельными мѣрами и суровыми законами, а не добро-вольно воспринятыми принципами, гдѣ чувства къ ро-динѣ и къ религии затерты космополитическими убѣж-деніями. Какую форму правленія дать этимъ обще-ствамъ, какъ не ту деспотическую, которую я вамъ опишу далѣе? Мы создадимъ усиленную централизацию управленія, чтобы всѣ общественныя силы забрать въ руки. Мы урегулируемъ механически всѣ дѣйствія по-литической жизни нашихъ подданныхъ новыми закона-ми. Законы эти отберуть одно за другимъ всѣ послаб-ленія и вольности, которыя были допущены гоями и наше царство ознаменуется такимъ величественнымъ деспо-тизмомъ, что онъ въ состояніи будетъ во всякое время и во всякомъ мѣстѣ прихлопнуть противодѣйствую-щихъ и протестующихъ гоевъ.</p> <p>Намъ скажутъ, что тотъ деспотизмъ, о которомъ я говорю, не согласуется съ современнымъ прогрессомъ, но я вамъ докажу обратное.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ПУТИ ЗАХВАТА ВЛАСТИ МАСОНСТВОМЪ.</i></p> <p>Въ тѣ времена, когда народы глядѣли на царствовавшихъ, какъ на чис-тое</p>
--	---

the pure manifestation of God's will, the goyim obeyed the autocracy of *kings without complaint, but since the day we have indoctrinated them with the idea of their own rights, they have come to regard those who reign as mere mortals. The anointing by divine election fell from the head of kings in the eyes of the people, and when we took away their faith in God, the power of authority was thrown out into the street as public property and seized by us.

5:4 In addition, the art of controlling masses and individuals by means of cleverly constructed theory and phraseology, rules of social life, and all sorts of other tricks in which they understand nothing, belongs also to the specialists of our administrative minds, trained in analysis, observation, and such subtle considerations in which we have no rivals, as we have no rivals in drawing up plans of political action and unity. The Jesuits alone could have equaled us in this, but we were able to discredit them in the eyes of the senseless crowd as a transparent organization, while we ourselves, with our secret organization, remained in the shadows. However, it does not matter to the world whether the *head of Catholicism or our King of Zion's blood will be its Lord, but we, the chosen people, do not care.

*THE REASON FOR THE
IMPOSSIBILITY OF AGREEMENT
BETWEEN NATIONS.*

5:5 In the meantime, a worldwide coalition of goyim could handle us. We pitted against each other the

проявление Божьей Воли, гои безропотно покорялись самодержавію царей, но съ того дня, какъ мы имъ вну-шили мысль о собственныхъ правахъ, они стали счи-тать царствующихъ лицъ простыми смертными. Пома-заніе Божественнымъ избраніемъ ниспало съ главы царей въ глазахъ народа, а когда мы отняли отъ него вѣру въ Бога, то мощъ власти была выброшена на ули-цу, какъ публичная собственность и захвачена нами.

Кромъ того, искусство управлять массами и лицами посредствомъ ловко подстроенной теоріи и фразеологіи, правилами общежитія и всякими другими уловками, въ которыхъ гои ничего не смыслятъ, принадлежить также къ спеціальностямъ нашего административнаго ума, воспитаннаго на анализъ, наблюденіи, на такихъ тонкихъ соображеніяхъ, въ которыхъ у насъ нѣтъ со-перниковъ, какъ нѣтъ и въ составленіи плановъ полити-ческаго дѣйствія и солидарности. Одни иезуиты могли бы въ этомъ съ нами сравняться, но мы ихъ сьумѣли дискредитировать въ глазахъ бессмысленной толпы, какъ организацію явную, сами со своей организаціей тайной, оставшись въ тѣни. Впрочемъ, не все ли равно для міра, кто будетъ его Владыкой — глава ли католи-чества или нашъ Царь Сіонской крови, намъ же, из-бранному народу, это далеко не все равно.

*ПРИЧИНА НЕВОЗМОЖНОСТИ
СОГЛАШЕНІЯ МЕЖДУ
ГОСУДАР-СТВАМИ.*

Временно съ нами могла бы справиться всемір-ная коалиція гоевъ. Но съ этой стороны мы обезпечены тѣми глубокими корнями разлада между ними, который уже вырвать нельзя. Мы противопоставили другъ дру-гу личные и

personal and national *interests of the goyim, the religious and tribal hatreds that we had cultivated in their hearts for twenty centuries. Thanks to all this, no state will find support for its outstretched hand from anywhere, for everyone must think that an alliance against us is not beneficial to himself. We are too powerful to be reckoned with. The Powers cannot make even a small private agreement without us being secretly involved.*

THE PREDESTINATION OF THE JEWS.

5:6 *Per Me Reges Regnant- "Through Me Kings reign." We are told by the prophets that we have been chosen by God Himself to reign over the whole earth. God has given us genius to enable us to fulfill our task. If the opposing camp had genius, it would still be able to *cope with us, no outsider is equal to an old settler: the fight between us would be more merciless than the world has ever seen.

GOLD IS THE ENGINE OF GOVERNMENT MACHINERY.

And their genius would be too late. All the wheels of the government mechanisms are driven by an engine in our hands, and this engine is gold. The science of political economics, invented by our scholars, has *long indicated a royal prestige for capital.

MONOPOLY IN TRADE AND INDUSTRY.

5:7 In order to operate without constraints, capital must achieve

національные **интересы** гоевъ, религиозныя и племенные ненависти, выращенныя нами въ ихъ сердцахъ въ продолженіи двадцати вѣковъ. Благодаря всему этому ни одно государство не встрѣтитъ ни откуда поддержки своей протянутой рукѣ, ибо каждый долженъ думать, что соглашеніе противъ насъ не выгодно ему самому. Мы слишкомъ сильны, съ нами приходится счи-таться. Державы даже небольшого частнаго согла-шенія не могутъ составить безъ того, чтобы тайно къ нему не были причастны мы.

ПРЕДИЗБРАННИЧЕСТВО ЕВРЕЕВЪ.

Per Me Reges Regnant- «черезъ Меня царствуютъ Цари». Пророками намъ ска-зано, что мы избраны самимъ Богомъ на царство надъ всей землей. Богъ наградилъ насъ геніемъ, чтобы мы могли справиться со своей задачей. Будь геній у про-тивнаго лагеря, онъ бы еще справился съ нами, не пришлецъ не стоитъ стараго обывателя: борьба была бы между нами беспощадна, какой не видываль еще свѣтъ.

ЗОЛОТО ДВИГАТЕЛЬ ГОСУДАРСТВЕННЫХЪ МЕХАНИЗМОВЪ.

Да и опоздалъ бы геній ихъ. Всѣ колеса государствен-ныхъ механизмовъ ходятъ воздѣйствіемъ двигателя, на-ходящагося въ нашихъ рукахъ, а двигатель этотъ — зо-лото. Измышленная нашими мудрецами наука политиче-ской экономіи давно указываетъ царскій престижъ за капиталомъ.

МОНОПОЛІЯ ВЪ ТОРГОВЛѢ И ПРОМЫШЛЕННОСТИ.

Капи-таль для дѣйствія безъ стѣсненій, долженъ добиться свободы для

freedom for monopoly of industry and trade, which is already being carried out by an unseen hand in all parts of the world. Such freedom gives political power to industrialists, and this will serve to undermine the people. Nowadays it is more important to disarm nations than to lead them to war, more important to use heated passions in our favor than to drive them out.*

THE IMPORTANCE OF CRITICISM.

The main task of our government is to weaken the public mind with criticism, to numb it from thinking that provokes a rebuttal, to divert the forces of the mind to a battle with empty eloquence.

5:8 At all times, nations, as well as individuals, have taken word for deed, for they are satisfied with flashiness, rarely noticing whether the promise has been followed by fulfillment on public ground. Therefore, we will establish flashy institutions that will eloquently prove their benefits to progress.

5:9 We assign to ourselves the liberal persona of all parties, all trends, and supply it to speakers who would talk so much that they would *eventually make people tired of things, disgusted with speakers.

HOW TO TAKE OVER, PUBLIC OPINION.

5:10 *In order to take public opinion into our hands, it is necessary to confuse it by expressing so many contradictory opinions from different sides, until the goyim get

монополии промышленности и торговли, что уже проводится въ исполнение незримой рукой вовсѣхъ частяхъ свѣта. Такая свобода даетъ политическую силу промышленникамъ, а это послужитъ къ стѣсненію народа. Нынѣ важнѣе обезоруживать народы, чѣмъ ихъ вести на войну, важнѣе пользоваться разгорѣвшимися страстями въ нашу пользу, чѣмъ ихъ изгонять.

ЗНАЧЕНИЕ КРИТИКИ.

Главная задача нашего правленія состоитъ въ томъ, чтобы ослабить общественный умъ критикой, отучить отъ размышленія, вызывающаго отпоръ, отвлечь силы ума на перестрѣлку пустымъ краснорѣчіемъ.

Во всѣ времена народы, какъ и отдѣльныя лица, принимали слово за дѣло, ибо они удовлетворяются показнымъ, рѣдко замѣчая, послѣдовало ли на общественной почвѣ за обѣщаніемъ исполненіе. Поэтому мы установимъ показныя учрежденія, которыя будутъ краснорѣчиво доказывать свои благодѣянія прогрессу.

Мы присваиваемъ себѣ либеральную физиономію всѣхъ партій, всѣхъ направленій и снабжаемъ ею же ораторовъ, которые бы столько говорили, что привели бы въ концѣ концовъ къ переутомленію людей отъ рѣчей, къ отвращенію отъ ораторовъ.

КАКЪ ВЗЯТЬ ВЪ РУКИ, ОБЩЕСТВЕННОЕ МНѢНІЕ.

Чтобы взять общественное мнѣніе въ руки, надо его поставить въ недоумѣніе, высказывая съ разныхъ сторонъ столько противорѣчивыхъ мнѣній и до тѣхъ поръ, пока гои не затеряются въ лабиринтъ ихъ и не поймутъ, что лучше всего не имѣть

lost in their maze and realize that it is best not to have any opinion in matters of politics, which society is not allowed to know, because only the one who leads society knows it. This is the first secret.

5:11 The second secret necessary for the success of governance is to multiply people's weaknesses - habits, passions, rules of life - so much so that no one can understand this chaos, and people would cease to understand each other as a result. This measure will still serve us to sow discord in all parties, to divide all individual forces that do not yet want to submit to us, to discourage any personal creativity that might in any way interfere with our cause.

THE IMPORTANCE OF PRIVATE ENTERPRISE...

There is nothing more dangerous than private enterprise: if it is genius, it can do more than what millions of people among whom we have sown discord can do. We should direct the education of free societies in such a way that before every task where entrepreneurship is needed, their hands would fall in utter helplessness. The tension arising from freedom of action weakens the powers when facing someone else's freedom. This results in heavy moral shocks, disappointments, and failures.

A SUPER-GOVERNMENT.

With all this we will tire the goyim so much that we will force them to agree to an international power *that can absorb all the state forces of the world without breaking and form a

никакого мнѣнія въ вопросахъ политики, которыхъ обществу не дано вѣдать, потому что вѣдаетъ ихъ лишь только тотъ, кто руководитъ обществомъ. Это первая тайна.

Вторая тайна, необходимая для успѣха управленія, заключается въ томъ, чтобы настолько размножить на-родные недостатки-привычки, страсти, правила обще-житія, чтобы никто въ этомъ хаосѣ не могъ разобрать-ся, и люди вслѣдствіе этого, перестали бы понимать другъ друга. Эта мѣра намъ еще послужитъ къ тому, чтобы посягать раздоръ во всѣхъ партіяхъ, разобщить всѣ коллективныя силы, которыя не хотятъ намъ еще покориться, обезкуражить всякую личную инициативу, могущую сколько нибудь мѣшать нашему дѣлу.

ЗНАЧЕНИЕ ЛИЧНОЙ ИНИЦИАТИВЫ...

Нѣтъ ничего опаснѣе личной инициативы: если она гениальна, она можетъ сдѣ-лать болѣе того, что могутъ сдѣлать миллионы людей среди которыхъ мы посяjali раздоръ. Намъ надо на-править воспитаніе госвскихъ обществъ такъ, чтобы передъ каждымъ дѣломъ, гдѣ нужна инициатива, у нихъ опускались бы въ безнадежномъ безсиліи руки. Напряженіе, происходящее отъ свободы дѣйствій разслабляетъ силы, встрѣчаясь съ чужой свободой. Отъ этого происходятъ тяжелые нравственные толчки, разочарованія, неудачи.

СВЕРХПРАВИТЕЛЬСТВО.

Всѣмъ этимъ мы такъ уто-мимъ гоевъ, что вынудимъ ихъ согласиться на меж-дународную власть могущую безъ ломки всо-сать въ себя всѣ государственныя силы міра и образовать Сверхправительство. На мѣсто современ-ныхъ правителей мы поставимъ страшилище, которое будетъ

super-government. In the place of modern rulers we will put a monster, which will be called a super-governmental administration. Its hands will be stretched out in all directions like pincers, with such a colossal organization that it cannot fail to subdue all nations.	называться сверхправительственной администра-цией. Руки его будут протянуты во всѣ стороны, какъ клещи, при такой колоссальной организаціи, что она не можетъ не покорить всѣ народы.
---	---

5:1 “to you” [вамъ]. Variant reading. Not found in all versions.

“protesting” [протестующихъ]. The standard version reads “disgruntled” [недовольных].

5:2 “kings” [царей]. Variant reading. Omitted in some versions.

5:4 “head of Catholicism or our King of Zion's blood will be its Lord” [католичества или нашъ Царь Сіонской крови]. One variant reading has, “head of the Catholic Church or our despot of Zion's blood is its ruler?” [католической церкви или наш деспот Сионской крови?]

5:5 This 1922 version has “interests” [интересы], while other versions have “calculations” [расчёты].

5:5 Another version adds “(Now not secretly, but openly. Who is openly at the head of European governments? Jews: in Austria, Ehrenthal is prime minister; in Germany, Bethmann Golneg; in Italy, Luzzati and the mayor of Rome, Nathan, are all Jews. Even in Russia Sliozberg is legal adviser to the Ministry of Foreign Affairs).” [Теперь уж не тайно, а явно. Кто открыто стоит во главе европейских правительств? Евреи: в Австрии премьер Эренталь; в Германии — Бетман Гольнег; в Италии — Луццати и мэр Рима — Натан — все евреи. Даже у нас в России Слиозберг состоит юрисконсультom М-ства Вн. Дел]

5:6 The 1922 version omits Per Me reges regnant- “Through Me kings reign. [Per Me Reges Regnant- «черезъ Меня царствуютъ Цари»]. The 1911 version by Nilus has the whole section, while another version does not have the Latin “Per Me Reges Regnant”, but does have the Russian translation «черезъ Меня царствуютъ Цари».

5:6 The 1922 version has “cope with” [справился]. The other versions read “struggle” [поборолся].

5:6 One version of the Protocols omits the word “long” [давно].

5:7 This 1922 version omits a whole line [чѣмъ ихъ заливать, важнѣе захватить и толковать чужія мысли по своему,] “than to extinguish them, more important to grasp and interpret the thoughts of others in our own way”.

5:9 This 1922 version adds “would eventually” [въ концѣ концовъ].

5:10 Note, this is of little significance, but for the sake of recording variant readings, the 1911 version has an unintelligible error [Чтобы взять общественное мнѣніе общественное мнѣніе?].

5:11 This 1922 version omits [по расположению своему,] “which by its location”.

5:11 One version adds a footnote (То, которое у Соловьёва названо «союзным советом, всемирной управой») (The one that Solovyov calls "the union council, the world government.")

PROTOCOL 6

<p><i>MONOPLIES; THE “GOYISH FORTUNES” DEPENDS UPON THEM</i></p> <p>6:1 Soon we will begin to establish huge monopolies-reservoirs of *enormous wealth, on which even large Goyish fortunes will be so dependent that they will sink along with the credit of the government the day after the political catastrophe.</p> <p>6:2 Gentlemen economists, present here, weigh the significance of this combination...!</p> <p>6:3 In every way we must develop the significance of our Super Government, presenting it as the protector and rewarder of all those who voluntarily submit to us.</p> <p><i>DISPOSSESSION OF LAND OF THE ARISTOCRACY.</i></p>	<p><i>МОНОПОЛИИ; ЗАВИСИМОСТЬ ОТЪ НИХЪ «ГОЕВСКИХЪ СО-СТОЯНІЙ».</i></p> <p>Скоро мы начнемъ учреждать громадныя мо-нополии-резервуары огромныхъ богатствъ, отъ кото-рыхъ будутъ зависѣть даже крупныя гоевскія состоя-нія настолько, что они потонутъ вмѣстѣ съ кредитомъ государства на другой день послѣ политической ката-строфы.</p> <p>Господа экономисты, здѣсь присутствующіе, взвѣсьте-ка значеніе этой комбинаціи!..</p> <p>Всѣми путями намъ надо развитъ значеніе нашего Сверхправительства, представляя его покровителемъ и вознаградителемъ всѣхъ намъ добровольно покоряю-щихся.</p> <p><i>ОБЕЗЗЕМЕЛЕНИЕ АРИСТОКРАТІИ.</i></p>
---	--

6:4 The goyim aristocracy as a political power is over: *we can disregard it, but as a territorial owner, it is harmful to us in that it can be independent in the sources of its life. We therefore need to take their land away by all means. For this purpose the best way is to increase land taxes, the debt of land. These methods will keep the landowners in a state of absolute subordination.

6:5 As a result, the goyim aristocrats, unable to make do with little, *will surely soon go bankrupt.

*TRADE, INDUSTRY AND
PROFITEERING.*

6:6 At the same time, it is necessary to strongly support trade and industry, and most importantly profiteering, the role of which is to oppose industry: without profiteering*, industry multiplies private capital and serves to raise land agriculture by freeing the land from the debt established by loans from land banks. It is necessary for industry to drain the land of both labor and capital and, through profiteering, to transfer all the world's money into our hands, thus throwing all the goyim into the ranks of the proletarians. Then the goyim would bow down before us just to obtain the right to exist.

LUXURY.

6:7 In order to ruin the goyish industry, we allow profiteering to be aided by the strong need for luxury that we have developed among the goyim*.

Аристократія гоевъ, какъ политическая сила, кончается: съ ней намъ можно не считаться, но какъ территорiальная владѣлица, она намъ вредна тѣмъ, что можетъ быть самостоятельна въ источникахъ своей жизни. Намъ надо ее поэтому во что бы то ни стало обезземелить. Для этого лучший способъ заключается въ увеличеніи земельных повинностей, въ задолженности земли. Эти мѣры задержать землевладѣніе въ состояніи безусловной приниженности. Наслѣдственно не умѣющіе довольствоваться малымъ, аристократы гоевъ, несомнѣнно, скоро прогорятъ.

*ТОРГОВЛЯ, ПРОМЫШЛЕННОСТЬ
И СПЕКУЛЯЦІЯ.*

Въ то же время надо усиленно покровительствовать торговлѣ и промышленности, а главное спекуляціи, роль которой заключается въ противовѣсъ промышленности: безъ спекуляціи промышленность умножаетъ частные капиталы и служитъ къ поднятію земледѣлія, освободивъ землю отъ задолженности, установленной ссудами земельных банковъ. Надо, чтобы промышленность высосала изъ земли и руки и капиталы и, черезъ спекуляцію передала бы въ наши руки всѣ мировыя деньги и тѣмъ самымъ выбросила бы всѣхъ гоевъ въ ряды пролетаріевъ. Тогда гои преклонятся передъ нами, чтобы только получить право на существованіе.

РОСКОШЬ.

Для разоренія гоевской промышленности мы допускаемъ въ подмогу спекуляцію, развитую нами среди гоевъ сильную потребность къ роскоши.

<p><i>THE RISE IN WAGES AND THE RISE IN PRICES FOR BASIC NECESSITIES.</i></p> <p>6:8 We raise wages, which, however, does not benefit the workers, because at the same time we increase the price of essentials, supposedly because of the decline in farming and cattle breeding. Moreover, we are skillfully and deeply undermining the sources of production by conditioning the workers to anarchy and alcoholic beverages and by taking measures to expel all intellectual forces from the land*.</p> <p><i>THE SECRET MEANING OF THE PROPAGANDA OF ECONOMIC THEORIES.</i></p> <p>6:9 In order to prevent the true underlying nature of things from becoming known to the goyim before their time, we cover it up with an alleged desire to serve the working classes and the great economic principles about which our economic theories are actively propagandizing.</p>	<p><i>ПОДЪЕМЪ ЗАРАБОТНОЙ ПЛАТЫ И ВЗДОРОЖАНІЕ ПРЕДМЕ-ТОВЪ ПЕРВОЙ НЕОБХОДИМОСТИ.</i></p> <p>Поднимаемъ заработную плату, которая, однако, не приноситъ никакой пользы рабочимъ, ибо одновременно мы проводимъ вздорожа-ніе предметовъ первой необходимости, якобы, отъ паде-нія земледѣлія и скотоводства. Да кромѣ того мы ис-кусно и глубоко подкапываемъ источники производ-ства, приучая рабочихъ къ анархіи и спиртнымъ напит-камъ и принявъ вмѣстѣ съ этимъ мѣры къ изгнанію съ земли всѣхъ интеллигентныхъ силъ.</p> <p><i>ТАЙНЫЙ СМЫСЛЪ ПРОПАГАНДЫ ЭКОНОМИЧЕСКИХЪ ТЕОРИЙ.</i></p> <p>Чтобы истинная подкладка вещей не стала извѣстна гоимъ раньше времени, мы ее прикрываемъ якобы, стремленіемъ послужить рабочимъ классамъ и великимъ экономическимъ принципамъ, о которыхъ ведутъ дѣя-тельную пропаганду наши экономическія теоріи.</p>
---	---

6:1 “enormous” [огромныхъ]. The other versions read “colossal” [колоссальныхъ].

6:1 The 1911 version and another version has a footnote for this verse (Это уже приводится в исполнение и в России. У всех на глазах сахарный синдикат, негласный — нефтяной. (Нобель, Ротшильд и др.), хлебный (евреи), рыбный (евреи и армяне); синдикаты — Продамет, Продуголь и т.д), (This is already being enforced in Russia as well. The sugar syndicate, the unofficial oil syndicate, are in front of everyone’s eyes. (Nobel, Rothschild, etc.), bread (Jews), fish (Jews and Armenians); syndicates - Prodamet, Produgol, etc.)

6:4 “we can disregard it” [съ ней намъ можно не считаться]. Other versions read “We have nothing to reckon with” [с нею нам нечего считаться].

6:4 “will surely soon go bankrupt” [несомнѣнно, скоро прогорятъ]. Other versions read “will quickly go bankrupt” [прогорят быстро]

6:6 Some versions have a footnote that says, “This was done by Witte and his followers.” [Это совершили Витте и его послѣдователи.]

6:7 This 1922 version omits “an all-consuming luxury.” [всѣ поглощающей роскоши.]

6:8 This 1922 version omits “of the goyim” [гоев].

PROTOCOL 7

<p><i>THE PURPOSE OF MILITARY TENSION.</i></p> <p>7:1 An increase in military, an increase in the police force are all necessary additions to the above plans. It must be achieved that in all states there are only the masses of proletariat, a few millionaires loyal to us, policemen and soldiers.</p> <p><i>CHAOS, STRIFE AND HOSTILITY THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE WORLD.</i></p> <p>7:2 In all of Europe, and by means of its relations in other continents as well, we must create chaos, strife and hostility. This is of twofold benefit: first, by doing so, we keep all countries *in submission, knowing full well that we have the power to create chaos or restore order at will. All these countries are used to seeing us as a necessary force, and secondly, by scheming, we shall tangle all the threads we have woven into all the offices of state by way of politics, economic treaties or debt obligations. In order to achieve this, we must arm ourselves with great stealth and</p>	<p><i>ЦѢЛЬ НАПРЯЖЕНІЯ ВООРУЖЕНІЙ.</i></p> <p>Напряженіе воору-женій, увеличеніе полицейскаго штата — это все суть необходимыя пополненія вышеуказанныхъ плановъ. Не-обходимо достигъ того, чтобы кромѣ насъ во всѣхъ государствахъ были только массы пролетаріата, нѣ-сколько преданныхъ намъ милліонеровъ, полицейскіе и солдаты.</p> <p><i>БРОЖЕНИЕ, РАЗДОРЫ И ВРАЖДЫ ВО ВСЕМЪ МІРѢ.</i></p> <p>Во всей Европѣ, а съ помощью ея отношеній и на другихъ континентахъ, мы должны создать броженіе, раздоры и вражду. Въ этомъ двоякая польза: во первыхъ этимъ мы держимъ въ подчиненіи всѣ страны, хорошо вѣдающія, что мы по желанію властны произвести безпорядки или водворить порядокъ. Всѣ эти страны привыкли видѣть въ насъ необходимое давленіе, во вторыхъ, интригами мы запутаемъ всѣ нити протянутыя нами во всѣ государственные кабинеты политикой, экономи-ческими договорами или долговыми обязательствами. Для достиженія этого намъ надо вооружиться боль-шой хитростью и пронырливостью во время</p>
---	--

trickery during negotiations and agreements, but in what is called "official language" we will stick to the opposite tactics and appear honest and cooperative. In this way the nations and governments of the goyim, whom we have trained to look only at the obvious side of what we present to them, will accept us as protectors and saviors of the human race.

**CONTROLLING THE
OPPOSITION OF THE "GOYIM"
BY WARS AND A WORLDWIDE
WAR.*

7:3 We must be able to respond to every opposition with a war with the neighbors of the country that dares to oppose us, but if these neighbors also think of turning collectively against us, we must fight back with a worldwide war.

*SECRECY IS THE SUCCESS OF
POLITICS.*

7:4 The main success in politics lies in the secrecy of its intentions: the words should not be consistent with the actions of a diplomat.

*THE PRESS AND PUBLIC
OPINION.*

7:5 We must force the goyish governments to act on our far-reaching plan, which is already nearing its desired end, supposedly by public opinion, which we have secretly set up with the help of the so-called "great power" - the press, *which is mostly all in our hands.

перегово-ровъ и соглашеній, но въ томъ, что называется «офи-ціальнымъ языкомъ» мы будемъ держаться противополо-ложной тактики и будемъ казаться честными и сго-ворчивыми. Такимъ образомъ народы и правительства гоевъ, которыхъ мы приучили смотрѣть только на показ-ную сторону того, что мы имъ представляемъ, при-мутъ насъ еще за благодѣтелей и спасителей рода человѣческаго.

**ОБУЗДАНИЕ ПРОТИВОДѢЙСТВІЯ
«ГОЕВЪ» ВОЙНАМИ И
ВСЕОБЩЕЙ ВОЙНОЙ.**

На каждое противодействие мы должны быть в состоянии ответить войной с соседями той страны, которая осмелится нам противодействовать, но если и соседи эти задумают стать коллективно против нас, то мы должны дать отпор всеобщей войной.

ТАЙНА — УСПѢХЪ ПОЛИТИКИ.

Главный успѣхъ въ по-литикѣ заключается въ тайнѣ ея предпріятій: слово не должно согласоваться съ дѣйствіями дипломата.

**ПРЕССА И ОБЩЕСТВЕННОЕ
МНѢНІЕ.**

Къ дѣйствіямъ ши-роко задуманнаго нами плана уже близящагося къ вож-делѣнному концу, мы должны вынуждать гоевскія пра-вительства, якобы общественнымъ мнѣніемъ, втайнѣ подстроеннымъ нами, при помощи, такъ называемой «великой державы» — печати, которая почти вся уже въ нашихъ рукахъ.

<p><i>*AMERICAN, CHINESE AND JAPANESE GUNS. WORKERS OF THE MASONIC RULE.</i></p> <p>In a word, to summarize our system of curbing the goyim governments in Europe, we will show our power to one of them by attempts, i.e. terror, and to all of them, *if they rise up against us, we will respond with American, Japanese, and Chinese guns.</p>	<p><i>АМЕРИКАНСКІЯ, КИТАЙСКІЯ И ЯПОНСКІЯ ПУШКИ СОТРУДНИ-КИ МАСОНСКАГО ПРАВЛЕНІЯ.</i></p> <p>Однимъ словомъ, чтобы резю-мировать нашу систему обузданія гоевскихъ прави-тельствъ въ Европѣ, мы одному изъ нихъ покажемъ свою силу покушеніями, т. е. терроромъ, а всѣмъ, если они возстанутъ противъ насъ, мы отвѣтимъ аме-риканскими, японскими, китайскими пушками.</p>
--	--

7:2 “in submission” [подчиненіи]. The 1911 version reads “in strong respect” [решпектъ]. Another versions reads “in awe” [трепете].

7:3 This 1922 version omits this entire verse.

7:5 This 1922 version omits “with a few exceptions, which are not to be taken into consideration” [за немногими исключениями, с которыми считаться не стоит].

7:5 The heading has some variant readings. The 1911 and the 1922 versions read “AMERICAN, CHINESE AND JAPANESE GUNS. WORKERS OF THE MASONIC RULE.” [Американскія, китайскія и японскія пушки сотрудни-ки масонскаго правленія.] Another version reads “THE GUNS OF AMERICA, CHINA, AND JAPAN.” [Американские, Китайские, Японские пушки.]

7:5 This 1922 version reads, “if they rise up against us, we will respond with American, Japanese, and Chinese guns.” [если они возстанутъ противъ насъ, мы отвѣтимъ американскими, японскими, китайскими пушками.] Other versions read, “and should there be a possibility of all of them rising against us, we will answer them with American, Chinese, or Japanese guns.” [если допустить ихъ восстание противъ насъ, мы ответимъ Американскими, или Китайскими, или Японскими пушками.] Also, “WORKERS OF THE MASONIC RULE” [СОТРУДНИ-КИ МАСОНСКАГО ПРАВЛЕНІЯ] appears to have been an error because it is used below in Protocol 8:2, which is the correct placement of that heading.

PROTOCOL 8

AMBIGUOUS USE OF LEGAL RIGHTS.

8:1 We must secure for ourselves all the weapons that our adversaries could use against us. We will have to look for justifications in the most subtle terms and tricks in our legal terminology for those cases when we have to pronounce decisions that may seem to be unusually bold and unjust, because it is important to express these decisions in terms that would seem to be the highest moral rules of a legal nature.

WORKERS OF THE MASONIC RULE.

Our rulership must surround itself with all the forces of civilization among which it will have to act. It will surround itself with publicists, professional lawyers, administrators, diplomats and, finally, with people trained by a special advanced education in our special schools.

SPECIAL SCHOOLS AND ADVANCED EDUCATION

These people will know all the secrets of social life, they will know all the languages composed by political letters and words. They will be familiarized with the whole underlying side of human nature, with all its sensitive strings on which they will have to know how to play. These strings are the structure of the minds of the goyim, their tendencies, faults, vices and

ДВУСМЫСЛЕННОЕ ПОЛЬЗОВАНИЕ ЮРИДИЧЕСКИМЪ ПРА-ВОМЪ.

Мы должны заручиться для себя всѣми орудіями, которыми наши противники могли бы воспользоваться против насъ. Мы должны будемъ выискивать въ са-мыхъ тонкихъ выраженіяхъ и загвоздкахъ правового словаря оправданія для тѣхъ случаевъ, когда намъ приходится произносить рѣшенія, могущія показаться не-помѣрно смѣлыми и несправедливыми, ибо эти рѣше-нія важно выразить въ такихъ выраженіяхъ, которыя казались бы высшими нравственными правилами пра-вового характера.

СОТРУДНИКИ МАСОНСКАГО ПРАВЛЕНІЯ.

Наше правленіе должно окружать себя всѣми силами цивилизаціи, сре-ди которыхъ ему придется дѣйствовать. Оно окружить себя публицистами, юристами, практиками, администраторами, дипломатами и, наконецъ, людьми подготовлен-ными особымъ сверхъобразовательнымъ воспитаніемъ въ нашихъ особыхъ школахъ.

ОСОБЫЯ ШКОЛЫ И СВЕРХЪОБРАЗОВАТЕЛЬНОЕ ВОСПИТА-НІЕ.

Эти люди будутъ вѣдать всѣ тайны соціального быта, они будутъ знать всѣ языки, составленные поли-тическими буквами и словами. Они будутъ ознаком-лены со всей подкладочной стороной человѣческой на-туры, со всѣми ея чувствительными струнами, на кото-рыхъ имъ надо будетъ умѣть играть. Струны эти — строеніе умовъ гоевъ, ихъ тенденціи, недостатки, по-роки и качества,

traits, the peculiarities of classes and social orders. It is clear that the genius agents of our government, of whom I am speaking, will not be taken from among the goyim, who are accustomed to performing their administrative work, not thinking about what it should achieve, but thinking that it is necessary. The administrators of the goyim sign papers without reading them, but they serve out of self-interest or ambition.

*ECONOMISTS AND
MILLIONAIRES.*

8:2 We will surround our government with a whole sphere of economists. That is why economics is the main subject of teaching Jews.

We will be surrounded by a whole host of bankers, industrialists, capitalists, and most importantly, millionaires, because* everything will be solved by a matter of numbers.

*TO WHOM SHOULD BE
ENTRUSTED WITH POSITIONS
OF RESPONSIBILITY IN THE
GOVERNMENT.*

8:3 For the time, *when it will still be dangerous to entrust positions of responsibility in the governments to our Jewish brothers, we will entrust them to persons whose background and character are such that there is a divide between them and the people, persons who, in case of disobedience to our orders, will have to wait either for trial or for exile. This is so that they will

особенности классовъ и сословіѣ. Понятно, что гениальные сотрудники нашей власти, о которыхъ я веду рѣчь, будутъ взяты не изъ числа го-евъ, которые привыкли исполнять свою административ-ную работу, не задаваясь мыслью, чего ею надо до-стигнуть, но думая о томъ, что она нужна. Админи-страторы го-евъ подписываютъ бумаги, не читая ихъ, служатъ же изъ корысти или изъ-за честолюбія.

ЭКОНОМИСТЫ И МИЛЛІОНЕРЫ.

Мы окружимъ свое пра-вительство цѣлымъ міромъ экономистовъ. Вотъ отчего экономическія науки составляютъ главный предметъ преподаванія евреямъ.

Насъ будетъ окружать цѣлая плеяда банкировъ, промышленниковъ, капиталистовъ, а главное милліо-неровъ, потому что все будетъ разрѣшаться вопро-сомъ цифрь.

*КОМУ ПОРУЧИТЬ ОТВѢТСТВЕННЫЕ
ПОСТЫ ВЪ ПРАВИ-ТЕЛЬСТВѢ.*

На время, когда еще будетъ опасно поручать отвѣтственные посты въ государствахъ нашимъ бра-тьямъ-евреямъ, мы ихъ будемъ поручать лицамъ, прош-лое и характеръ которыхъ таковы, что между ними и народомъ легла пропасть, такимъ людямъ, которымъ, въ случаѣ непослушанія нашимъ предписаніямъ, оста-ется ждать или суда или ссылки. Это для того, чтобы они защищали наши интересы до послѣдняго своего издыханія.

defend our interests to their last breath.	
--	--

8:2 This 1922 version omits “in essence” [в сущности,].

8:3 This 1922 version reads, “when it will still be dangerous to entrust positions of responsibility” [когда еще будет опасно поручать ответственные посты]. Other versions read, “as it is not yet safe to give the responsible”. [пока ещё будет небезопасно вручить ответственные посты].

PROTOCOL 9

<p><i>IMPLEMENTATION OF MASONIC PRINCIPLES IN THE EDUCATION OF PEOPLES.</i></p> <p>9:1 When applying our principles, pay attention to the attitude of the people, in whose country you will reside and function; the general implementation of them in the same way cannot succeed unless the people are reeducated in our way. But proceed with caution in their implementation. You will see that not ten years will pass before the most stubborn attitudes change, and we will enroll a new people in the ranks of those who have already submitted to us.</p> <p><i>MASONIC CATCHPHRASE.</i></p> <p>9:2 The words of our liberal* Masonic catchphrase - liberty, equality and fraternity - when we prevail, we will replace it with its essence*: "the right of liberty, the duty of equality, the ideal of fraternity", we will say, and.... we'll catch the bull by the horns. *In essence, we have wiped out all governance except our own;* nowadays, if any governments protest against us, it is for appearance and at</p>	<p><i>ПРИМѢНЕНИЕ МАСОНКИХЪ ПРИНЦИПОВЪ ВЪ ДѢЛѢ ВОСПИТАНІЯ НАРОДОВЪ.</i></p> <p>Примѣняя наши принципы, обра-щайте вниманіе на характеръ народа, въ странѣ кото-раго вы будете находиться и дѣйствовать; общее оди-наковое ихъ примѣненіе, ранѣе перевоспитанія народа на нашъ ладъ не можетъ имѣть успѣха. Но шествуйте въ примѣненіи ихъ осторожно. Вы увидите, что не пройдетъ и десятка лѣтъ, какъ самый упорный харак-теръ измѣнится, и мы зачислимъ новый народъ въ ряды уже покорившихся намъ.</p> <p><i>МАСОНСКІЙ ПАРОЛЬ.</i></p> <p>Слова либеральнаго нашего масонскаго пароля — свобода, равенство и братство, когда мы воцаримся, мы замѣнимъ идеей его: «право сво-боды, долгъ равенства, идеаль братства», скажемъ мы, и... поймемъ быка за рога. Въ сущности мы стерли уже всякое правленіе, кромѣ нашего; нынѣ, же если какія либо государства поднимаютъ протестъ противъ насъ, то это для формы и по нашему усмотрѣнію и распоряженію, ибо ихъ антисемитизмъ намъ нуженъ для</p>
---	--

our discretion, because we need their anti-Semitism to govern our lesser brothers.

*THE DICTATORSHIP OF
MASONRY.*

9:3 In reality, there are no obstacles for us. *Our Super Government is under what is commonly called a dictatorship. I can honestly say that at this time we are the lawmakers, we execute judgment and punishment, we execute and pardon, we, as the *chief of all our troops, ride the leader's horse. We have in our hands unbridled ambition, burning greed, ruthless revenge, and vicious hatred.*

9:4 All-encompassing terror radiates from us. We have at our service people of all opinions, all doctrines: restorers of monarchies, demagogues, socialists, communists and all sorts of utopians. We have put them all to work, and each of them, on his part, is undermining the last remnants of power, trying to overthrow all the established orders. All nations are tortured by these actions, they cry out for peace, they are ready to sacrifice everything for peace, but we will not give them peace until they recognize our international "Super Government" openly and obediently.

9:5 The people are crying out for a solution to the social issues through an international agreement. The division into parties has put them all at our disposal, because in order to compete money is needed, and we have all of it.

управленія нашими меншими братами.

ДИКТАТУРА МАСОНСТВА.

Въ дѣйствительности для насъ нѣтъ препятствій. Наше Сверхправительство на-ходится въ такихъ условіяхъ, которыя принято назы-вать диктатурой. Я могу по совѣсти сказать, что въ данное время мы — законодатели, мы творимъ судъ и расправу, мы казимъ и милуемъ, мы, какъ начальникъ всѣхъ нашихъ войскъ, сидимъ на предводительскомъ конѣ.*

Въ нашихъ рукахъ неудержимая честолюбія, жгучія жадности, беспощадныя мести, злобныя нена-висти. Отъ насъ исходитъ всеохватывающій терроръ. У насъ въ услуженіи люди всѣхъ мнѣній, всѣхъ док-тринъ: реставраторы монархій, демагоги, соціалисты, коммунисты и всякіе утописты. Мы всѣхъ запрягли въ работу, каждый изъ нихъ съ своей стороны подтачиваетъ послѣдніе остатки власти старается свергнуть всѣ установленные порядки. Этими дѣйствіями всѣ государства замучены, они взываютъ къ покою, готовы ради мира пожертвовать всѣмъ, но мы не дадимъ имъ мира, пока они не признають нашего интернаціональ-наго «Сверхправительства» открыто и съ покорностью.

Народъ завопить о необходимости разрѣшить со-ціальный вопросъ путемъ международного соглашенія. Раздробленіе на партіи представило ихъ всѣхъ въ наше распоряженіе, такъ какъ для того чтобы вести соревновательную борьбу нужны деньги, а они всѣ у насъ.

*THE DIVISION OF THE
"VIGILANT" AND "BLIND"
POWERS OF THE GOYISH
KINGDOMS.*

9:6 We might fear the union of the goyish vigilant power of the kings with the blind power of the people. But we have taken all measures against such a possibility: we have erected a wall between the two forces in the form of mutual terror between them. Thus the blind power of the people remains our support and we, only we, will serve as its leader and, of course, guide it to our goal.

*COMMUNICATION BETWEEN THE
AUTHORITIES AND THE MOB.*

9:7 In order that the hand of the blind may not be freed from our control, we must at times be in close communion with him, if not personally, then through our most faithful brothers. When we are a recognized power, we will talk to the people in person in the public squares, and we will teach them politics* in the direction we need.

9:8 *How can we verify that it is taught in the village schools? And what the official of the government, or the reigning one himself, says cannot but become known immediately to the whole state, for it will quickly be spread by the voice of the people.

LIBERAL INCONSISTENCY.

9:9 In order not to destroy the goyish institutions before their time, we handled them with a clever hand and took the ends of the springs and the mechanism into our own hands. These springs were in a strict but just order, and we have replaced it with liberal, chaotic inconsistency. We have

*РАЗДѢЛЕНИЕ «ЗРЯЧЕЙ» И
«СЛѢПОЙ» СИЛЬ ГОЕВСКИХЪ
ЦАРСТВЪ.*

Мы могли бы бояться соединенія гоевской зрячей силы царствующихъ со слѣпою силой народной. Но нами приняты всѣ мѣры противъ такой возможности: между той и другой силой нами воздвигнута стѣна въ видѣ взаимнаго между ними террора. Такимъ образомъ слѣпая сила народа остается нашей опорой и мы, только мы, будемъ ей служить руководителемъ и, конечно, направимъ ее къ нашей цѣли.

*ОБЩЕНИЕ ВЛАСТИ СЪ
НАРОДОМЪ.*

Чтобы рука слѣпого не могла освободиться отъ нашего руководства, мы должны по временамъ находиться въ тѣсномъ общеніи съ нимъ, если не лично, то черезъ самыхъ вѣрныхъ братьевъ нашихъ. Когда мы будемъ признанной властью, то мы съ народомъ будемъ бесѣдовать лично на площадяхъ, и будемъ его учить политикѣ въ томъ направленіи, какое намъ понадобится.

Какъ провѣрить, что ему преподаютъ въ деревенскихъ школахъ? А что скажетъ посланникъ правительства, или самъ царствующій, то не можетъ не стать извѣстнымъ тотчасъ всему государству, ибо быстро будетъ разнесено голосомъ народа.

ЛИБЕРАЛЬНЫЙ ПРОИЗВОЛЬ

Чтобы не уничтожить раньше времени гоевскихъ учреждений, мы коснулись ихъ умѣлой рукой и забрали въ свои руки концы пружинъ и механизмъ. Пружины эти были въ строгомъ, но справедливомъ порядкѣ, а мы его

touched upon jurisdiction, elective orders, the press, individual liberty, and, above all, education and upbringing as the cornerstones of a free existence.

FALSE THEORIES.

9:10 We have fooled, stupefied and corrupted the Goyim youth through education in principles and theories that are false to us, but which we have instilled in them.

INTERPRETATION OF LAWS.

Over and above the existing laws, without substantially changing them, but only distorting them with contradictory interpretations, we have created something spectacular in terms of results. These results first manifested themselves in the fact that interpretations disguised the laws, and then completely closed them from the eyes of governments, because of the impossibility of knowing such confusing legislation.

9:11 *Hence the theory of the judgment of conscience.

9:12 You may *think that they will come at us with guns in their hands if they figure out what the matter is before the time, but we have such a terrorizing maneuver in the West for this purpose that the bravest souls will tremble: *by that time underground passages will be made in all capitals, from where they will be blown up with all their organizations and national documents.

замѣнили либе-ральнымъ, безпорядочнымъ произволомъ. Мы затрону-ли юрисдикцію, выборные порядки, печать, свободу личности, а главное, образование и воспитаніе, какъ краеугольные камни свободного бытія.

ЛОЖНЫЯ ТЕОРИИ.

Мы одурачили, одурманили и раз-вратили гоевскую молодежь посредствомъ воспитанія, въ завѣдомо для насъ ложныхъ, но нами внушенныхъ, принципахъ и теоріяхъ.

ТОЛКОВАНИЕ ЗАКОНОВЪ.

Сверхъ существующихъ за-коновъ, не измѣняя ихъ существенно, а лишь исковер-кавъ ихъ противорѣчивыми толкованіями, мы создали нѣчто грандіозное въ смыслъ результатовъ. Эти ре-зультаты выразились сначала въ томъ, что толкованія замаскировали законы, а затѣмъ и совсѣмъ закрыли ихъ отъ взоровъ правительствъ, невозможностью въ-дать такое запутанное законодательство.

Отсюда - теорія суда совѣсти.

Вы думаете, что на насъ подымутся съ оружіемъ въ рукахъ, если раскусятъ въ чемъ дѣло раньше вре-мени, но для этого у насъ на западѣ такой терроризую-щій маневръ, что самыя храбрыя души дрогнутъ: под-земные ходы къ тому времени проведены будутъ во всѣхъ столицахъ, откуда они будутъ взорваны со всѣ-ми своими организаціями и документами странъ.

9:2 This 1922 version omits "in fact" [в сущности]

9:2 This 1922 version omits “in words no longer a catchphrase, just an idea” [словами не пароля уже, а лишь идейности].

9:2 This 1922 version reads “In essence” [Въ сущности]. The 1911 version reads “De facto”. Another version omits both of those readings altogether.

9:2 This 1922 version omits “although there are many more” [хотя, таковых ещё много].

9:2 This 1922 version omits “I will not explain this, for it has already been the subject of our repeated discussions.” [Не буду этого разъяснять, ибо это уже было предметом неоднократных наших бесед.]

9:3 This 1922 version condenses this sentence. Other versions read “Our Super Government is under such extra-legal conditions, which is usually called a vigorous and strong word - dictatorship.” [Наше Сверхправительство находится въ такихъ **экстралегальныхъ** условіяхъ, которыя принято называть **энергичнымъ и сильнымъ словомъ** - диктатура.]

9:3 “chief”. This 1922 version uses a different word [начальникъ]. The other versions uses [шеф].

9:3 This 1922 version omits the whole sentence “We rule with a strong will, because we hold the fragments of a once strong party now subjugated by us.” [Мы правим сильною волею, потому что у нас в руках осколки когда-то сильной партии ныне покорённой нами.]

9:7 This 1922 version omits “issues” [вопросамъ].

9:8 This 1922 version omits the entire verse.

9:11 This 1922 version omits this verse.

9:12 “think” [думаете]. Other versions read “say” [говорите].

9:12 “by that time underground passages will be made in all capitals, from where they will be blown up with all their organizations and national documents.” [подземные ходы къ тому времени проведены будутъ во всѣхъ столицахъ, откуда они будутъ взорваны со всѣми своими организаціями и документами странъ.] Other versions read “subway underground passages - corridors - will by that time be installed in all capitals, from where they will be blown up with all their organizations and national documents.” [метрополитеновые подземные ходы - корридоры будутъ къ тому времени проведены во всѣхъ столицахъ,

откуда онъ будутъ взорваны со всѣми своими организаціями и документами странъ.]

PROTOCOL 10

SHOWINESS IN POLITICS

10:1 Today I begin by repeating what has already been said, and I ask you to remember that governments and peoples are satisfied with showiness in politics. And why should they look at the underlining of things when it is more important for their representatives to have pleasure than anything else. It is very important for our politics to know this detail: it will help us when we move on to discussing the separation of powers, freedom of speech, freedom of the press, religion (faith), the right of association, equality before the law, inviolability of property, the home, taxation (the idea of a hidden tax), and the reversibility of laws. All these questions are such that they should never be touched upon directly and openly to the people. Where it is necessary to touch upon them, it is necessary not to list them, but to declare without detail that the principles of modern law are recognized by us. The significance of this silence lies in the fact that the principle not named leaves us free to act, it is unacceptable to exclude one or another from it; when they are listed, they are all as if already granted.

THE "GENIUS" OF MEANNESS.

«ПОКАЗНОЕ ВЪ ПОЛИТИКѢ».

Сегодня начинаю съ по-вторенія уже сказаннаго и прошу васъ помнить, что правительства и народы въ политикѢ довольствуются показнымъ. Да и гдѣ имъ разглядывать подкладку вещей, когда ихъ представителямъ важнѣе всего весе-литься. Для нашей политики весьма важно вѣдать эту подробность: она намъ поможетъ при переходѣ къ об-сужденію раздѣленія власти, свободы слова, прессы, религіи (вѣры), права ассоціаціи, равенства передъ за-кономъ, неприкосновенности собственности, жилища, налога, (идея о скрытомъ налогѣ), обратной силы зако-новъ. Всѣ эти вопросы таковы, что ихъ прямо и от-крыто для народа не слѣдуетъ никогда касаться. Въ тѣхъ случаяхъ, когда необходимо ихъ коснуться, надо не перечислять ихъ, а заявлять безъ подробнаго изло-женія, что принципы современнаго права признаются нами. Значеніе этого умолчанія заключается въ томъ, что не названный принципъ оставляетъ намъ свободу дѣйствій, исключать то или другое изъ него непримѣт-но; при перечисленіи ихъ они являются всѣ какъ будто уже дарованными.

«ГЕНИАЛЬНОСТЬ» ПОДЛОСТИ.

Народъ питаетъ особую любовь и уваженіе къ геніямъ политической мощи

10:2 The people have a special love and respect for the geniuses of political power and respond to all violent actions: very mean, but clever... A trick, but how well it was played, so majestically, boldly...

10:3 We expect to involve all nations in the construction of the new foundation of the building we have designed. That is why we must first of all stock up and secure that direct, reckless courage and power of spirit, which in the person of our activists will break all the obstacles in our way.

*WHAT A MASS-MASONIC COUP
D'ÉTAT PROMISES.*

10:4 When we accomplish our coup d'état, we will say to the people: "things have gone terribly wrong, everyone has suffered. *We break down the causes of your anguish: nationalities, borders, different coins. Of course, you are free to pass judgment on us, but how can it be fair if it is approved by you before you test what we will give you"... Then they will lift us up and carry us in their arms in the unanimous exultation of hopes and expectations. The vote, which we have made the instrument of our reign, adapting even the smallest units of humanity to it by forming group meetings and agreements, has served its purpose *this time, and will play its next role as a unanimous vote, in the desire to get to know us before judging us.

THE GENERAL VOTE.

10:5 To do this, *we need to bring everyone to the polls, without

и на всѣ насильственные дѣйствія отвѣчаетъ: подло-то, подло, но ловко... Фокусъ, но какъ сыграть, сколь величественно, нахально...

Мы разсчитываемъ привлечь всѣ націи къ работѣ возведенія новаго фундамента зданія, которое нами проэктировано. Вотъ почему намъ необходимо прежде всего запастись и заручиться той, прямо, безшабашной удалю и мощью духа, которая въ лицѣ нашихъ дѣя-телей сломить всѣ препятствія на нашемъ пути.

*ЧТО ОБЪЩАЕТЪ МАССОНСКИЙ
ГОСУДАРСТВЕННЫЙ
ПЕРЕ-ВОРОТЬ.*

Когда мы совершимъ государственный пере-воротъ, мы скажемъ тогда народамъ: «все шло ужасно плохо, всѣ пострадали. Мы разбиваемъ причины ва-шихъ мукъ: народности, границы, разномонетность. Ко-нечно, вы свободны произнести надъ нами приговоръ, но развѣ онъ можетъ быть справедливымъ, если онъ будетъ вами утвержденъ прежде, чѣмъ испытаете то, что мы вамъ дадимъ»... Тогда они насъ вознесутъ и на рукахъ понесутъ въ единодушномъ восторгѣ на-деждъ и упованій. Голосованіе, которое мы сдѣлали орудіемъ нашего воцаренія, приучивъ къ нему даже самыя мелкія единицы изъ числа членовъ чело-вѣчества составленіемъ групповыхъ собраній и соглашеній, от-служивъ свою службу на этотъ разъ, сыграетъ свою послѣднюю роль единогласіемъ, въ желаніи ознако-миться съ нами поближе, прежде чѣмъ осудить.

ВСЕОБЩЕЕ ГОЛОСОВАНИЕ.

Для этого намъ надо при-вести всѣхъ къ голосованію, безъ различія классовъ и

distinction of class or rank, in order to establish the absolutism of the majority, which cannot be achieved from the intellectualized privileged classes.... In this way, by accustoming everyone to the idea of self-esteem, we will break the significance of the goyim family and its educational value, we will eliminate the separation of individual minds, to whom the crowd, led by us, will not allow to come forward or even to speak: it is accustomed to listen only to us, who pay it for obedience and attention. In this way we will create such a blind power, which will never be able to move anywhere apart from the guidance of our agents, whom we have put in place as their leaders.

THE LEADERS OF MASONRY.

The people will submit to this regime because they know that they will depend on these leaders for their earnings, handouts, and benefits.

GENIUS LEADER OF FREEMASONRY.

10:6 The government scheme must come out of one head ready, because it cannot be bound together if it is allowed to be chopped to shreds in many minds. Therefore, we can know the plan of action, but not discuss it, so as not to disturb its genius, the connection of its components, the practical force of the secret meaning of each of its points. If such a work is discussed and changed by numerous votes, it will bear the stamp of all the mental misunderstandings that have not penetrated into the depth and connection of its ideas. We need our plans to be strong and purposefully

ценза, чтобы установить абсолютизм большинства, котораго нельзя добиться от интеллигентных цензо-выхъ классовъ... Такимъ порядкомъ приучивъ всѣхъ къ мысли о самозначеніи, мы сломаемъ значе-ніе гоевской семьи и ея воспитательную цѣну, устранимъ выдѣленіе индивидуальныхъ умовъ, кото-рымъ толпа, руководимая нами, не дастъ ни выдвиг-нуться, ни даже высказаться: она привыкла слушать только насъ, платящихъ ей за послушаніе и вниманіе. Этимъ мы создадимъ такую слѣпую мощь, которая ни-когда не будетъ въ состояніи никуда двинуться помимо руководства нашихъ агентовъ, поставленныхъ нами на мѣсто ея лидеровъ.

ЛИДЕРЫ МАСОНСТВА.

Народъ подчинится этому ре-жиму потому, что будетъ знать, что отъ этихъ лиде-ровъ будутъ зависѣть заработки, подачки и полученіе всякихъ благъ.

ГЕНИАЛЬНЫЙ РУКОВОДИТЕЛЬ МАСОНСТВА.

Планъ упра-вленія долженъ выйти изъ одной головы готовымъ, по-тому что его не скрѣпишь, если допустить его дробле-ніе на клочки во многочисленныхъ умахъ. Поэтому намъ можно вѣдать планъ дѣйствій, но не обсуждать его, чтобы не нарушить его геніальности, связи его со-ставныхъ частей, практической силы тайнаго значенія каждаго его пункта. Если обсуждать и измѣнять подоб-ную работу многочисленнымъ голосованіемъ, то она понесетъ на себѣ печать всѣхъ умственныхъ недоразу-мѣній, не проникшихъ въ глубину и въ связь ея замы-словъ. Намъ нужно, чтобы наши планы были сильны и цѣлесообразно

conceived; therefore, we should not throw our leader's genius work to the crowd or even to a limited society.

10:7 These plans will not yet turn the modern institutions upside down; they will only change their economics, and consequently the whole combination of their course, which will thus follow the path we have set out in our plans.

INSTITUTIONS AND THEIR FUNCTIONS.

10:8 Under different names in all countries there are approximately the same things: Representation, Ministry, Senate, State Council, Legislative and Executive Bodies. I do not need to explain to you the *relationship of these institutions to each other, as you know it well, *but pay attention to the fact that each of these institutions fulfills some important state function, and I beg you to note that I do not refer the word "important" to an institution, but to a function; therefore, it is not the institutions that are important, but their functions. The agencies divided among themselves all the functions of management: administrative, legislative, executive, and therefore they began to act in the state organism like organs in the human body. If we damage one part of the state *organism, the state will get sick like a human body and.... it dies.

THE POISON OF LIBERALISM.

10:9 When we injected the poison of liberalism into the state organism, its entire political composition changed:

задуманы; поэтому, намъ не слѣдуетъ бросать гениальной работы нашего руководителя на растерзаніе толпы или даже ограниченного общества.

Эти планы не перевернуть пока вверхъ дномъ со-временныхъ учреждений; они только измѣнять ихъ эконо-мію, а слѣдовательно, всю комбинацію ихъ шествія, которое, такимъ образомъ, направится по намѣченному въ нашихъ планахъ пути.

УЧРЕЖДЕНИЯ И ИХЪ ФУНКЦИИ.

Подъ разными назва-ніями во всѣхъ странахъ существуютъ приблизительно одно и тоже: Представительство, Министерство, Се-натъ, Государственный Совѣтъ, Законодательный и исполнительный корпусъ. Мнѣ не нужно пояснять вамъ отношеній этихъ учреждений между собою, такъ какъ это хорошо вамъ извѣстно; обратите вниманіе, на то, что каждое изъ этихъ учреждений отвѣчаетъ какой ли-бо важной государственной функции, причемъ прошу васъ замѣтить, что слово «важный» я отношу не къ учре-жденію, а къ функции, слѣдовательно не учрежденія важ-ны, а важны функции ихъ. Учрежденія подѣлили между собой всѣ функции управленія: административную, за-конодательную, исполнительную, поэтому они стали дѣйствовать въ государственномъ организмѣ, какъ органы въ человѣческомъ тѣлѣ. Если повредимъ одну часть въ государственномъ организмѣ, государство заболѣетъ, какъ человѣческое тѣло и... умереть.

ЯДЪ ЛИБЕРАЛИЗМА.

Когда мы ввели въ государ-ственный организмъ ядъ либерализма, вся его политиче-ская комплекція измѣнилась:

the states became ill with a deadly disease - rotting blood; we have to wait for the end of their agony.

*CONSTITUTION-SCHOOL OF
PARTY CONFLICT, ERA OF
REPUBLICS, PRESIDENTS-
PUPPETS OF MASONRY.*

10:10 Liberalism gave birth to constitutional governments, which replaced the autocracy that had saved the Goyim, and the constitution, as you well know, is nothing but a school of strife, discord, disputes, disagreements, fruitless party agitations, party tendencies-in a word, a school of everything that depersonalizes the activity of the state. The tribunal, no worse than the press, condemned the rulers to inactivity and powerlessness, and thus made them unnecessary, irrelevant, which is why they were overthrown in many countries. This is how the era of the republic came into being, and then we replaced the ruler with a parody of a government-president taken from the crowd, from the midst; our creatures, our slaves. This was the basis of the booby trap, that we planted under the Goyim people, or rather, the Goyim nations.

*THE RESPONSIBILITY OF
PRESIDENTS.*

10:11 In the near future, we will establish the responsibility of presidents.

10:12 Then we will no longer be ceremonious in carrying out what our impersonal minion will be responsible for. What do we care if the ranks of those who seek power are divided, that there will be confusion

государства заболѣли смертельною болѣзною — разложеніемъ крови; оста-ется ожидать конца ихъ агоніи.

*КОНСТИТУЦІЯ—ШКОЛА
ПАРТІЙНЫХЪ РАЗДОРОВЪ,
РЕС-ПУБЛИКАНСКАЯ ЭРА,
ПРЕЗИДЕНТЫ — КРЕАТУРЫ
МАСОНСТВА.*

Отъ либерализма родились конституціонныя госу-дарства, замѣнившія спасительное для гоевъ самодержавіе, а конституція, какъ хорошо вамъ извѣстно, есть ничто иное, какъ школа раздоровъ, разлада, споровъ, несогласій, безплодныхъ партійныхъ агитацій, партій-ныхъ тенденцій — однимъ словомъ, школа всего того, что обезличить дѣятельность государства. Трибуна не хуже прессы приговорила правителей къ бездѣйствию и безсилію, и тѣмъ сдѣлала ихъ ненужными, лишними, отчего они и были во многихъ странахъ свергнуты. Такъ стало возможнымъ возникновеніе республиканской эры, и тогда мы замѣнили правителя каррикатурой пра-вительства-президентомъ, взятымъ изъ толпы, изъ среды; нашихъ креатуръ, нашихъ рабовъ. Въ этомъ было основаніе мины, подведенной нами подъ гоевскій народъ, или вѣрнѣе, подъ гоевскіе народы.

*ОТВѢТСТВЕННОСТЬ
ПРЕЗИДЕНТОВЪ.*

Въ близкомъ бу-дущемъ мы учредимъ отвѣтственность президентовъ.

Тогда мы уже не станемъ церемониться въ проведеніи того, за что будетъ отвѣчать наша безличная креатура. Что намъ до того, если раздѣлятся ряды стремящихся къ власти, что наступятъ замѣшательства отъ ненахож-денія

due to the absence of presidents, confusion that will finally disorganize the country.

"PANAMA". THE ROLE OF THE CHAMBER OF DEPUTIES AND THE PRESIDENT ...

10:13 To bring our plan to this outcome, we will rig the elections of presidents who have some secret past, some "panama"; then they will be faithful executors of our orders out of fear of exposure and out of the desire typical of every man who has attained power to hold on to the privileges, advantages, and honor associated with the title of president.

The Chamber of Deputies will cover, protect, elect presidents, but we will take away from it the right to propose laws, to change them; for we will give the right to a responsible president, a puppet in our hands. Of course, then the power of the president will become a target for all kinds of attacks, but we will give him security for the right to appeal to the people, to their decision beyond their representatives, i.e., to the same our blind servant, the majority of the mob. Regardless, we will give the president the right to declare martial law. We will motivate this last right by the fact that the president, as chief of the *entire military of the country, must have it at his disposal in case of defense of the new, republican constitution, which he has the *full right to defend as the responsible representative of that constitution.

президентовъ, замѣшательства, которыя оконча-тельно дезорганизуютъ страну.

«ПАНАМА». РОЛЬ ПАЛАТЫ ДЕПУТАТОВЪ И ПРЕЗИДЕНТА...

Чтобы привести нашъ планъ къ такому результату, мы будемъ подстраивать выборы такихъ президентовъ, у которыхъ въ прошломъ есть какое нибудь не раскрытое темное дѣло, какая нибудь «панама»; тогда они будутъ вѣрными исполнителями нашихъ предписаній изъ боязни разоблаченій и изъ свойственного всякому человѣку, достигшему власти, стремленія удержать за собой привилегіи, преимущества и почетъ, связанный со званіемъ президента.

Палата депутатовъ будетъ прикрывать, защищать, избирать президентовъ, но мы у нея отнимемъ право предложенія законовъ, ихъ измѣненія; ибо право будетъ предоставлено нами отвѣтственному президенту, куклъ въ нашихъ рукахъ. Конечно, тогда власть президента станетъ мишенью для всевозможныхъ нападокъ, но мы ему дадимъ самозащиту въ правѣ обращенія къ народу, къ его рѣшенію помимо его представителей, т. е. къ тому же нашему слѣпому прислужнику — большинству изъ толпы. Независимо отъ этого мы предоставимъ президенту право объявленія военного положенія. Это послѣднее право мы будемъ мотивировать тѣмъ, что президентъ, какъ шефъ всей арміи страны, долженъ имѣть ее въ своемъ распоряженіи на случай защиты новой, республиканской конституціи, на защиту которой онъ имѣетъ полное право, какъ отвѣтственный представитель этой конституціи.

*MASONRY—LEGISLATIVE
FORCE.*

10:14 Of course, under such conditions, the key to the shrine will be in our hands, and no one but us will be in charge of the legislative power.

*A NEW REPUBLICAN
CONSTITUTION.*

10:15 In addition, with the introduction of the new republican constitution, we will deprive the Chamber of the right to inquire about governmental schemes under the pretext of preserving political secrecy, and in addition, the new constitution will reduce the number of *representatives to a minimum, thus reducing the number of political passions and the passion for politics. If they are, *more than expected, ignited even in this small way, then we will bring them to a halt with an appeal to the entire majority of the people.

The president will be responsible for appointing the presidents and vice presidents of the House and Senate. Instead of permanent sessions of parliaments, we will reduce their meetings to a few months. In addition, the president, as head of the executive branch, will have the right to assemble and dissolve the parliament and, in the event of dissolution, to delay the appointment of a new parliamentary assembly. But in order that the consequences of all these essentially lawless actions do not fall on the President's responsibility that we have established prematurely for our plans, we will give the ministers and other

*МАСОНСТВО—
ЗАКОНОДАТЕЛЬНАЯ СИЛА.*

Понятно, при такихъ условіяхъ ключъ отъ святилища будетъ нахо-диться въ рукахъ нашихъ и никто, кромѣ насъ, не бу-детъ уже руководить законодательной силой.

*НОВАЯ РЕСПУБЛИКАНСКАЯ
КОНСТИТУЦІЯ.*

Кромѣ того мы отнимемъ у Палаты со введеніемъ новой республиканской конституціи право запроса о правительствен-ныхъ мѣропріятіяхъ подѣ предлогомъ сохраненія поли-тической тайны, да помимо того, новой конституціей мы сократимъ число представителей до минимума, чѣмъ сократимъ на столько же политическія страсти и страсть къ политикѣ. Если же они, паче чаянія, возго-рятся и въ этомъ минимумѣ, то мы ихъ сведемъ на нѣтъ воззваніемъ и обращеніемъ ко всему народному большинству.

Отъ президента будетъ зависѣть назначеніе пре-зидентовъ и вице-президентовъ Палаты и Сената. Вмѣ-сто постоянныхъ сессій парламентовъ мы сократимъ ихъ засѣданія до нѣсколькихъ мѣсяцевъ. Кромѣ того президентъ, какъ начальникъ исполнительной власти, будетъ имѣть право собрать и распустить парламентъ и, въ случаѣ роспуска, протянуть время до назначенія новаго парламентскаго собранія. Но, чтобы послѣд-ствія отъ всѣхъ этихъ, по существу, незаконныхъ дѣй-ствій не пали на установленную нами отвѣтственность президента преждевременно для нашихъ плановъ, мы дадимъ министрамъ и другимъ окружающимъ прези-дента чиновникамъ высшей администраціи мысли об-ходить его распоряженія

higher administration officials surrounding the President the idea of overriding his orders by their own measures, for which they will be held accountable instead of him.... We particularly recommend that this role be given *for implementation to the Senate, the Council of State or the Council of Ministers, rather than to an individual.

10:16 The President will, at our discretion, interpret the meaning of those of the existing laws that can be interpreted differently; he will also nullify them when we tell him to do so; moreover, he will have the right to propose temporary laws and even a new modification of the government's constitutional work, motivated both by the highest good of the state.

*TRANSITION TO MASONIC
"AUTOCRACY".*

10:17 By such measures, we will be able to eliminate little by little, step by step, all the things that initially, upon our entry into our rights, we will be forced to put into state constitutions in order to move to the stealthy removal of any constitution when the time comes.*

*THE MOMENT OF THE
PROCLAMATION OF THE
"UNIVERSAL KING".*

10:18 The recognition of our autocrat may come even earlier than the destruction of the constitution: the moment of this recognition will come when the peoples, exhausted by the turmoil and the failure of the rulers we have set up, will cry out: Remove them and give us one universal king,

собственными мѣрами, за что подпадать подъ отвѣтственность вмѣсто него... Эту роль мы особенно рекомендуем давать для исполненія Сенату, Государственному Совѣту или Совѣту Мини-стровъ, а не отдѣльному лицу.

Президентъ будетъ, по нашему усмотрѣнiю, толко-вать смыслъ тѣхъ изъ существующихъ законовъ, кото-рые можно истолковать различно; къ тому же онъ бу-детъ аннулировать ихъ когда ему нами будетъ указано въ томъ надобность; кромѣ того онъ будетъ имѣть право предлагать временные законы и даже новое из-мѣненiе правительственной конституцiонной работы, мотивируя какъ то, такъ и другое требованiями выс-шаго блага государства.

**ПЕРЕХОДЪ КЪ МАСОНСКОМУ
«САМОДЕРЖАВIЮ».**

Такими мѣрами мы получимъ возможность уничтожить мало по-малу, шагъ за шагомъ, все то, что первоначально, при вступленiи нашемъ въ наши права, мы вынуждены будемъ внести въ государственныя конституцiи для перехода къ незамѣтному изъятiю всякой конституцiи, когда наступитъ время.

**МОМЕНТЪ ПРОВОЗГЛАШЕНIЯ
«ВСЕМИРНАГО ЦАРЯ».**

При-знанiе нашего самодержца можетъ наступить и ранѣе уничтоженiя конституцiи: моментъ этого признанiя на-ступитъ, когда народы, измученные неурядицами и несостоятельностью правителей, нами подстроенной, воскликнуть: уберите ихъ и дайте намъ одного всемир-наго царя, который объединилъ бы насъ и уничтожилъ причины раздоровъ, границы,

<p>who would unite us and destroy the causes of division, borders, nationalities, religions, state settlements, who would give us the peace and tranquility that we cannot find with our rulers and representatives.</p> <p><i>VACCINATION OF DISEASES AND OTHER SCHEMES OF MASONRY.</i></p> <p>10:19 But you yourselves know very well that in order to make it possible for such desires to be expressed by the people at large, it is necessary to continually disturb the attitudes of the people and governments in all countries, to overwork everyone with discord, enmity, struggle, hatred and even martyrdom, hunger, vaccination of diseases, and the need for the goyim to see no other way but to resort to our monetary and total domination.</p> <p>10:20 If we give leisure to the nations, the necessary moments will hardly ever come.</p>	<p>національності, релігії, державні розрахунки, який дасть би нам мир і спокій, яких ми не можемо знайти з нашими правителями і представителями.</p> <p>ПРИВИВКА БОЛІЗНЕЙ І ПРОЧІЯ КОЗНИ МАСОНСТВА.</p> <p>Но вы сами отлично знаете, что для возможности всена-родного выражения подобных желаний необходимо без-престанно мутить во всех странах народныя от-ношения и правительства, чтобы переутомить всех раз-ладомъ, враждою, борьбою, ненавистью и даже муче-ничествомъ, голодомъ, прививкой болѣзней, нуждою, чтобы гои не видѣли другого исхода, какъ прибѣгнуть къ нашему денежному и полному владычеству.</p> <p>Если же мы дадимъ передышку народамъ, то желательные моменты едва ли когда либо наступятъ.</p>
--	--

10:4 Not all versions have “that We break down the causes of your anguish: nationalities, borders, differences.” [Мы разбиваемъ причины вашихъ мукъ: народности, границы, разномонетность.]

10:4 “this time” [на этотъ]. Other versions read “and it will” [и сыграет].

10:5 “we need” [намъ надо]. Not all versions have that reading.

10:8 This 1922 version omits the word “mechanism” [механизма].

10:8 “but pay attention to the fact that each of these institutions” [обратите внимание, на то, что каждое изъ этихъ учреждений] Other versions read, “take note of the fact that each of the above-named institutions” [обратите только внимание на то, что каждое изъ названныхъ учреждений]

10:8 “organism” [опранизмъ]. Other versions read “machine” [машине].

10:13 French Panama Canal scandals of 1892-93.

10:13 This 1922 version reads “entire” [всей]. The 1911 and 1923 versions do not have that word.

10:13 This 1922 version and the 1911 version reads “full” [полное]. The 1923 version omits it.

10:15 The 1923 version adds “peoples” [народных], reading “of the people's representatives”.

10:15 The 1922 version and the 1911 version reads “more than expected” [паче чаянія]. The 1923 version reads “inadvertently” [нечаянно].

10:15 The 1923 version omits “for implementation” [для исполненія].

10:17 The 1911 and 1923 version adds “to convert all government into our autocracy.” [превратить всякое правление в наше самодержавие.] This reading may not be original because both versions put it in italics, while the 1922 version omits it.

PROTOCOL 11

11:1 The Council of State will appear as a supporter of the ruler's power: it will be *a showy part of the legislative body, and will be like a committee for editing laws and decrees of the ruler.

THE PROGRAM OF THE NEW CONSTITUTION.

11:2 And so, here is the program of the new constitution being prepared. We will make Law, Right and Justice: 1) under the guise of proposals to the legislature, 2) by presidential decrees under the guise of general regulations, resolutions of the Senate and *the State Council, under the guise of ministerial decrees, and 3) at

Государственный Совѣтъ явится какъ поддержи-ватель власти правителя: онъ показная часть законо-дательнаго корпуса, будетъ какъ бы комитетомъ редак-ціи законовъ и указовъ правителя.

ПРОГРАММА НОВОЙ КОНСТИТУЦИИ.

И такъ, вотъ про-грамма новой готовящейся конституціи. Мы будемъ тво-рить Законъ, Право и Судъ: 1) подъ видомъ предло-женій законодательному корпусу, 2) указами президен-та подъ видомъ общихъ установлений, постановлений Сената и Государственного Совѣта, подъ видомъ мини-стерскихъ постановлений, 3) въ случаѣ наступленія удоб-наго момента, въ формѣ государственнаго переворота.

the right time, in the form of a coup d'etat.

*SOME DETAILS OF THE
PROPOSED COUP D'ÉTAT.*

11:3 *Let us go into the details of the combinations with which we have to complete the overturning of the state machines in the aforementioned direction. By these combinations I mean freedom of the press, the right of association, freedom of conscience, the electoral system, and many other things that will have to disappear from the human spectrum or be fundamentally changed the day after the new constitution is proclaimed.

Only at this moment it will be possible for us to announce all our decrees*, for afterwards any noticeable change will be dangerous, and here is why: if this change is made with severe strictness and in the sense of strictness and restrictions, it may lead to despair caused by fear of new changes in the same direction; if it is made in the sense of further leniency, they will say that we have been wrong, and this will undermine the infallibility of the new government, or they will say that we are afraid and have to make concessions for which no one will be grateful, because they will consider them to be required... Both are harmful to the credibility of the new constitution. We need that from the first moment of its proclamation, when the peoples will be stunned by the coup d'etat that has taken place and will still be in terror and bewilderment, they should realize that we are so strong and

*НѢКОТОРЫЯ ПОДРОБНОСТИ
ПРЕДПОЛОЖЕННАГО
ПЕРЕВО-РОТА.*

Займемся подробностями тѣхъ комбинацій, кото-рыми намъ остается довершить переворотъ хода госу-дарственныхъ машинъ въ вышесказанномъ направле-ніи. Подъ этими комбинаціями я разумю свободу прес-сы, право ассоціаціи, свободу совѣсти, выборное на-чало и многое другое, что должно будетъ исчезнуть изъ чело-вѣческаго репертуара, или должно быть въ корнѣ измѣнено на другой день послѣ провозглашенія новой конституціи.

Только въ этотъ моментъ намъ возможно будетъ объ-явить всѣ наши постановленія, ибо послѣ всякое замѣт-ное измѣненіе будетъ опасно и вотъ почему: если это измѣненіе проведено будетъ съ суровой строгостью и въ смыслѣ строгости и ограниченій, то оно можетъ довести до отчаянія, вызваннаго боязнью новыхъ измѣ-неній въ томъ же направленіи, если же оно произведено будетъ въ смыслѣ дальнѣйшихъ послабленій, то ска-жутъ, что мы созвали свою неправоту, а это подорветъ ореолъ непогрѣшимости новой власти, или же скажутъ, что испугались и вынуждены идти на уступки, за кото-рая никто не будетъ благодаренъ, ибо будетъ считать ихъ должными.... То и другое вредно для престижа новой конституціи. Намъ нужно, чтобы съ перваго мо-мента ея провозглашенія когда народы будутъ ошелом-лены совершившимся переворотомъ, будутъ еще нахо-диться въ террорѣ и недоумѣніи, они сознали, что мы такъ сильны неуязвимы, такъ исполнены мощи, что мы съ ними ни въ

invulnerable, so full of power, that we will not reckon with them in any case and not only will not pay attention to their opinions and desires, but are ready and able to suppress their opinions and desires at every moment and in every place with unquestionable power, that we have taken everything we needed at once and that we will not share our power with them in any case... Then they will cover their eyes out of fear and wait to see what will come out of it.

THE GOYIM- A PACK OF SHEEP

11:4 The Goyim are a herd of sheep, and we are wolves to them. And you know what happens to sheep when wolves get into the sheepfold.

11:5 They will turn a blind eye to all this because we promise them that we will return all the freedoms taken away after the enemies of peace are pacified and all parties are tamed.

[**11:6** Is it worth mentioning how long they will wait for this return?...]

*SECRET MASONRY AND ITS
'SHOW' LODGES.*

11:7 For what purpose have we invented and indoctrinated the goyim with all this policy, indoctrinated without giving them the opportunity to see its underpinnings, for what other purpose than to reach by detour what is unattainable for our scattered tribe by the direct way? This served as the basis for our *organization of secret Masonry, which is not known and the purpose, which is not even suspected by the goyim cattle, which

какомъ случаѣ не будемъ считаться и не только не обратимъ вниманія на ихъ мнѣнія и желанія, но готовы и способны съ непрекаемой властью подавить выраженіе и проявленіе ихъ въ каждый моментъ и на каждомъ мѣстѣ, что мы все сразу взяли, что было намъ нужно и что мы ни въ какомъ случаѣ не станемъ дѣлиться съ ними нашей властью... Тогда они изъ страха закроютъ глаза на все и станутъ ожидать, что изъ этого выйдетъ.

ГОИ — БАРАНЫ.

Гои баранье стадо и мы для нихъ волки. А вы знаете, что бываетъ съ овцами, когда въ овчарню забираются волки.

Они закроютъ глаза на все еще и потому, что мы имъ пообѣщаемъ вернуть всѣ отнятыя свободы послѣ усмиренія враговъ міра и укрощенія всѣхъ партій.

[Стоит ли говорить о том, сколько времени они будут ожидать этого возврата?...]

*ТАЙНОЕ МАСОНСТВО И
ПОКАЗНЫЯ ЕГО ЛОЖИ.*

Для чего же мы придумали и внушили гоямъ всю эту политику, внушили не давъ имъ возможности разглядѣть ея подкладку, для чего, какъ не для того, чтобы обходомъ достигнуть того, что недостижимо для нашего разсѣяннаго племени прямымъ путемъ. Это послужило основаніемъ для нашей организаціи тайнаго масонства, котораго не знаютъ и цѣлью, которой даже не подозреваютъ скоты гои, привлеченные нами въ показную армію масонскихъ

<p>we attracted into the showy military of the Masonic lodges, in order to avert the eyes of their countrymen.</p> <p>11:8 God has given us, his chosen people, a dispersion, and in this seemingly weakness of ours all our strength has been revealed, which has now brought us to the threshold of world domination.</p> <p>11:9 We have little left to build on the foundation that has been laid.</p>	<p>ложь, для отвода глазъ ихъ соплеменникамъ.</p> <p>Богъ даровалъ намъ, своему избранному народу, разсѣяніе и въ этой, кажущейся для всѣхъ слабости на-шей и сказалась вся наша сила, которая привела теперь насъ къ порогу всемірнаго владычества.</p> <p>Намъ теперь немного остается уже достраивать на заложенномъ фундаментъ.</p>
--	---

11:1 The 1911 and 1923 versions have “as a showy” [какъ показная]. The 1922 version omits “as” [какъ].

11:2 The 1911 and 1923 versions have “decisions of” [решений]. The 1922 version omits it.

11:3 The 1911 version reads “Having thus approximately outlined the modus agendi,” [Установивъ приблизительно modus agendi,]. The 1923 version reads “Having thus approximately outlined” [Установивъ приблизительно,]. The 1922 version omits it.

11:3 The 1911 and 1923 versions have “all our decrees at once” [сразу объявить всѣ наши постановленія,]. The 1922 version omits “at once” [сразу].

11:6 The 1922 version omits this verse.

11:7 The 1923 version adds the word “secret” [тайной], reading “secret organization”. The 1911 and 1922 versions do not have that word.

PROTOCOL 12

<p><i>THE MASONIC INTERPRETATION OF THE WORD "FREEDOM".</i></p> <p>12:1 We define the word "freedom", which can be interpreted in many ways, as follows:</p>	<p><i>МАСОНСКОЕ ТОЛКОВАНИЕ СЛОВА «СВОБОДА».</i></p> <p>Слово «свобода», которое можно толковать разнообразно, мы опредѣляемъ такъ: свобода есть право дѣлать то, что позволяетъ законъ.</p>
---	---

12:2 freedom is the right to do what the law allows. Such an interpretation of this word will serve us at that time that all freedom will be in our hands, because laws will only destroy or create what we want according to the above program.

*THE FUTURE OF THE PRESS IN
THE MASONIC KINGDOM.*

12:3 We will deal with the press in the following way. What role does the press play now? It serves the fervor of our desired passions or selfish interests. It can be empty, unfair, deceitful, and most people don't understand at all what it serves. We will harness it and take it into our strong grips; we will do the same with the rest of the press, for what is the point of getting rid of the attacks of the press if we remain a target for the pamphlets and the books. We will turn the now expensive product of publicity, expensive because of the need to censor it, into a profitable item for our government. We will impose a special stamp tax and deposits on the establishment of a press or printing house, which will secure our government against any attacks from the press. For, if possible, that we are attacked, we will severely fine them. Measures such as stamps, bonds and fines secured by those means will bring enormous revenue to the government. It is true that the partisan newspapers could spare no money, but we will shut them down the second time we are attacked. No one will touch the aura of our government infallibility with immunity. The pretext for the termination of the publication will be that the publication in question

Подобное толкованіе этого сло,ва въ то время послужить намъ къ тому, что вся свобода окажется въ нашихъ рукахъ, потому что законы будутъ только разрушать или созидать желательное намъ по вышеизложенной программѣ.

*БУДУЩЕЕ ПРЕССЫ ВЪ
МАСОНСКОМЪ ЦАРСТВѢ.*

Съ прес-сой мы поступимъ слѣдующимъ образомъ. Какую роль играетъ теперь пресса. Она служитъ пылкому разгора-нію нужныхъ намъ страстей или же эгоистичнымъ пар-тійностямъ. Она бываетъ пуста, несправедлива, лжива, большинство людей не понимаетъ вовсе, чему она слу-жить. Мы ее осѣдлаемъ и возьмемъ въ крѣпкія возжи; то же сдѣлаемъ и съ остальной печатью, ибо какой смыслъ намъ избавляться отъ нападокъ прессы, если мы остаемся мишенью для брошюры и книги. Мы пре-вратимъ нынѣ дорого стоящій продуктъ гласности, до-рогой благодаря необходимости его цензуры, въ доход-ную статью для нашего государства. Мы ее обложимъ особымъ марочнымъ налогомъ и взносами залоговъ при учрежденіи органовъ печати или типографіи, которые должны будутъ гарантировать наше правительство отъ всякихъ нападеній со стороны прессы. За возможное нападеніе мы будемъ штрафовать безпощадно. Такія мѣры, какъ марки, залого и штрафы ими обезпеченные принесутъ огромный доходъ правительству. Правда, партійныя газеты могли бы не пожалѣть денегъ, но мы ихъ будемъ закрывать по второму нападенію на насъ. Никто безнаказанно не будетъ касаться ореола нашей правительственной непогрѣшимости. Предлогъ для пре-кращенія изданія — закрываемый — де, органъ волнуетъ умы безъ повода и основанія. Прошу

troubles the minds without reason and basis. Please note that among those who attack us will be our own organized authorities, but they will attack only the items we intend to change.

CONTROL OF THE PRESS.

12:4 Not one notification will penetrate into society without our control. This is already achieved by the fact that all information is received by several agencies, where it is centralized from all over the world.

REPORTING AGENCIES.

These agencies will then be entirely our institutions and will only publicize what we instruct them to do.

12:5 If now we have succeeded in controlling the minds of goyim societies to the extent that all of them almost look at world events through the colored glasses we put on their eyes, if now there are no locks for us in any state, what will happen when we are recognized as rulers of the world in the person of our universal king?

12:6 Let us return to the future of printing. Every person who wishes to be a publisher, librarian or printer will have to obtain a diploma, which will be immediately taken away in case of misconduct.

WHAT IS PROGRESS IN THE UNDERSTANDING OF MASONRY.

васъ замѣтитъ, что среди нападающихъ на насъ будутъ и нами учрежденные органы, но они будутъ нападать исключительно на пункты, предназначенные нами къ измѣненію.

КОНТРОЛЬ НАДЪ ПРЕССОЙ.

Ни одно оповѣщеніе не будетъ проникать въ общество безъ нашего контроля. Это и теперь уже достигается нами тѣмъ, что всѣ новости получаютъ нѣсколькими агенствами, въ которыхъ онѣ централизуются со всѣхъ концовъ свѣта.

КОРРЕСПОНДЕНТСКІЯ АГЕНТСТВА.

Эти агентства будутъ тогда уже всецѣло нашими учрежденіями и будутъ оглашать только то, что мы имъ предпишемъ.

Если теперь мы сумѣли овладѣть умами гоевскихъ обществъ до той степени, что всѣ они почти смотрятъ на міровыя событія сквозь цвѣтныя стекла тѣхъ очковъ, которыя мы имъ надѣваемъ на глаза, если теперь для насъ ни въ одномъ государствѣ не существуетъ заповѣдь, преграждающихъ намъ доступъ къ, такъ называемымъ, гоевской глупости, государственнымъ тайнамъ, то что же будетъ тогда, когда мы будемъ признанными владыками міра въ лицѣ нашего всемірнаго царя.

Вернемся къ будущности печати. Каждый пожелавшій быть издателемъ, бібліотекаремъ или типографщикомъ, будетъ вынужденъ добыть на это дѣло установленный дипломъ, который, въ случаѣ провинности, немедленно будетъ отобранъ.

ЧТО ТАКОЕ ПРОГРЕССЪ ВЪ ПОНЯТІЯХЪ МАСОНСТВА.

*When such measures are implemented, the weapon of thinking will become an educational tool in the hands of our government, which will no longer allow the mass of people to get lost in the maze and dreams of the benefits of progress. Who among us does not know that these phantom favors are direct roads to ridiculous dreams, which gave birth to anarchic relations of people among themselves and to power, because progress, or better to say the idea of progress, has led to the idea of all kinds of liberation without setting boundaries.

All so-called liberals are anarchists, if not in action, then in thought. Each of them chases the ghosts of freedom, falling entirely into self-will, i.e. into the anarchy of protest for protest's sake.

MORE ABOUT THE PRESS.

12:7 Let's move on to the press. Like all printing, we will impose stamp fees per sheet and bonds on it, and books with less than 30 sheets will be doubled in price. We will put them in the category of pamphlets in order, on the one hand, to reduce the number of magazines, which are the worst printed poison, and on the other hand, this measure will force writers to produce such long works that they will barely be read, especially when they are expensive. What we ourselves will publish, for the advantage of guiding the way of thinking in the direction we have chosen, will be cheap and will be read in great quantities. Taxation will suppress the urge to publish nonessential literature, while

При выполнении такихъ мѣръ оружіе мысли станетъ воспитательнымъ средствомъ въ рукахъ нашего правительства, которое уже не допустить народную массу заблуждаться въ дебряхъ и мечтахъ о благодѣяніяхъ прогресса. Кто изъ насъ не знаетъ, что эти призрачныя благодѣянія — прямыя дороги къ нелѣпымъ мечтаніямъ, отъ которыхъ родились анархическія отношенія людей между собой и къ власти, потому что прогрессъ, или лучше сказать идея прогресса, навела на мысль о всякаго рода эмансипаціи, не установивъ границъ.

Всѣ такъ называемые, либералы суть анархисты, если не дѣла, то мысли. Каждый изъ нихъ гоняется за призраками свободы, впадая исключительно въ своеволие, т. е. въ анархію протеста ради протеста.

ЕЩЕ О ПРЕССѢ.

Перейдемъ къ прессѣ. Мы ее обложимъ, какъ и всю печать, марочными сборами съ листа — и залогами, а книги, имѣющія меньше 30 листовъ — въ двойномъ размѣрѣ. Мы ихъ запишемъ въ разрядъ брошюръ, чтобы, съ одной стороны, сократить число журналовъ, которые собой представляютъ худшій печатный ядъ, а съ другой, эта мѣра вынудитъ писателей къ такимъ длиннымъ произведеніямъ, что ихъ будутъ мало читать, особенно при дороговизнѣ. То же, что мы будемъ издавать сами на пользу умственного направленія въ намѣченную нами сторону, будетъ дешево и будетъ читаться на расхватъ. Налогъ уgomонитъ пустое литературное влеченіе, а наказуемость поставить литераторовъ въ зависимость отъ насъ. Если найдутся желающіе писать противъ насъ, то не

<p>punishment will make the writers dependent upon us. If there are those who want to write against us, there will be no one willing to print their works. Before accepting any work for printing, a publisher or printer must go to the authorities to ask for permission to do so. In this way, we will know in advance the plans that are being prepared against us, and we will defeat them by preparing ahead of time with explanations on the topic at hand.</p> <p>12:8 Literature and journalism are the two most important educational forces, which is why our government will become the owner of most magazines. This will minimize the harmful influence of the private press and acquire a tremendous influence on the minds...</p> <p>12:8 If we authorize ten magazines, we ourselves will establish thirty, and so on in the same way. But this should not at all be suspected in the public, which is why all the magazines published by us will be of the most antagonistic, in appearance, directions and opinions, which will excite confidence in them and attract to them our unsuspecting opponents, who will thus fall into our trap and be neutralized.</p> <p>12:9 Official authorities will take center stage. They will always stand guard over our interests, and therefore their influence will be comparatively insignificant.</p> <p>12:10 On the second place will be official organizations, whose role will</p>	<p>найдется охотни-ковъ печатать ихъ произведенія. Прежде чѣмъ принять для печати какое нибудь произведение, издатель или типографщикъ долженъ придти ко властямъ просить разрѣшенія на это. Такимъ образомъ, намъ заранѣе будутъ извѣстны готовящіяся противъ насъ козни, и мы ихъ разобъемъ, забъжавъ напередъ съ объясненіями на трактуемую тему.</p> <p>Литература и журналистика — двѣ важнѣйшія вос-питательныя силы, вотъ почему наше правительство сдѣлается собственникомъ большинства журналовъ. Этимъ будетъ нейтрализовано вредное вліяніе частной прессы и пріобрѣтается громадное вліяніе на умы...</p> <p>Если мы разрѣшимъ десять журналовъ, то сами учре-димъ тридцать и такъ далѣе въ томъ же родѣ. Но этого отнюдь не должно подозрѣвать въ публикѣ, почему и всѣ издаваемые нами журналы будутъ самыхъ противо-типоволожныхъ, по внѣшности, направленій и мнѣній, что возбудитъ къ нимъ довѣріе и привлечетъ къ нимъ нашихъ, ничего не подозрѣвающихъ, противниковъ, ко-торые, такимъ образомъ, попадутся въ нашу западню и будутъ обезврежены.</p> <p>На первомъ планѣ поставятся органы официаль-наго характера. Они будутъ всегда стоять на стражѣ нашихъ интересовъ, и потому ихъ вліяніе сравнительно будетъ ничтожно.</p> <p>На второмъ — стануть офиціозы, роль которыхъ будетъ заключаться въ</p>
---	---

<p>be to attract indifferent lukewarm people.</p> <p>12:11 In the third place, we will put our opposition, which, at least in one of its elements, will represent, as it were, our antithesis. Our real opponents in their hearts will take this seeming opposition as their own and open their cards to us.</p> <p>12:12 All of our newspapers will be of all kinds: aristocratic, republican, revolutionary, even anarchist, as long as the constitution is still in force... They will, like the Hindu god "Vishnu", have a hundred arms, each of which will take the pulse of any public opinion. When the pulse increases, then these hands will lead the opinion in the direction of our goal, because an agitated subject loses judgment and is easily suggestible. Those fools who think they are repeating the opinion of their own party's newspaper will be repeating our opinion, or the one we wish. Imagining that they are following the banner of their party, they will follow the flag we put up for them.</p> <p>12:13 In order to guide our newspaper militias in this sense, we must organize this matter extra carefully. Under the name of the central branch of the press, we will establish literary gatherings in which our agents will discreetly give the password and signals. By discussing and opposing our endeavors always superficially, without touching their essence, our authorities will engage in an empty skirmish with the official</p>	<p>привлеченіи равно-душныхъ тепленькихъ.</p> <p>На третьемъ—мы поставимъ нашу оппозицію, которая хотя бы въ одномъ изъ своихъ ор-гановъ будетъ представлять собой, какъ бы нашъ анти-подъ. Наши дѣйствительные противники въ душъ при-мутъ эту кажущуюся оппозицію за своихъ и откроютъ намъ свои карты.</p> <p>Всѣ наши газеты будутъ всевозможныхъ направ-лений: аристократическаго, республиканскаго, револю-ціоннаго, даже анархическаго, пока, конечно, будетъ жить конституція... Они, какъ индійскій божокъ «Вишну», будутъ имѣть сто рукъ, изъ которыхъ каждая будетъ щупать пульсъ у любого изъ общественнаго мнѣнія. Когда пульсъ ускорится, тогда руки эти пове-дутъ мнѣніе по направленію къ нашей цѣли, ибо раз-волновавшійся субъектъ теряетъ разсудительность и легко поддается внушенію. Тѣ дураки, которые будутъ думать, что повторяютъ мнѣніе газеты своего лагеря, будутъ повторять наше мнѣніе, или то, которое намъ желательно. Воображая, что они слѣдуютъ за органомъ своей партіи, они пойдутъ за тѣмъ флагомъ, который мы вывѣсимъ для нихъ.</p> <p>Чтобы направлять въ этомъ смыслѣ наши газетныя милиціи, мы должны особенно тщательно организовать это дѣло. Подъ названіемъ центрального отдѣленія печати, мы учредимъ литературныя собранія, въ кото-рыхъ наши агенты будутъ незамѣтно давать пароль и сигналы. Обсуждая и противорѣча нашимъ начина-ніямъ всегда поверхностно, не затрагивая существа ихъ, наши органы будутъ вести пустую перестрѣлку съ оф-фиціальными газетами для того только, чтобы дать</p>
--	--

newspapers only to give us an excuse to express ourselves in more detail than we could have done in our initial official statements. Of course, when it is advantageous for us.

12:14 Attacks on us will also play the role of reassuring our subjects of the complete freedom of free speech, and it will give our agents an excuse to claim that the authorities opposing us are just talking nonsense, since they cannot find any real reason to substantially refute our orders.

12:15 Such measures, which are not visible to the public, but are the right ones, will most successfully lead public opinion and trust in the direction of our government. Thanks to them, we will stir up and calm minds in political matters *as needed, persuade or confuse by printing truth or falsehood, data or its rebuttals, depending on whether they are well or poorly received, always measuring the ground carefully before setting foot on it.... We will surely defeat our opponents, as they will not have at their disposal the press authorities in which they can express themselves to the full extent as a result of the above-mentioned measures*. We will not even need to refute them to the letter.....

12:16 If necessary, we will vigorously refute the criteria that we have set in the third category of our press in the official organizations.

*MASONIC SOLIDARITY IN THE
MODERN PRESS.*

намъ поводъ высказаться болѣе подробно, чѣмъ мы могли бы это сдѣлать въ первоначальныхъ официальныхъ заявленіяхъ. Конечно, когда это для насъ будетъ вы-годно.

Нападки на насъ сыграютъ еще и ту роль, что под-данные будутъ увѣрены въ полной свободѣ свободо-говоренія, а нашимъ агентамъ это дастъ поводъ утвер-ждать, что выступающіе противъ насъ органы пусто-словаютъ, такъ какъ не могутъ найти настоящихъ пово-довъ къ существенному опроверженію нашихъ распо-ряженій.

Такія, незамѣтная для общественнаго вниманія, но вѣрныя мѣропріятія всего успѣшнѣе поведутъ общест-венное мнѣніе и довѣріе въ сторону нашего правитель-ства. Благодаря имъ мы будемъ по мѣрѣ надобности возбуждать и успокаивать умы въ политическихъ во-просахъ, убѣждать или сбивать съ толку, печатая то правду, то ложь, данныя или ихъ опроверженія, смотря потому, хорошо или дурно они приняты, всегда осто-рожно ощупывая почву, прежде чѣмъ на нее ступить... Мы будемъ побуждать нашихъ противниковъ навѣр-няка, такъ какъ у нихъ не будетъ въ распоряженіи органовъ печати, въ которыхъ они могли бы выска-заться до конца, вслѣдствіе вышесказанныхъ мѣропрі-ятій. Намъ не нужно будетъ даже опровергать ихъ до основанія....

Пробные камни, брошенные нами въ третьемъ разрядѣ нашей прессы, въ случаѣ надобности, мы будемъ энергично опровергать въ офиціозѣ.

*МАСОНСКАЯ СОЛИДАРНОСТЬ ВЪ
СОВРЕМЕННОЙ ПРЕССѢ.*

12:17 Even today, at least in the forms of French journalism, there is already a Masonic unity in the catchphrase; all agencies of the press are bound together by professional secrecy; like the *augurs, no member of the press will give away the secret of his information unless it is decreed that it should be publicized. No journalist would dare to betray this secret, for no journalist is allowed to enter literature without having a disgraceful wound in his past. These wounds would have been immediately exposed. As long as these wounds are the secret of a few, the aura of the journalist attracts the opinion of the majority of the country and is followed with enthusiasm.

*FERVOR OF PROVINCIAL
"PUBLIC" DEMANDS.*

12:18 Our calculations extend especially to the provinces. In it we need to stir up those hopes and desires in which we could always attack the capital, passing them off to the capitals as independent hopes and desires of the provinces. It is clear that their source will still be the same - ours. We need that sometimes, while we are not yet in full power, the capitals should be enveloped in the provincial opinion of the people, i.e. of the majority, set up by our agents. We need the capitals, at a psychological moment, not to have to discuss the accomplished fact simply because it was accepted by the opinion of the provincial majority.

Уже нынѣ въ формахъ хотя бы французской журналистики существуетъ масонская солидарность въ пароль; всѣ органы печати связаны между собой профессиональной тайной; подобно авгурамъ, ни одинъ членъ ея не выдастъ тайны своихъ свѣдѣній, если не постановлено ихъ оповѣстить. Ни одинъ журналистъ не рѣшится предать этой тайны, ибо ни одинъ изъ нихъ не допускается въ литературу безъ того, чтобы все прошлое его не имѣло бы какой нибудь постыдной раны. Эти раны были бы тотчасъ же раскрыты. Пока эти раны составляютъ тайну немногихъ, ореоль журналиста привлекаетъ, мнѣніе большинства страны — за нимъ шествуютъ съ восторгомъ.

*ВОЗБУЖДЕНИЕ
ПРОВИНЦІАЛЬНЫХЪ
«ОБЩЕСТВЕННЫХЪ»
ТРЕБОВАНИЙ.*

Наши разсчеты особенно простираются на провинцію. Въ ней намъ необходимо возбудить тѣ упованія и стремленія, съ которыми мы всегда могли бы обрушиться на столицу, выдавая ихъ столицамъ за самостоятельныя упованія и стремленія провинціи. Ясно, что источникъ ихъ будетъ все тотъ же — нашъ. Намъ нужно, чтобы иногда, пока мы еще не въ полной власти, столицы оказывались окутанными провинціальнымъ мнѣніемъ народа, т. е. большинства, подстроеннаго нашими агентами. Намъ нужно, чтобы столицамъ въ психологическій моментъ не пришлось бы обсуждать свершившагося факта уже по одному тому, что онъ принятъ мнѣніемъ провинціального большинства.

<p><i>THE INFALLIBILITY OF THE NEW REGIME.</i></p> <p>12:19 When we are in the period of a new regime, transitional to our enthronement, we must not allow the press to expose public dishonesty; it must be thought that the new regime has satisfied everyone so much that even crime has withered away: Cases of crime should remain in the hands of their victims and random witnesses for the most part.</p>	<p><i>НЕПОГРЪШИМОСТЬ НОВАГО РЕЖИМА.</i></p> <p>Когда мы будемъ въ періодъ новаго режима, переходнаго къ нашему во-царенію, намъ нельзя допускать разоблаченій прессой общественной безчестности; надо, чтобы думали, что но-вый режимъ такъ всѣхъ удовлетворилъ, что даже пре-ступность изсякла : Случаи проявленія преступности должны остаться въ вѣдѣніи ихъ жертвъ и слу-чайныхъ свидѣтелей неbolъе.</p>
--	--

12:6 “When such measures are implemented” [При выполненіи такихъ мѣръ]. The 1911 and 1923 versions read “With such measures” [При такихъ мѣрах].

12:6 The 1911 and 1923 versions have “setting its boundaries” [установивъ ея границы...]. The 1922 version omits “its” [установивъ границъ.].

12:15 Both the 1911 and 1922 versions have “as needed” [по мѣръ надобности]. The 1923 version omits it.

12:15 The 1911 and 1923 versions end the sentence with “against the press.” [противъ прессы.] The 1922 version omits it.

12:16 The 1911 and the 1923 versions have “ancient augurs” [древнимъ авгурамъ]. The 1922 version omits “ancient” [древнимъ].

PROTOCOL 13

<p><i>THE NEED FOR DAILY BREAD.</i></p> <p>13:1 The need for daily bread forces the goyim to keep silent and to be our obedient slaves. Agents from among them, who have been recruited to our press, will discuss, by our order, what we are not comfortable publishing directly in official documents, and we will, in the meantime, in the midst of this discussion, carry out the measures we desire, and present them to the public as an accomplished fact.</p>	<p><i>НУЖДА ВЪ НАСУЩНОМЪ ХЛѢБѢ.</i></p> <p>Нужда въ насущномъ хлѣбѣ заставляетъ гоевъ молчать и быть нашими покорными слугами. Взятые въ нашу прессу изъ ихъ числа агенты будутъ обсуждать по нашему приказу то, что намъ неудобно издавать непосредственно въ оф-фиціальныхъ документахъ, а мы тѣмъ временемъ, подъ шумокъ поднявшагося обсужденія, возьмемъ да и про-ведемъ желательныя намъ мѣры, и поднесемъ ихъ пуб-ликѣ,</p>
--	--

No one will dare to demand the undoing of what has been authorized, especially since it will be presented as an improvement.... And here the press will divert their thoughts to new questions (we after all have trained people to look for new things). These new questions will be discussed by those of the brainless judges who still do not know anything about what they are discussing. Politics is not accessible to anyone except those who have been guided by it for centuries and who created it.

13:2 From all this you will see that by seeking the opinion of the crowd, we only facilitate the progress of our machine and you will notice that it is not the actions, but the words that we issue on this or that issue that we seek approval for. We constantly proclaim that we are guided in all our measures by hope combined with the commitment to serve the common good.

INDUSTRY MATTERS.

13:3 In order to distract people who are too restless from discussing questions of politics, we are now introducing new, supposedly, questions of politics - questions of industry. Let them be afraid in this matter. The masses agree to remain idle, to rest from supposedly political activity (to which we have already accustomed them), in order to fight against the goyim governments through them, only on the condition of new employment, in which we give them, as it were, the same political direction.

какъ свершившійся фактъ. Никто не посмѣетъ требовать отмѣны разрѣшеннаго, тѣмъ болѣе, что оно будетъ представлено, какъ улучшение... А тутъ пресса отвлечетъ мысли на новые вопросы (мы вѣдь приучили людей искать все новаго). На обсужденіе этихъ новыхъ вопросовъ набросятся тѣ изъ безмозг-лыхъ вершителей судебъ, которые до сихъ поръ не смыслятъ ничего въ томъ, что берутся обсуждать. Во-просы политики никому не доступны, кромѣ руководя-щихся ею уже много вѣковъ, создавшихъ ее.

Изъ всего этого вы увидите, что добиваясь мнѣнія толпы, мы только облегчаемъ ходъ нашего механизма и вы можете замѣтить, что не дѣйствіямъ, а словамъ, выпущеннымъ нами по тому или другому вопросу, мы какъ бы ищемъ одобренія. Мы постоянно провозгла-шаемъ, что руководимся во всѣхъ нашихъ мѣропріяті-яхъ надеждой, соединенной съ увѣренностью послужить общему благу.

ВОПРОСЫ ПРОМЫШЛЕННОСТИ.

Чтобы отвлечь слиш-комъ безпокойныхъ людей отъ обсужденія вопросовъ политики, мы теперь проводимъ новые, якобы, вопросы ея-вопросы промышленности. На этомъ поприщѣ пусть себѣ бѣснуются. Массы соглашаются бездѣйствовать, отдыхать отъ якобы политической дѣятельности (къ которой мы уже ихъ приучили), чтобы бороться при ихъ посредствѣ съ гоевскими правительствами, лишь подъ условіемъ новыхъ занятій, въ которыхъ мы имъ ука-зываемъ какъ бы тоже политическое направленіе.

*PEOPLE'S HOUSES OF
PLEASURE.*

To prevent them from thinking of something on their own, we will distract them with entertainment, games, amusements, passions, people's houses..... Soon we will offer competitions in art, sports, all kinds of sports through the press. These interests will finally divert minds away from the questions on which we would have had to fight them. Being more and more weaned from independent thinking, people will speak in accord with us, because we alone will propose new lines of thought.... Of course, through persons with whom we will not be recognized as being in agreement.

"THE TRUTH IS ONE."

13:4 The role of the liberal utopians will be finally played when our rule is recognized. Until then, they will serve us well. Therefore, we will still be directing minds to all sorts of imaginary theories, new and supposedly progressive: for we have succeeded in turning the brainless *heads with progress, and there is no mind among the goyim that would see that this word is a distraction from the truth in all cases where it does not concern material inventions, for the truth is one, and there is no room for progress in it. Progress, as a false idea, serves to eclipse the truth, so that no one knows it except us, God's chosen ones, its guardians.

GREAT CHALLENGES.

13:5 When we reign, our orators will talk about great problems that would revolutionize mankind in order to finally bring it to our good

*УВЕСЕЛИТЕЛЬНЫЕ НАРОДНЫЕ
ДОМА.*

Чтобы они сами до чегонибудь не додумались, мы их еще отвлечемъ увеселеніями, играми, забавами, страстями, народными домами.... Скоро мы станемъ черезъ прессу предлагать конкурсныя состязанія въ искусствѣ, спортъ, всѣхъ видовъ. Эти интересы отвлекутъ окончательно умы отъ вопросовъ, на которыхъ намъ пришлось бы съ ними бороться. Отвыкая все болѣе и болѣе отъ само-стоятельнаго мышленія, люди заговорятъ въ унисонъ съ нами, потому, что мы одни станемъ предлагать новыя направленія мысли.... конечно, черезъ такихъ лицъ, съ которыми насъ не почтутъ солидарными.

«ИСТИНА ОДНА».

Роль либеральныхъ утопистовъ будетъ окончательно сыграна, когда наше правленіе будетъ признано. До тѣхъ поръ они намъ сослужать хорошую службу. Поэтому мы еще будемъ направлять умы на всякія измышленія фантастическихъ теорій, новыхъ и якобы прогрессивныхъ: вѣдь мы съ полнымъ успѣхомъ вскружили прогрессомъ безмозглыя головы и нѣтъ среди гоевъ ума, который бы увидѣлъ, что подъ этимъ словомъ кроется отвлеченіе отъ истины во всѣхъ случаяхъ, гдѣ дѣло не касается матеріальныхъ изобрѣтеній, ибо истина одна, въ ней нѣтъ мѣста прогрессу. Прогрессъ, какъ ложная идея, служить затменію истины, чтобы никто не зналъ, кромѣ насъ, Божьихъ избранниковъ, хранителей ея.

ВЕЛИКІЯ ПРОБЛЕМЫ.

Когда мы воцаримся, то наши ораторы будутъ толковать о великихъ проблемахъ, которые переволновали бы человечество для того, чтобы въ концѣ концовъ привести его къ нашему благому правленію. Кто заподозрить

governance. Who will then suspect that all the problems have been set up by us according to a political plan that no one has recognized for centuries?	тогда, что всѣ проблемы были подстроены нами по политическому плану, котораго никто не раскусилъ въ теченіе многихъ вѣковъ?
--	---

13:4 The 1911 and 1923 versions have “goyim heads” [гоевскія головы]. The 1922 version omits “goyim” [головы].

PROTOCOL 14

<p><i>THE RELIGION OF THE FUTURE.</i></p> <p>14:1 When we reign, we will not want any other religion than our religion about one God, to whom our destiny is bound by our being the Chosen, and by whom our destiny is united with the destiny of the world. Therefore, we must destroy all beliefs. If modern atheists are born from this, then, as a transitional stage, this will not hinder our views, but will serve as an example for those generations who will listen to our preachings about the religion of Moses, which led to the conquest of all nations by its steadfastness and well-considered system. In this we shall emphasize its mystical truth, in which, we say, all its mystical power is based.</p> <p><i>FUTURE CONDITIONS OF SERFDOM.</i></p> <p>Then, at every occasion, *we will publish articles in which we will compare our good governance with the past. The blessings of peace, though forced by centuries of unrest, will serve as a new relief of the mentioned good. We will describe the errors of the</p>	<p><i>РЕЛИГІЯ БУДУЩАГО.</i></p> <p>Когда мы воцаримся, намъ не желательно будетъ существованіе другой религіи, кро-мѣ нашей о единомъ Богѣ, съ которымъ наша судьба связана нашимъ избранничествомъ, и которымъ таже наша судьба объединена съ судьбами міра. Поэтому мы должны разрушить всякія вѣрованія. Если отъ это-го родятся современные атеисты, то, какъ переходная ступень, это не помѣшаетъ нашимъ видамъ, а послужитъ примѣромъ для тѣхъ поколѣній, которыя будутъ слушать проповѣди наши о религіи Моисея, поведшей своей стойкостью и обдуманной системой къ покоренію нами всѣхъ народовъ. Въ этомъ мы подчеркнемъ и ми-стическую ея правду, въ которой, скажемъ мы, основывается вся ея мистическая сила.</p> <p><i>БУДУЩЕЕ КРѢПОСТНОЕ ПРАВО.</i></p> <p>Тогда при каждомъ случаѣ мы будемъ публиковать статьи, въ которыхъ будемъ сравнивать наше благое правленіе съ прош-лымъ. Благодѣянія покоя, хотя и вынужденнаго вѣками волненій, послужатъ новому рельефу сказаннаго блага. Ошибки гоевскихъ администрацій будутъ описываться</p>
--	--

goyim administrations in the most vivid colors. We will sow such disgust for them that the peoples will prefer to rest in a state of serfdom over the rights of notorious freedom, which have so tormented them, which have exhausted the very sources of human existence, and which have been exploited by a crowd of swindlers who do not know what they are doing... The useless changes of governments, to which we encouraged the goyim when we were undermining their government structures, will have annoyed the peoples so much by then that they will prefer to tolerate everything from us, so as not to risk reliving the turmoil and hardships they have experienced.

14:2 We will especially emphasize the historical errors of the goyim governments that have tormented mankind for so many centuries with their lack of intelligence in everything that concerns the true good of mankind, *without noticing that these projects have increasingly worsened, rather than improved, the situation of the overall relations on which human life is based.

14:3 The strength of our principles and measures will lie in the fact that they will be presented and interpreted by us as a vivid contrast to the decayed old orders of the social system.

*INACCESSIBILITY OF
KNOWLEDGE OF THE SECRETS
OF THE RELIGION OF THE
FUTURE.*

14:4 Our philosophers will discuss all the shortcomings of the goyim's beliefs, but no one will ever discuss

нами въ самыхъ яркихъ краскахъ. Мы посяемъ къ нимъ такое отвращеніе, что народы предпочтутъ покой въ крѣпостномъ состояніи правамъ пресловутой свобо-ды, столь ихъ измучившимъ, истощившимъ самые источники человеческого существованія, которые экспло-атировались толпой проходимцевъ, невѣдающихъ, что творять... Безполезныя перемѣны правленій, къ которымъ мы подбивали гоевъ, когда подкапывали ихъ го-сударственныя зданія, до того надобѣять къ тому вре-мени народамъ, что они предпочтутъ терпѣть отъ насъ все, лишь бы не рисковать переиспытывать пережитыя волненія и невзгоды.

Мы же особенно будемъ подчер-кивать историческія ошибки гоевскихъ правленій, столь-ко вѣковъ промучившихъ человечество отсутствіемъ сообразительности во всемъ, что касается истиннаго его блага, не замѣчая, что эти проэекты все болѣе ухудшали, а не улучшали положеніе всеобщихъ отношеній, на ко-торыхъ основывается человеческая жизнь.

Вся сила нашихъ принциповъ и мѣропріятій будетъ заключена въ томъ, что они нами выставятся и истол-куются, какъ яркій контрастъ разложившимся старымъ порядкамъ соціального строя.

*НЕДОСТУПНОСТЬ ПОЗНАНІЯ ТАИНЪ
РЕЛИГИИ БУДУЩАГО.*

Наши философы будутъ обсуждать всѣ недостатки гоевскихъ вѣрованій, но никто никогда не станетъ об-суждать нашу вѣру съ ея истинной точки зрѣнія,

<p>our faith from its true point of view, since no one will know it thoroughly, except our own, who will not dare to reveal its secrets.</p> <p><i>PORNOGRAPHY AND THE FUTURE OF THE PRINTED WORD.</i></p> <p>14:5 In the countries called advanced, we have created a crazy, dirty, disgusting literature. For some time after our rise to power, we will encourage its existence, so that it may more vividly illustrate the contrast between the speeches of the programs that will be delivered from our heights.... Our intelligent men, trained to guide the goyim, will compose speeches, projects, notes, articles, with which we will influence minds, directing them to the concepts and knowledge we have outlined.</p>	<p>такъ какъ ее никто основательно не узнаетъ, кромѣ нашихъ, которые не посмѣютъ выдать ея тайны.</p> <p><i>ПОРНОГРАФІЯ И БУДУЩЕЕ ПЕЧАТНОЕ СЛОВО.</i></p> <p>Въ стра-нахъ, называемыхъ передовыми, мы создали безумную, грязную, отвратительную литературу. Еще нѣкоторое время послѣ вступленія нашего во власть мы станемъ поощрять ея существованіе, чтобы она рельефнѣе обрисовывала контрастъ рѣчей программъ, которыя разда-дутся съ высотъ нашихъ... Наши умные люди, воспитан-ные для руководства гоями, будутъ составлять рѣчи, проекты, записки, статьи, которыми мы будемъ вліять на умы, направляя ихъ къ намѣченнымъ нами Понятіямъ и знаніямъ.</p>
---	--

14:1 The 1923 version omits “we will publish articles” [мы будемъ публиковать статьи].

14:2 The 1911 and the 1923 versions have “in pursuit of fantastic projects of social benefits” [в погоню за фантастическими проектами социальныхъ благъ]. The 1922 version omits it.

PROTOCOL 15

<p><i>A ONE-DAY WORLDWIDE COUP D'ETAT.</i></p> <p>15:1 When we finally reign, by means of coup d'état, prepared for the same day everywhere, after the final declaration of the invalidity of all existing governments (and it will be a long time, perhaps a century), we will make sure that there will be no more conspiracies against us. For this</p>	<p><i>ОДНОДНЕВНЫЙ МИРОВОЙ ПЕРЕВОРОТЪ.</i></p> <p>Когда мы, на-конецъ, окончательно воцаримся, при помощи государ-ственныхъ переворотовъ, всюду подготовленныхъ къ одному и тому же дню, послѣ окончательнаго призна-нія негодности всѣхъ существующихъ правительствъ (а до этого пройдетъ еще не мало времени, можетъ быть и цѣлый вѣкъ), мы постараемся, чтобы противъ</p>
---	---

purpose, we will mercilessly and sincerely execute all those who meet our reign with weapons in their hands.

EXECUTIONS.

15:2 Any new establishment of any secret society will also be punished by the death penalty, and those of them which now exist, which are known to us and which serve and have served us, we will scatter and send to continents far from Europe.

THE FUTURE FATE OF THE GOYIM-MASONS.

This is what we will do to those Masonic goyim who know too much; those whom we pardon for some reason will remain in constant fear of expulsion. We will issue a law by which all former members of secret societies will be expelled from Europe as the center of our administration. *The decisions of our government will be final and unconditional.

THE MYSTICISM OF AUTHORITY.

15:3 In goyim societies, in which we have planted such deep roots of discord and protests, it is possible to establish order only by ruthless measures that prove the unswerving authority: there is nothing to look at the falling victims made for the future good. It is the duty of every ruler who is aware of the good (even by sacrifice) to achieve it, that it is not only privileges, but also duties that constitute its existence. The main thing for the firmness of ruling is to strengthen the aura of power,

насъ уже не было заговоровъ. Для этого мы немилосердно казнимъ всѣхъ, кто встрѣтитъ наше воцареніе съ оружіемъ въ рукахъ.

КАЗНИ.

Всякое новое учрежденіе какого либо тай-наго общества будетъ тоже наказано смертной казнью, и тѣ изъ нихъ, которые нынѣ существуютъ, намъ извѣстны и намъ служить и служили, мы раскассируемъ и вышлемъ въ далекіе отъ Европы континенты.

БУДУЩАЯ УЧАСТЬ ГОЕВЪ— МАСОНОВЪ.

Такъ мы поступимъ съ тѣми гоями изъ масоновъ, которые слишкомъ много знаютъ; тѣ же которыхъ мы почему либо поми-луемъ, будутъ оставаться въ постоянномъ страхѣ передъ высылкой. Нами будетъ изданъ законъ, по которому всѣ бывшіе участники тайныхъ обществъ подле-жатъ изгнанію изъ Европы, какъ центра нашего управленія. Рѣшенія нашего правительства будутъ окончательны и безапелляціонны.

МИСТИЧНОСТЬ ВЛАСТИ.

Въ гоевскихъ обществахъ, въ которыхъ мы посѣяли такіе глубокие корни разлада и протестантизма, возможно водворить порядокъ только безпощадными мѣрами, доказывающими неукоснитель-ную власть: нечего смотрѣть на падающія жертвы, при-носимыя для будущаго блага. Въ достиженіи блага (хотя бы путемъ жертвоприношенія) заключается обя-занность каждого правленія, которое сознаетъ, что не въ привилегіяхъ только, но и въ обязанностяхъ состо-итъ его существованіе. Главное дѣло для

and this aura can only be achieved by the majestic firmness of power, which would bear the signs of holiness because of mystical reasons - from God's election. Such was the Russian autocracy, until recently - our only serious enemy in the world, except for the Papacy. Recall the example of how Italy drenched in blood did not touch a hair from the head of Sulla, who shed that blood: Sulla was honored by his power in the eyes of the people, though tormented by it, and his courageous return to Italy put him out of touch.... The people do not touch the one who mesmerizes them with his courage and strength of spirit.

THE MULTIPLICATION OF MASONIC LODGES.

15:4 In the meantime, before our reign, we will, on the contrary, create and multiply freemasonic lodges in all countries of the world, and involve in them all possible and existing prominent figures, because these lodges will be the main reference place and influential means.

THE CENTRAL ADMINISTRATION OF THE "WISE MEN".

We will centralize all these lodges under one management, known to us alone and unknown to all others, which consists of our wise men. The lodges will have their own representative, covering the said management of Freemasonry, from whom the password and the agenda will come. In these lodges we will tie the knot of all revolutionary and liberal elements. They will be

незыблемости правленія — укрѣпленіе ореола могущества, а ореоль этотъ достигается только величественной непоколеби-мостью власти, которая носила бы на себѣ признаки неприкосновенности отъ мистическихъ причинъ — отъ Божьяго избранія. Таково было до послѣдняго времени русское самодержавіе — единственный въ мірѣ серь-езный врагъ нашъ, если не считать Папства. Вспомните примѣръ того, какъ залитая кровью Италія не косну-лась волоса съ головы Силлы, который пролилъ эту кровь: Силла обоготворился своей мощью въ глазахъ народа, хотя и истерзаннаго имъ, а мужественное его возвращеніе въ Италію ставило его внѣ прикосновен-ности... Народъ не касается того, кто гипнотизируетъ его своей храбростью и силою духа.

РАЗМНОЖЕНИЕ МАСОНСКИХЪ ЛОЖЪ.

Пока же, до нашего воцаренія, мы напротивъ создадимъ и размножимъ франкъ-масонскія ложи во всѣхъ странахъ міра, втя-немъ въ нихъ всѣхъ, могущихъ быть и существующихъ выдающихся дѣятелей, потому что въ этихъ ложахъ будетъ главное справочное мѣсто и вліяющее средство

ЦЕНТРАЛЬНОЕ УПРАВЛЕНИЕ «МУДРЕЦОВЪ».

Всѣ эти ло-жи мы централизуемъ подъ одно, однимъ намъ извѣ-стное, всѣмъ же остальнымъ невѣдомое управленіе, которое состоитъ изъ нашихъ мудрецовъ. Ложи бу-дуть имѣть своего представителя, прикрывающаго со-бой сказанное управленіе масонства, отъ котораго бу-детъ исходить пароль и программа. Въ этихъ ложахъ мы завяжемъ узелъ всѣхъ революціонныхъ и либераль-ныхъ элементовъ. Составъ ихъ будетъ состоять изъ всѣхъ слоевъ общества. Самые тайные политическіе

composed of all levels of society. The most secret political schemes will be known to us and will come under our guidance on the very *day they arise.

THE 'AZEVI-TACTICS'

15:5 Among the members of these lodges will be almost all agents of the international and national police, since their service is indispensable to us, in that the police can not only deal with the disobedient in their own way, but also cover up our actions, create pretexts for discontent, and so on.

MASONRY AS THE LEADER OF ALL SECRET SOCIETIES.

The secret societies are usually *filled with swindlers, businessmen, and in general, mostly thoughtless people, with whom it *is not difficult to do business and by whom the mechanism of the machine we have designed is set in motion.... If this world becomes muddled, it will mean that we had to muddy it in order to destroy its excessive solidarity. If a conspiracy arises among it, it will be led by none other than one of our most faithful servants. It is natural that we, and no one else, will lead Masonic actions, for we know where we are leading, we know the ultimate goal of every action, while the goyim do not know anything, not even the immediate result: They are set, as a rule, on a momentary calculation, satisfying their ego in the fulfillment of what they have planned, without even noticing that the plan itself was not their idea, but our guidance of thought.

замыслы будутъ намъ извѣстны и попадутъ подъ наше руководство въ самый день ихъ возникновенія.

АЗЕФОВЩИНА.

Въ числѣ членовъ этихъ ложъ будутъ всѣ почти агенты международной и національной по-лиціи, такъ какъ ея служба для насъ незамѣнима, въ томъ отношеніи, что полиція можетъ не только по сво-ему распорядиться съ непокорными, но и прикрыть наши дѣянія, создавать предлоги къ неудовольствію и такъ далѣе.

МАСОНСТВО, КАКЪ РУКОВОДИТЕЛЬ ВСѢХЪ ТАЙНЫХЪ ОБ-ЩЕСТВЪ.

Въ тайныя общества поступаютъ обыкновенно аферисты, карьеристы, и вообще люди, по большей части легкомысленные, съ которыми не трудно вести дѣло и ими заводить механизмъ проектированной нами ма-шины... Если этотъ миръ замутится, то это будетъ оз-начать, что намъ нужно было его замутить, чтобы раз-строить слишкомъ большую его солидарность. Если же среди него возникнетъ заговоръ, то во главѣ его станетъ никто иной, какъ одинъ изъ вѣрнѣйшихъ слугъ нашихъ. Естественно, что мы, а никто другой, поведемъ масонскія дѣйствія, ибо мы знаемъ, куда ведемъ, знаемъ конечную цѣль всякаго дѣйствія, гои же не вѣдаютъ ничего, даже непосредственнаго результата: они зада-ются, обыкновенно, минутнымъ разсчетомъ удовлетво-ряя самолюбіе въ исполненіи задуманнаго, не замѣчая даже того, что самый замыселъ не принадлежалъ ихъ инициативѣ, а нашему наведенію на мысль.

*THE IMPORTANCE OF PUBLIC
SUCCESS.*

15:6 Some people enter lodges out of curiosity, or in the hope of gaining access to the public pie with their help, and some to be able to express their unfulfilled and groundless dreams before the public: they crave the emotion of success and applause, to which we are very generous. This is why we give them this success, in order to take advantage of the resulting self-delusion, with which people unnoticeably perceive our teachings without being afraid of them, in full confidence that their infallibility releases their thoughts, and they cannot perceive others.... You cannot imagine how the cleverest of the goyim can be led to unconscious naivety, under conditions of self-delusion, and at the same time how easily they can be disarmed by the slightest failure, even by the ceasing of applause, and led to slavish obedience for the sake of renewed success.... As much as ours neglect success in order to carry out their plans, so the goyim are ready to sacrifice all plans in order to obtain success. This psychology of theirs makes it much easier for us to direct them. These tigers *have sheepish souls, and their heads are driven by a driving wind. We put them on the horse of the dream of the absorption of human individuality into the symbolic unit of collectivism.....

COLLECTIVISM.

They have not yet understood and will not understand the idea that this hobbyhorse is the *basic violation of the basic law of nature, which from

ЗНАЧЕНИЕ ПУБЛИЧНОГО УСПѢХА.

Гои идутъ въ ложи изъ любопытства, или въ надеждѣ при ихъ помощи про-браться къ общественному пирогу, а нѣкоторые для того, чтобы имѣть возможность высказать передъ пуб-ликой свои несбыточные и безпочвенныя мечтанія: они жаждутъ эмоціи успѣха и рукоплесканій, на которыя мы весьма щедры. Мы затѣмъ и даемъ имъ этотъ ус-пѣхъ, чтобы пользоваться отсюда рождающимся само-обольщеніемъ, съ которымъ люди незамѣтно восприни-маютъ наши ученія, не остерегаясь ихъ, въ полной увѣ-ренности, что ихъ непогрѣшимость выпускаетъ свои мысли, а воспринять чужихъ уже не можетъ... Вы не можете себѣ представить, какъ умнѣйшихъ изъ гоевъ можно привести къ безсознательной наивности, при условіяхъ самообольщенія, и вмѣстѣ съ тѣмъ какъ, лег-ко ихъ обезкуражить малѣйшей неудачей, хотя бы пре-кращеніемъ апплодисментовъ, и привести къ рабѣму повиновенію ради возобновленія успѣха... Насколько наши пренебрегаютъ успѣхомъ, лишь бы провести свои планы, настолько гои готовы пожертвовать всякими планами, лишь бы получить успѣхъ. Эта ихъ психоло-гія значительно облегчаетъ намъ задачу ихъ направле-нія. Эти тигры имѣютъ бараньи души, а въ головахъ ихъ ходитъ сквозной вѣтеръ. Мы посадили ихъ на конька мечты о поглощеніи человѣческой индивидуаль-ности символической единицей коллективизма...

КОЛЛЕКТИВИЗМЪ.

Они еще не разобрались и не раз-берутся въ той мысли, что этотъ конекъ есть главное нарушеніе главнѣйшаго закона природы, создавшей съ самого сотворенія міра единицу не похожую на

the very creation of the world created a unit unlike others, precisely for the purposes of individuality....

15:7 If we could lead them to such an insane blindness, does it not prove with astonishing clarity to what extent the mind of the goyim is humanly undeveloped in comparison to our mind? This is what basically guarantees our success.

VICTIMS.

15:8 How farsighted were our ancient elders when they said that in order to achieve a serious goal one should not stop at any means and count the number of victims made for the sake of this goal.... We did not count the victims of the cattle of the goyim, although we sacrificed many of our own, but now we have given them a position on earth that they could not even dream of. The comparatively few victims of our own people saved our people from destruction.

EXECUTION OF MASONS.

15:9 Death is the inevitable end of everything. It is better to bring this end closer to those who hinder our work than to our own, to us, the creators of this work. We execute Masons in such a way that no one but the brothers can suspect it, not even the execution victims themselves. They all die, when necessary, as if from a normal disease. Knowing this, even the brothers do not dare to complain. By such measures we have cut out the very root of protest against our orders from Masonry. While preaching liberalism to the goyim, we at the same time keep our

дру-гія, именно въ цѣляхъ индивидуальности...

Если мы могли привести ихъ къ такому безумному ослѣпленію, то не доказываетъ ли это съ поразительной ясностью, до какой степени умъ гоевъ человѣчески не развитъ по сравненію съ умомъ нашимъ. Это то, глав-нымъ образомъ и гарантируетъ нашъ успѣхъ.

ЖЕРТВЫ.

Насколько же были прозорливы наши древніе мудрецы, когда говорили, что для достиженія серьезной цѣли не слѣдуетъ останавливаться передъ средствами и считать число жертвъ, приносимыхъ ради этой цѣли... Мы не считали жертвъ изъ сѣмени скота гоевъ, хотя и пожертвовали многими изъ своихъ, но зато и теперь дали имъ уже такое положеніе на землѣ, о которомъ они и мечтать не могли. Сравнительно не-многочисленные жертвы изъ числа нашихъ оберегли нашу народность отъ гибели.

КАЗНИ МАСОНОВЪ.

Смерть есть неизбѣжный ко-нецъ всякаго. Лучше конецъ этотъ приблизить къ тѣмъ, кто мѣшаетъ нашему дѣлу, чѣмъ къ нашимъ, къ намъ, создателямъ этого дѣла. Мы казнимъ ма-соновъ такъ, что никто, кромѣ братій, объ этомъ за-подозрить не можетъ, даже сами жертвы казни. Всѣ они умираютъ, когда это нужно, какъ-бы отъ нормаль-наго заболѣванія. Зная это, даже братья въ свою оче-редь не смѣютъ протестовать. Такими мѣрами мы выр-вали изъ среды масонства самый корень протеста противъ нашихъ распоряженій. Проповѣдуя гоямъ ли-берализмъ, мы въ тоже время держимъ свой народъ и

people and our agents in strict obedience.

*A DECLINE IN THE PRESTIGE
OF LAW AND AUTHORITY.*

15:10 Under our influence, the enforcement of the Goyim laws has been reduced to a minimum. The authority of the laws has been undermined by the liberal interpretations we have introduced into this area. In the most important political matters and issues, the courts decide as we instruct them to, they see the cases in the light we put on them for the goyim administration, of course through front men with whom we have nothing in common - by newspaper opinion or other means.... Even senators and the higher administration blindly accept our advice. The purely animal mind of the goyim is incapable of thinking and observing, much less of anticipating where a certain question might lead.

PREDESTINATION.

15:11 In this difference in thinking ability between the goyim and our own we can *see the seal of our election and humanity in contrast to the animal mind of the goyim. They look, but they do not *see, and they do not invent (except for material things). From this it is clear that nature itself has predestined us to lead and rule the world.

*THE CONCISENESS AND
CLARITY OF THE LAWS OF THE
FUTURE KINGDOM.*

15:12 When the time of our open rule comes, the time to show its benefits,

нашихъ агенто́въ въ неукоснительномъ послушаніи.

*ПАДЕНІЕ ПРЕСТИЖА ЗАКОНОВЪ И
ВЛАСТИ.*

Подъ на-шимъ вліяніемъ исполненіе гоевскихъ законовъ сокра-тилось до минимума. Престижъ законовъ подорванъ либеральными толкованіями, введенными нами въ эту сферу. Въ важнѣйшихъ политическихъ принципіаль-ныхъ дѣлахъ и вопросахъ, суды рѣшаютъ такъ, какъ мы предписываемъ имъ, видятъ дѣла въ томъ свѣтѣ какимъ мы ихъ облакаемъ для гоевской администраціи, конечно черезъ подставныхъ лицъ, съ которыми общаго какъ бы не имѣемъ — газетнымъ мнѣніемъ или други-ми путями... Даже сенаторы и высшая администрація слѣпо принимаютъ наши совѣты. Чисто животный умъ гоевъ не способенъ къ анализу и къ наблюденію, а тѣмъ болѣе къ предвѣднію того, къ чему можетъ клониться извѣстная постановка вопроса.

ПРЕДЪИЗБРАННИЧЕСТВО.

Въ этой разницѣ способно-сти мышленія между гоями и нашими можно узрѣть печать избранничества и человѣчности въ отличіе отъ животнаго ума гоевъ. Они зрятъ, но не видятъ и :не изобрѣтаютъ (развѣ только матеріальныя вещи). Изъ этого ясно, что сама природа предназначила намъ ру-ководить и править міромъ.

*КРАТКОСТЬ И ЯСНОСТЬ ЗАКОНОВЪ
БУДУЩАГО ЦАРСТВА.*

Когда наступитъ время нашего открытаго правленія, время проявить его благотворность, мы передѣлаемъ всѣ законодательства, наши законы будутъ

we will enact all legislation, our laws will be short, clear, firm, without any interpretation, so that everyone will be able to know them firmly. The main feature that will be included in them is obedience to superiors, brought to a great degree.

OBEDIENCE TO SUPERIORS.

Then all abuses will be eliminated due to the responsibility of each and every one of them to the *highest authority.

MEASURES AGAINST ABUSE OF POWER.

Abuses of power below this final authority will be so mercilessly punished that anyone will be discouraged from exercising his powers. We will rigorously monitor every action of the administration, on which the course of the state machine depends, for disorder in it breeds disorder everywhere, and no case of unlawfulness or abuse will be left without severe punishment.

SEVERITY OF PUNISHMENT.

15:13 Concealment, cooperation and acquiescence among employees in the administration, all these evils will disappear after the first examples of severe punishment. The aura of our authority demands purposeful,* cruel punishments for the smallest violation, for personal gain, of its high level.

He who has suffered, even if not to the extent of his guilt, will be like a soldier falling at *his post in favor of the authority, the Principle and the Law, which do not allow departures

кратки, ясны, незыблемы, безъ всякихъ толкованій, такъ что ихъ всякій будетъ въ состояніи твердо знать. Главная черта, которая будетъ въ нихъ проведена — это послушаніе начальству, доведенное до грандіозной степени.

ПОСЛУШАНИЕ НАЧАЛЬСТВУ.

Тогда всякія злоупотребленія изсякнутъ вслѣдствіе отвѣтственности всѣхъ до единого передъ высшей властью.

МѢРЫ ПРОТИВЪ ЗЛУПОТРЕБЛЕНІЯ ВЛАСТЬЮ.

Злоупотребленія же властью, лежащей ниже этой послѣдней инстанціи, будутъ такъ безпощадно наказываться, что у всякаго отпадетъ охота экспериментировать свои си-лы. Мы будемъ неукоснительно слѣдить за каждымъ дѣйствіемъ администраціи, отъ которой зависитъ ходъ государственной машины, ибо распушенность въ ней порождаетъ распушенность всюду, ни одинъ случай незаконности или злоупотребленія не останется безъ примѣрнаго наказанія.

ЖЕСТОКОСТЬ НАКАЗАНІЯ.

Укрывательство, солидарное попустительство между служащими въ администратіи, все это зло исчезнетъ послѣ первыхъ же примѣровъ суроваго наказанія. Ореоль нашей власти требуетъ цѣлесообразныхъ, жестокихъ наказаній за малѣйшее нарушеніе, ради личной выгоды, ея высокаго престижа.

Потерпѣвшій, хотя бы и не въ мѣрѣ своей вины, будетъ какъ бы солдатомъ, падающимъ на своемъ посту на пользу власти, Принципа и Закона, которые не допускаютъ отступленій съ общественной дороги на личную, отъ самыхъ же правящихъ общественной колесницей. Напримѣръ: наши судьи

from the public road to the private one, from the very rulers of the public chariot. For example: our judges will know that by boasting of foolish mercy, they violate the law of justice, which was created for exemplary edification of people by punishment for misdeeds, not for the purpose of exhibiting the spiritual qualities of judges. These qualities are cleverly displayed in private life, not on public soil, which is the educational basis of human life.

THE AGE LIMIT FOR JUDGES.

15:14 Our judicial personnel will serve no *older than 55 years of age, firstly because older people are more resistant to preconceived opinions and less able to obey new orders, and secondly because this will give us the opportunity to achieve flexibility in personnel reassignment by this measure, which will make it easier to bend under our pressure: Whoever wishes to stay in his position *longer will have to obey blindly to deserve it. In general, our judges will be chosen by us from among only those who will firmly know that their role is to punish and enforce the law, and not to dream of liberalism at the expense of the state's educational plan, as is currently imagined by the public...

THE LIBERALISM OF COURT AND AUTHORITY.

The measure of reassignment will also serve to undermine the collective unity of fellow servicemen and bind everyone to the interests of the government, on which their fate will depend. The younger generation of judges will be educated to avoid

будуть знать, что же-лая похвастать глупымъ милосердіемъ, они нарушаютъ законъ о правосудіи, который созданъ для примѣрнаго назиданія людей наказаніемъ за проступки, а не для выставки духовныхъ качествъ судей. Эти качества умѣ-стно показывать въ частной жизни, а не на обществен-ной почвѣ, которая представляетъ собой воспитатель-ную основу чело-вѣческой жизни.

ПРЕДѢЛЬНЫЙ ВОЗРАСТЪ ДЛЯ СУДЕЙ.

Нашъ судебный персоналъ будетъ служить не болѣе 55-ти лѣтняго воз-раста, во-первыхъ потому, что старцы упорнѣе дер-жатся предвзятыхъ мнѣній, менѣе способны повино-ваться новымъ распоряженіямъ, а во-вторыхъ потому, что это намъ доставитъ возможность такой мѣрой до-стигнуть гибкости перемѣщенія персонала, который этимъ легче согнется подъ нашимъ давленіемъ: кто пожелаетъ долѣе задержаться на своемъ мѣстѣ, дол-женъ будетъ слѣпо повиноваться, чтобы заслужитьэтого. Вообще же наши судьи будутъ выбираемы нами изъ среды только тѣхъ, которые будутъ твердо знать, что ихъ роль карать и примѣнять законы, а не мечтать о проявленіи либерализма за счетъ государственнаго воспитательнаго плана, какъ это нынѣ воображаютъ гои....

ЛИБЕРАЛИЗМЪ СУДА И ВЛАСТИ.

Мѣра перемѣщенія будетъ служить еще къ подрыву коллективной соли-дарности сослуживцевъ и всѣхъ привяжетъ къ инте-ресамъ правительства, отъ котораго будетъ зависѣть ихъ судьба. Молодое поколѣніе судей будетъ воспи-тано на взглядахъ о недопущеніи такихъ злоупотре-блѣ-ній, которыя могли бы нарушить установленный поря-докъ

<p>abuses that could disrupt the established order of relations among our subjects.</p> <p>15:15 Today, goyish judges indulge in every kind of crime without having a *correct idea of their appointment, because the current rulers, when appointing judges to office, do not care to instill in them a sense of duty and an awareness of the work that is required of them. Just as an animal releases its offspring for prey, so the goyim give their *offspring lucrative positions without any thought of explaining to them what the position is for. This is why their governments are destroyed by their own forces through the actions of their own administrators.</p> <p>15:16 Let us learn another lesson for our governance from the results of these actions.</p> <p>15:17 We will eliminate liberalism from all important strategic positions in our administration, on which the education of those subordinate to our social order depends. Only those who will be educated by us for administrative governance will be placed in these positions.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE WORLD'S MONEY.</i></p> <p>15:17 In response to a possible remark that the retirement of old employees will cost a lot to execute, I will say, firstly, that they will find private service to replace the one they are losing, and secondly, I will point out that all the world's money will be concentrated in our hands, so it is not for our government to be afraid of the expense.</p>	<p>отношений наших подданных между собой.</p> <p>Нынѣ гоевскіе судьи творять поблажки всякимъ преступленіемъ, не имѣя правильного представленія о своемъ назначеніи, потому что теперешніе правители, при опредѣленіи судей на должность, не заботятся внушить имъ чувства долга и сознанія дѣла, которое отъ нихъ требуется. Какъ животное выпускаетъ своихъ дѣтей на добычу, такъ и гои даютъ своимъ дѣтямъ до-ходныя мѣста, не думая разяснить имъ, на что это мѣсто создано. Отъ того то ихъ правленія и разруша-ются собственными силами черезъ дѣйствія своей же администраціи.</p> <p>Почерпнемъ же въ примѣрѣ результа-товъ этихъ дѣйствій еще одинъ урокъ для своего пра-вленія.</p> <p>Мы искоренимъ либерализмъ изъ всѣхъ важ-ныхъ стратегическихъ постовъ нашего управленія, отъ которыхъ зависитъ воспитаніе подчиненныхъ нашему общественному строю. На эти посты попадутъ только тѣ, которые будутъ воспитаны нами для административнаго управленія.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>МИРОВЫЯ ДЕНЬГИ.</i></p> <p>На возможное замѣчаніе, что от-ставка старыхъ служащихъ дорого будетъ стоить каз-нѣ, скажу, во-первыхъ, что имъ найдутъ частную службу взамѣнъ теряемой, а, во-вторыхъ, замѣчу, что въ нашихъ рукахъ будутъ сосредоточены всѣ міровыя деньги, слѣдовательно не нашему правительству боять-ся дороговизны.</p>
--	--

<p><i>TOTALITARIANISM OF MASONRY.</i> 15:18 Our totalitarianism will be consistent in everything, and therefore in every decision our great inclination will be respected and unquestioningly executed: it will ignore all complaints, all discontent, and will destroy all signs of their action by punishment of an extreme nature.</p> <p><i>THE RIGHT OF APPEAL.</i> 15:19 We will abolish the right of appeal, which will be placed entirely at our disposal - under the authority of the ruling, for we must not allow the people to think that a wrong decision of our judges could be made. If anything like this happens, we ourselves will execute the decision, but with such exceptional punishment of the judges for not understanding their duty and importance that these cases will not be repeated.... I repeat that we will know every step of our administration, which only needs to be monitored so that the people are satisfied with us, because they have the right to demand a good administration and a good leader.</p> <p><i>PATRIARCHAL "APPEARANCE" OF THE POWER OF THE FUTURE "RULER".</i> 15:20 Our government will have the appearance of patriarchal, fatherly care on the part of our Ruler. Our people and subjects will see in his face a father who cares for every need, every action, every relationship of the subjects to each other and to the ruler. Then they will be so convinced that they cannot do</p>	<p><i>АБСОЛЮТИЗМЪ МАСОНСТВА.</i> Нашъ абсолютизмъ во всемъ будетъ послѣдователенъ, а потому въ каждомъ своемъ постановленіи наша великая воля будетъ ува-жаема и непрекословно исполняема: она будетъ игно-рировать всякій ропотъ, всякое недовольство, искореняя всякое проявленіе ихъ дѣйствій наказаніемъ примѣрно-наго свойства.</p> <p><i>ПРАВО КАССАЦІИ.</i> Мы упразднимъ право кассациі, которое перейдетъ исключительно въ наше распоря-женіе — въ вѣдѣніе правящаго, ибо мы не должны до-пустить возникновенія мысли у народа, чтобы могло состояться неправильное рѣшеніе нами поставленныхъ судей. Если же что либо подобное произойдетъ, то мы сами кассируемъ рѣшеніе, но съ такимъ примѣрнымъ наказаніемъ судей за непониманіе своего долга и зна-ченія, что эти случаи не повторятся...</p> <p>Повторяю, что вѣдь мы будемъ знать каждый шагъ нашей администраціи, за которой только и надо слѣ-дить, чтобы народъ былъ доволенъ нами, ибо онъ вправѣ требовать отъ хорошаго правленія и хорошаго ставленника.</p> <p><i>ПАТРИАРХАЛЬНЫЙ «ВИДЪ» ВЛАСТИ БУДУЩАГО «ПРАВИ-ТЕЛЯ».</i> Наше правленіе будетъ имѣть видъ патріархаль-ной, отеческой опеки со стороны нашего Правителя. Народъ нашъ и подданные увидятъ въ лицѣ его отца, заботящагося о каждой нуждѣ, о каждомъ дѣйствии, о каждомъ взаимоотношеніи какъ подданныхъ другъ къ другу, такъ и къ правителю. Тогда они настолько проникнутся мыслью, что имъ невозможно будетъ об-ходиться безъ этого попеченія и</p>
--	---

without this care and guidance if they wish to live in peace and harmony.*

DEIFICATION OF THE RULER.

They will recognize the autocracy of our Ruler with a reverence similar to worship, especially when they see that our agents do not replace his authority with their own, but only blindly carry out his orders. They will be glad that we have regulated everything in their lives, as intelligent parents do, who bring up their children in the sense of duty and obedience. After all, nations are always underage children with respect to the secrets of our politics, just like their governments.

THE RIGHT OF THE STRONG AS THE ONLY RIGHT.

15:21 As you see, I base our tyranny on right and duty: the right to compel the fulfillment of duty is the direct duty of the government, which is the father of its subjects. It has the right of the strong in order to use it for the benefit of directing mankind to a nature-determined order of obedience. Everything in the world is in obedience, if not to people, then to circumstances or to its own nature, in any case to the strongest. So let us be the strongest for the sake of good.

15:22 We must not hesitate to sacrifice individual persons who violate the established order, for in the exemplary punishment of evil lies a great educational purpose.

THE KING OF ISRAEL IS THE PATRIARCH OF THE WORLD.

15:23 When the King of Israel places on his sacred head the crown

руководства, если они желают жить въ мирѣ и спокойствіи.

ОБОГОТВОРЕНИЕ ПРАВИТЕЛЯ.

Они признаютъ само-державіе нашего Правителя съ благоговѣніемъ, близкимъ къ боготворенію, особенно, когда убѣдятся, что наши ставленники не замѣняютъ власть его своею, а лишь слѣпо исполняютъ его предписанія. Они будутъ рады, что мы все урегулировали въ ихъ жизни, какъ это дѣлаютъ умные родители, которые воспитываютъ дѣтей своихъ въ чувствѣ долга и послушанія. Въдѣ народы, по отношенію къ тайнамъ нашей политики вѣчно несовершеннѣйшіе дѣти, точно такъ же, какъ и ихъ правленія.

ПРАВО СИЛЬНАГО, КАКЪ ЕДИНСТВЕННОЕ ПРАВО.

Какъ видите, я основываю нашъ деспотизмъ на правѣ и долгѣ: право вынуждать исполненіе долга есть прямая обязанность правительства, которое есть отецъ своихъ подданныхъ. Оно имѣетъ право сильнаго для того, чтобы пользоваться имъ во благо направленія челоуѣчества къ природо—опредѣленному строю—послушанію. Все въ мірѣ находится въ послушаніи если не у людей, то у обстоятельствъ или у своей натуры, во всякомъ же случаѣ у сильнѣйшаго.

Такъ будемъ же мы этимъ сильнѣйшимъ ради блага. Мы обязаны, не задумываясь, жертвовать отдѣльными личностями, нарушителями установленнаго порядка, ибо въ примѣрномъ наказаніи зла лежитъ великая воспитательная задача.

ЦАРЬ ИЗРАИЛЬСКІЙ — ПАТРИАРХЪ МИРА.

<p>presented to him by Europe, he will become the patriarch of the world. The necessary sacrifices he has made because of their expediency will never reach the number of sacrifices made down through the ages by the tyranny of greatness - the competition of Goyish governments.</p> <p>15:24 Our King will be in constant communion with the people, speaking to them from the throne, and the word will be carried to the whole world at once.</p>	<p>Когда царь израильскій надѣнетъ на свою священную голову коро-ну, поднесенную ему Европой, онъ сдѣлается патріар-хомъ міра. Необходимыя жертвы, имъ принесенныя вслѣдствіе ихъ цѣлесообразности, никогда не достиг-нуть числа жертвъ принесенныхъ въ теченіе вѣковъ маніей величія — соревнованіемъ гоевскихъ правите-ствъ.</p> <p>Нашъ Царь будетъ находиться въ непрестанномъ общеніи съ народомъ, говоря ему съ трибуны рѣчи, которыя молва будетъ въ тотъ же часъ разносить на весь міръ.</p>
---	--

15:4 The 1923 version adds “first” [первый].

15:5 “filled with” [обыкновенно]. The 1911 and 1923 versions read “the most willing to be joined by” [всего охотнѣе].

15:5 “is not difficult” [не трудно] The 1911 and 1923 versions read “it wont be difficult for us” [нам будет нетрудно].

15:6 “These tigers have sheepish souls” [Эти тигры имѣють бараньи души]. The 1911 and 1923 reads “These tigers in appearance have sheepish souls” [Эти тигры **по виду**, имеют бараньи души,]

15:6 “basic violation” [главное нарушеніе]. The 1911 and the 1923 versions read “clear violation” [явное нарушеніе].

15:11 The 1911 and 1923 versions read “clearly see” [ясно узрѣть]. The 1922 version omits “clearly” [ясно]

15:11 “see” [видятъ]. The 1911 and 1923 versions read “foresee” [предвидят].

15:12 “highest authority” [высшей властью]. The 1911 and 1923 versions read “highest power of the authority” [высшей властью представителя власти].

15:13 The 1911 and 1923 versions read “that is” [т. е. (1911)] [то есть (1923)].

15:13 “his post” [своемъ посту]. The 1911 and 1923 versions read “administrative field” [административном поле].

15:14 “older” [болѣе]. The 1911 and 1923 versions read “longer” [долее].

15:14 "longer" [дольше]. The 1911 and 1923 version do not have that word.

15:15 "correct" [правильного]. The 1911 and 1923 versions do not have "correct".

15:15 "offspring" [дѣтямъ]. The 1911 and 1923 versions do not have "subjects" [подданнымъ].

15:20 The 1911 and 1923 versions do not end with a period but rather a comma and then carries on with the next part. The 1920 version ends with a period and starts a new sentence.

PROTOCOL 16

<p><i>NEUTRALIZATION OF UNIVERSITIES.</i></p> <p>16:1 With the aim of destroying any collective forces other than our own, we will neutralize the first stage of collectivism - the universities - by re-educating them in a new direction. Their superiors and professors will be trained for their work by detailed secret agendas, from which they will not deviate one iota with impunity. They will be appointed with special care and will be placed in complete independence from the government.</p> <p>16:2 We will exclude state law from the teaching, as well as everything that concerns political questions. These subjects will be taught to a few dozen persons chosen for their outstanding ability from among the initiated. Universities should not let out of their doors young men who are making plans for constitutions, like comedies and tragedies, dealing with politics, which their fathers never knew anything about.</p>	<p><i>ОБЕЗВРЕЖЕНИЕ УНИВЕРСИТЕТОВЪ.</i></p> <p>Съ цѣлю уничто-женія всякихъ коллективныхъ силъ, кромѣ нашихъ, мы обезвредимъ первую ступень коллективизма — уни-верситеты, перевоспитаемъ ихъ въ новомъ направленіи. Ихъ начальства и профессора будутъ подготовляемы для своего дѣла подробными тайными программами дѣйствій, отъ которыхъ они безнаказанно не отступятъ ни на іоту. Они будутъ назначаться съ особою осторож-ностью и будутъ поставлены въ полную независимость отъ правительства. Мы исключимъ изъ преподаванія государственное право, какъ и все, что касается поли-тического вопроса. Эти предметы будутъ преподаваться немногимъ десяткамъ лицъ, избраннымъ по выдающим-ся способностямъ изъ числа посвященныхъ. Универ-ситеты не должны выпускать изъ своихъ стѣнъ моло-кососовъ, стряпающихъ планы конституцій, какъ коме-діи или трагедіи, занимаясь вопросами политики, въ которыхъ и отцы то ихъ никогда ничего не смыслили.</p>
--	--

16:3 The poorly directed familiarization of the majority of people with politics creates utopians and bad subjects, as you can see from the example of the general education of the goyim in this direction. We had to bring into their education all the principles that so brilliantly broke their system. When we are in power, we will remove all disturbing subjects from their education, and we will make of the youth obedient children of the authorities, who love the ruler as a *hope for peace and tranquility.

REPLACEMENT OF CLASSICISM.

16:4 Classicism, like any study of ancient history, in which there are more bad than good examples, will be replaced by *the program of the future. We will erase from people's memory all the facts of previous centuries that are not desirable to us, leaving only those that outline all the errors of the goyim's rule. Teaching about practical life, about the mandatory system, about the relation of people to each other, about avoiding bad selfish examples that sow the seed of evil, and other similar questions of an educational nature will be in the first issues of the teaching program, compiled according to a separate plan for each knowledge, without in any way generalizing the teaching. This approach is of particular importance.

EDUCATION AND RANK.

16:5 Each social rank must be educated in strict *social divisions, according to its purpose and work. Random geniuses have always been able and will always be able to slip

Плохо направленное ознакомление большинства лицъсь вопросами политики создаетъ утопистовъ и плохихъ подданныхъ, какъ вы сами можете усмотрѣть изъ при-мѣра всеобщаго воспитанія въ этомъ направленіи го-евъ. Намъ надо было внести въ ихъ воспитаніе всѣ тѣ начала, которыя такъ блистательно надломили ихъ строй. Когда же мы будемъ у власти, то мы удалимъ всякіе смущающіе предметы изъ воспитанія и сдѣлаемъ изъ молодежи послушныхъ дѣтей начальства, любя-щихъ правящаго, какъ надежду на миръ и покой.

ЗАМѢНА КЛАССИЦИЗМА.

Классицизмъ, какъ и всякое изученіе древней исторіи, въ которой больше дурныхъ чѣмъ хорошихъ примѣровъ, мы замѣнимъ программой будущаго. Мы вычеркнемъ изъ памяти людей всѣ фак-ты прежнихъ вѣковъ, которые намъ не желательны, оставивъ изъ нихъ только тѣ, которые обрисовываютъ всѣ ошибки гоевскихъ правленій. Ученіе о практиче-ской жизни, объ обязательномъ строѣ, объ отношеніи людей другъ къ другу, объ избѣжаніи дурныхъ эгои-стическихъ примѣровъ, которые съютъ заразу зла и другіе подобные вопросы воспитательнаго характера, будутъ стоять въ первыхъ номерахъ преподавательской программы, составленной по отдѣльному плану для каждаго знанія, ни подъ какимъ видомъ не обобщая преподаванія. Такая постановка вопроса имѣетъ осо-бую важность.

ВОСПИТАНІЕ И ЗВАНІЕ.

Каждое общественное званіе должно быть воспитано въ строгихъ общественныхъ разграниченіяхъ, согласно назначенію и труду.

into other ranks, but for the sake of this rare chance to let untalented people into other people's ranks, taking places away from those inherent in these ranks by birth and occupation, is utter madness. You yourselves know how it all ended for the goyim who allowed this blatant nonsense.

PROMOTING THE POWER OF THE "RULER" IN THE SCHOOLS.

16:6 In order for a ruler to be firmly established in the hearts and minds of his subjects, he must teach the whole nation in schools and on the squares about his significance and actions, about all his good deeds.

ABOLITION OF FREE TEACHING.

16:7 We will destroy all free teaching. Students will have the right to gather together with their families, as in a club, in educational institutions. During these gatherings, and on holidays, teachers will give supposedly free lectures on issues of human *relations, on the laws of unconscious attitudes, and finally on the philosophy of new theories not yet revealed to the world. We will elevate these theories into an article of faith as a transitional step to our faith. At the end of the presentation of our program of action in the present and future, I will read to you the foundations of these theories.

INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT.

16:8 In short, knowing from centuries of experience that people live and are guided by ideas, that these ideas are absorbed by people only by means of

Случай-ные гениі всегда умѣли и съумѣють проскользнуть въ другія званія, но ради этой рѣдкой случайности про-пускать въ чужіе ряды бездарности, отнимая мѣста отъ присущихъ этимъ рядамъ по рожденію и занятію;— совершенное безуміе. Вы сами знаете, чѣмъ все это кончилось для гоевъ, допустившихъ эту вопіющую безсмыслицу.

РЕКЛАМА ВЛАСТИ «ПРАВИТЕЛЯ» ВЪ ШКОЛАХЪ.

Чтобы правящій крѣпко застѣлъ въ сердцахъ и умахъ своихъ подданныхъ, надо во время его дѣятельности препо-давать всему народу въ школахъ и на площадяхъ о его значеніи и дѣянiяхъ, о всѣхъ его благоначинанiяхъ.

ОТМѢНА СВОБОДНАГО ПРЕПОДАВАНІЯ.

Мы уничтожимъ всякое свободное преподаваніе. Учащiеся будутъ имѣть право вмѣстѣ съ родными собираться, какъ въ клубъ, въ учебныя заведенiя. Во время этихъ собранiй, но праздникамъ, преподаватели будутъ читать якобы сво-бодныя лекціи о вопросахъ человѣческихъ от-ношенiй, о законахъ примѣра, о репрессалiяхъ, рождающихся отъ безсознательныхъ отношенiй и, наконецъ, о философіи новыхъ теорiй еще не явлен-ныхъ міру. Эти теорiи мы возведемъ, въ догматъ вѣры, какъ переходную ступень къ нашей вѣрѣ. По окончанiи изложенiя нашей программы дѣйствiй въ настоящемъ и будущемъ, я вамъ прочту основанiя этихъ теорiй.

НЕЗАВИСИМОСТЬ МЫСЛИ.

Словомъ, зная изъ вѣкового опыта, что люди живутъ и руководятся идеями, что идеи эти всасываются людьми только при помощи вос-питанiя, даваемого съ

<p>education, given with equal success to all ages, of course, only by different methods, we will absorb and confiscate in our favor the last glimpses of independence of thought, which we have long been directing to the objects and ideas we need.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>VISUAL LEARNING.</i></p> <p>The system of restraining thought is already in action in the so-called system of visual education, which is designed to turn the goyim into unthinking, obedient animals, waiting for visualization in order to comprehend it. In France, one of our best agents, Bourgeois, has already proclaimed a new program of visual education.</p>	<p>одинаковымъ успѣхомъ всѣмъ возрастамъ, конечно, только различными приемами, мы поглотимъ и конфискуемъ въ нашу пользу послѣдніе проблески независимости мысли, которую мы уже дав-но направляемъ на нужные намъ предметы и идеи.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>НАГЛЯДНОЕ ОБУЧЕНИЕ.</i></p> <p>Система обузданія мысли уже въ дѣйстви въ такъ называемой системѣ нагляднаго обученія, имѣющей превратить гоевъ въ немыслящихъ, послушныхъ животныхъ, ожидающихъ наглядности, чтобы сообразить ее. Во Франціи, одинъ изъ лучшихъ нашихъ агентовъ, Буржуа, уже провозгласилъ новую программу нагляднаго воспитанія.</p>
--	---

16:3 The 1911 and 1923 versions read “support and hope” [опору и надежду]. The 1922 version omits “support and” [опору и].

16:4 The 1911 and 1923 versions read “a study of a program” [изучением программы]. The 1922 version omits “a study” [изучением].

16:5 “social” [общественныхъ]. The 1911 and 1923 versions do not have that word.

16:7 The 1922 and 1911 versions read “relations” [отношеній]. The 1923 version reads “relationships” [взаимоотношений].

PROTOCOL 17

<p style="text-align: center;"><i>ADVOCACY.</i></p> <p>17:1 The legal profession creates people who are cold, brutal, stubborn, unprincipled, and who in all cases stand on impersonal, purely legal ground. They are accustomed to attribute everything to the benefit of the defense and not to the social good of its results. They usually do not give up any defense, they seek justification</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>АДВОКАТУРА.</i></p> <p>Адвокатура создаетъ людей холод-ныхъ, жестокихъ, упорныхъ, безпринципныхъ, стано-вящихся во всѣхъ случаяхъ на безличную чисто легаль-ную почву. Они приучили все относить къ выгодѣ защиты, а не къ соціальному благу ея результатовъ. Они обыкновенно не отказываются ни отъ какой защиты, домогаются оправданія во чтобы то ни</p>
---	---

at all costs, picking on minor legal problems. In this way they demoralize the court. Therefore, we will put this profession in a narrow framework that will enclose it in the sphere of executive bureaucracy. Lawyers will be deprived, in a similarity with judges, of the right to communicate with defendants, receiving cases only from the court, examining them on the basis of reports and documents, defending their clients after questioning them in court on the facts that have come to light. They will receive a fee regardless of the quality of the defense. They will be simple reporters of cases in favor of justice in return for the prosecutor, who will be a reporter in favor of the prosecution: this will shorten the court report. In this way, an honest, impartial defense will be established, introduced not out of interest, but out of conviction. This will, among other things, eliminate the bribery of associates that is now practiced, their agreement to win the case only for the one who pays for it.

THE INFLUENCE OF THE PRIESTHOOD OF THE GOYIM.

17:2 We have already taken care to discredit the priesthood of the goyim and thus ruin their mission, which could be of great help nowadays. Every day its influence on the nations is diminishing.

FREEDOM OF CONSCIENCE.

Freedom of conscience has now been proclaimed everywhere, so we are only a few years away from the moment of the complete collapse of the Christian religion; we can deal with other religions even more easily, but it is premature to speak of this. We

стало, приди-раясь къ мелкимъ загвоздкамъ юриспруденціи. Этимъ они деморализуютъ судъ. Поэтому мы эту профессию поставимъ въ узкія рамки, которыя заключать ее въ сферу исполнительнаго чиновничества. Адвокаты будутъ лишены, наравнѣ съ судьями, права общенія съ тяжущимися, получая дѣла только отъ суда, разбирая ихъ по докладнымъ запискамъ и документамъ, защищая своихъ кліентовъ послѣ допроса на судѣ по выпенюшимся фактамъ. Они будутъ Получать гонораръ, не взирая на качество защиты. Это будутъ простые докладчики дѣлъ въ пользу правосудія въ перевѣсъ прокурору, который будетъ докладчикомъ въ пользу обвиненія: это сократитъ судебный докладъ. Такимъ образомъ установится честная, безпристрастная защита, введенная не изъ интереса, а по убѣжденію Это, между прочимъ, устранить практикующіеся нынѣ подкупы товарищей, ихъ соглашеніе дать выигрышъ дѣлу только того, кто платитъ

ВЛІЯНІЕ СВАЩЕННИЧЕСТВА ГОЕВЪ.

Священничество го-евъ мы уже озаботились дискредитировать и этимъ разорить ихъ миссію, которая нынѣ могла бы очень мѣшать. Съ каждымъ днемъ его вліяніе на народы падаетъ.

СВОБОДА СОВѢСТИ.

Свобода совѣсти провозглашена теперь всюду, слѣдовательно, насъ только годы отдѣляютъ отъ момента полного крушенія христіанской религіи; съ другими же религіями мы справимся еще легче, но объ этомъ говорить преждевременно. Мы поставимъ

will put clericalism and clerics in such a narrow framework that their influence will go back in its previous direction.

PAPAL COURT.

17:3 When the time comes for the final destruction of the papal court, the finger of an invisible hand will point the peoples in the direction of that court. When the peoples rush there, we will act as if we were its defenders, so as not to allow it to be bled to death.... By this sabotage we will get into its innermost depths and will not come out until we have undermined the strength of this place.

THE KING OF THE JEWS, AS THE PATRIARCH POPE.

17:4 The King of the Jews will be the true pope of the universe, the patriarch of the international church.

WAYS TO FIGHT THE EXISTING CHURCH.

17:5 But as long as we re-educate the youth in the new transitional faiths, and then in our own, we will not touch the openly existing church, we will fight them with criticism that excites division.

THE CHALLENGES OF THE MODERN PRESS.

17:6 In general, our modern press will expose state affairs, religions, the incapacity of the goyim, and all this in the most unprincipled terms, in order to humiliate them in every possible way, as only our genius tribe can do.

ORGANIZATION OF THE POLICE. VOLUNTEER POLICE.

клерикализм и клерикаловъ въ такіа узкіа рамки чтобы ихъ вліяніе пошло обратно по своему прежнему движенію.

ПАПСКИЙ ДВОРЪ.

Когда придетъ время окончательно уничтожить папскій дворъ, то палець отъ незримой руки укажетъ народамъ въ сторону этого двора. Когда же народы бросятся туда, мы выступимъ какъ бы его за-щитниками, чтобы не допустить до сильныхъ крово-пущаній... Этой диверсіей мы проберемся въ самыя его нѣдра и уже не выйдемъ оттуда, пока не подточимъ всю силу этого мѣста.

ЦАРЬ ІУДЕЙСКИЙ, КАКЪ ПАТРИАРХЪ ПАПА.

Царь іудейскій будетъ настоящимъ папой вселенной, патриархомъ интернаціональной церкви.

СПОСОБЫ БОРЬБЫ СЪ СУЩЕСТВУЮЩЕЙ ЦЕРКОВЬЮ.

Но, пока мы перевоспитаемъ юношество въ новыхъ пере-ходныхъ вѣрахъ, а затѣмъ и въ нашей, мы не затро-немъ открыто существующей церкви, будемъ съ ними бороться критикой, возбуждающей расколъ.

ЗАДАЧИ СОВРЕМЕННОЙ ПРЕССЫ.

Вообще же наша сов-ременная пресса будетъ избобличать государственныя дѣла, религіи, неспособности гоевъ и все это въ самыхъ безпринципныхъ выраженіяхъ, чтобы всячески унизить ихъ такъ, какъ это умѣетъ дѣлать только наше ге-ніальное племя.

ОРГАНІЗАЦІЯ ПОЛІЦІИ.

Добровольческая полиція. На-ше царство будетъ апологіей божка

17:7 Our kingdom will be the model of the god "Vishnu", in whom is the personification of him - in our hundred hands will be a spring of the social machine. We will see everything without the help of the official police, who, in the form of their rights that we have developed for the goyim, prevent governments from seeing. Under our program, one-third of our subjects will watch the others out of a sense of duty, out of the principle of voluntary public service. Then it will not be shameful to be a spy and an informer, but praiseworthy, but unjustified denunciations will be severely punished, so that this right will not be abused.

17:8 Our agents will come from both the upper and lower classes of society, from among the cheerful administrative class, publishers, printers, booksellers, clerks, laborers, stewards, lackeys, etc. This powerless, not authorized to any arbitrariness, and therefore powerless police will only testify and report, *and the verification of its testimony and arrests will be carried out by the gendarmerie corps and the city police, depending on the responsible group of inspectors for police affairs. Anyone who fails to report what he or she has seen or heard in the affairs of the police will also be held liable for a cover-up if it is proved that he or she is guilty of it.

*ESPIONAGE BASED ON THE
MODEL OF KABAL ESPIONAGE.*

17:9 Just as our brothers, under their own obligation, are obliged to inform the Kabal about their apostates or

«Вишну», въ кото-ромъ находится олицетворение его — въ нашихъ ста-ру-кахъ будетъ по пружинѣ соціальной машины. Мы бу-демъ все видѣть безъ помощи официальной полиціи, которая въ той формѣ ея правъ, которую мы вырабо-тали для гоевъ, мѣшаетъ правительствамъ видѣть. При нашей программѣ треть подданныхъ нашихъ будетъ на-блю-дать за остальными изъ чувства долга, изъ принци-па добровольной государственной службы. Тогда не будетъ постыдно быть шпіономъ и доносчикомъ, а по-хвально, но необоснованные доносы будутъ жестоко на-казуемы, чтобы не развелось злоупотребленія этимъ правомъ.

Наши агенты будутъ изъ числа какъ высшаго, такъ и низшаго общества, изъ среды веселящагося ад-министративнаго класса, издатели, типографы, книго-продавцы, прикащики, рабочіе, кучера, лакеи и т. д. Эта безправная, не уполномоченная на какое либо самоуп-равство, а слѣдовательно, безвластная полиція будетъ только свидѣтельствовать и докладывать, а провѣрка ея показаній и аресты будутъ производиться жандарм-скимъ корпусомъ и городской полиціей, завися отъ отвѣтственной группы контролеровъ по дѣламъ полиціи. Не донесшій о видѣнномъ и слышанномъ по дѣламъ политики тоже будетъ привлекаться къ отвѣтственно-сти за укрывательство, если будетъ доказано, что онъ въ этомъ виновать.

*ШПІОНСТВО ПО ОБРАЗЦУ
КАГАЛЬНАГО ШПІОНАЖА.*

Подоб-но тому, какъ наши братья, подъ собственной отвѣт-ственностью обязаны доносить кагалу на своихъ отступ-никовъ или замѣченныхъ въ чемъ

<p>those caught in anything contrary to the Kabal, so in our worldwide kingdom it will be obligatory for all our subjects to observe the duty of public service in this direction.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ABUSE OF POWER.</i></p> <p>17:10 Such an organization will eradicate the abuse of power, force, bribery, everything that we have introduced into the habits of the goyim by our councils, theories of superior human rights.</p> <p>But how else could we achieve an increase in the causes of disorder among their administration than by these means. One of the most important of these ways is that of the agents of the establishment of order, who are given the opportunity to display and develop their bad inclinations - willfulness, arbitrariness and, above all, bribery - in their destructive activities.</p>	<p>либо противномъ ка-галу, такъ въ нашемъ всемірномъ царствѣ будетъ обя-зательно для всѣхъ нашихъ подданныхъ соблюдать долгъ государственной службы въ этомъ направленіи.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ЗЛОУПОТРЕБЛЕНИЯ ВЛАСТЬЮ.</i></p> <p>Такая организація иско-ренитъ злоупотребленія властью, силой, подкупомъ, все, что мы ввели нашими совѣтами, теоріями сверхчеловѣ-ческихъ правъ въ привычки гоевъ.</p> <p>Но какъ же намъ было иначе добиться увеличенія причинъ къ безпорядкамъ среди ихъ администраціи. какъ не этими путями. Въ числѣ этихъ путей одинъ изъ важнѣйшихъ — это агенты водворенія порядка, постав-ленные въ возможность, въ своей разрушительной дѣя-тельности проявлять и развивать свои дурные наклон-ности — своенравіе, своеволие и въ первую голову — взяточничество.</p>
--	--

17:8 The 1922 version changes the order of the paragraph but has the same content and it does not change the meaning.

PROTOCOL 18

<p style="text-align: center;"><i>SECURITY MEASURES.</i></p> <p>18:1 When we need to tighten security (the worst poison for the status of power), we will arrange a simulation of unrest or a manifestation of discontent expressed through good speakers. These speakers will be joined by sympathizers. This will give us a</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>МѢРЫ ОХРАНЫ.</i></p> <p>Когда намъ нужно будетъ усилить строгія мѣры охраны (страшнѣйшій ядъ для престижа власти) мы устроимъ симуляцію безпорядковъ или про-явленіе неудовольствія, выражаемаго при содѣйствіи хорошихъ ораторовъ. Къ этимъ ораторамъ примкнутъ сочувствующіе. Эго дастъ намъ поводъ къ обыскамъ и надзору со</p>
--	--

pretext for searches and surveillance by our servants from among the Goyim police.

SURVEILLANCE AMONG THE CONSPIRATORS.

18:2 Since most of the conspirators act out of love for art, for the sake of speaking, we will not disturb them before they act, but only introduce surveillance elements into their environment. It should be realized that the status of power is diminished if it finds frequent conspiracies against itself. This is an *admission of powerlessness, or worse, illegitimacy. You know that we have destroyed the status of the reigning goyim by frequent attempts on their lives, through our agents, the blind sheep of our flock, who can easily be driven to crimes with a few liberal phrases, as long as they have a political motive. We will force the rulers to recognize their powerlessness in announcing open measures of protection, and in this way we will destroy the prestige of power.

THE SECURITY OF THE KING OF JEWS.

18:3 Our ruler will be guarded only by the most impenetrable guards, because we will not allow even the thought that there could exist against him such a theft against which he is unable to fight and is forced to hide from it.

18:4 If we were to allow this thought, as the goyim have done and are doing, we would thereby be sealing the judgment, if not on him, then on his dynasty in the not too distant future.

стороны наших слугъ изъ числа гоевской полиціи.

НАБЛЮДЕНИЕ ВЪ СРЕДѢ ЗАГОВОРЩИКОВЪ.

Открытая ох-рана — гибель власти. Такъ какъ большинство заговор-щиковъ дѣйствуетъ изъ любви къ искусству, говоренія ради, то, до проявленія съ ихъ стороны дѣйствій, мы ихъ не будемъ тревожить, а лишь введемъ въ ихъ сре-ду наблюдающіе элементы. Надо домнить, что престижъ власти умалывается, если она находитъ часто заговоры противъ себя. Въ этомъ заключено признаніе безсилія, или, что еще хуже, неправота. Вамъ извѣстно, что мы разбили престижъ царствующихъ гоевъ частыми поку-шеніями на ихъ жизнь, черезъ нашихъ агентовъ, слѣ-пыхъ барановъ нашего стада, которыхъ легко нѣсколь-кими либеральными фразами двинуть на преступленія, лишь бы они имѣли политическую окраску. Мы выну-димъ правителей признать свое безсиліе въ объявленіи открытыхъ мѣръ охраны и этимъ погубимъ престижъ власти.

ОХРАНА ИУДЕЙСКАГО ЦАРЯ.

Нашъ правитель будетъ охраняться только самой непримѣтной стражей, потому что мы не допустимъ и мысли, чтобы противъ него мог-ла. существовать такая крамола, съ которой онъ не въ силахъ бороться и вынужденъ отъ нея прятаться.

Если мы допустили бы эту мысль, какъ это дѣлали и дѣла-ютъ гои, то тѣмъ самымъ мы подписали бы приговоръ, если не ему самому, то его династіи въ недалекомъ бу-дущемъ.

18:5 According to strictly observed exterior, our ruler will use his power only for the benefit of the people, and not for his own or dynastic benefits. Therefore, if this order is observed, his power will be respected and protected by his subjects, it will be worshipped in the knowledge that the welfare of every citizen of the state is connected with it, because the order of the social order will depend on it.

18:6 To protect the king openly is to recognize the weakness of the organization of his power.

18:7 Our ruler will always be surrounded by a crowd of curious men and women, who will occupy the first rows near him, seemingly by chance, and will hold back the rows of the others out of respect for order. This will set an example of restraint in others. If there is a petitioner among the people who tries to submit a petition by sneaking through the rows, the first rows should accept the petition and hand it over to the ruler in front of the petitioner, so that everyone knows that what is submitted reaches its destination and that, consequently, the ruler himself is in control. The aura of power requires for its existence that the people can say: "when would the king know about it" or "the king will know about it".

THE MYSTICAL STATUS OF POWER.

18:8 With the establishment of officer guards, the mystical status of power disappears: if there is a certain courage, everyone considers himself master over it; the rebel is aware of his

По строго соблюдаемой внѣшности нашъ правитель будетъ пользоваться своею властью только для пользы народа, но отнюдь не для своихъ или династи-ческихъ выгодъ. Поэтому, при соблюденіи этого деко-рума, его власть будетъ уважаться и охраняться его подданными, ее будутъ боготворить въ сознаніи, что съ ней связано благополучіе каждого гражданина госу-дарства, ибо отъ нея будетъ зависѣть порядокъ обще-ственного строя.

Охранять царя открыто, значить при-знавать слабость организациі его силы.

Нашъ правитель всегда будетъ въ народѣ окруженъ какъ бы толпою лю-бопытныхъ мужчинъ и женщинъ, которые займутъ пер-вые ряды около него, по виду случайно, а сдерживать будутъ ряды остальныхъ изъ уваженія якобы къ поряд-ку. Это постѣтъ примѣръ сдержанности и въ другихъ. Если въ народѣ окажется проситель, старающійся по-дать прошеніе, пробираясь черезъ ряды, то первые ряды должны принять это прошеніе и на глазахъ просителя передать его правителю, чтобы всѣ знали, что подава-емое доходить по назначенію, что, слѣдовательно, суще-ствуетъ контроль самого правителя. Ореоль власти тре-буетъ для своего существованія, чтобы народъ могъ сказать: «когда бы зналъ объ этомъ царь», или «царь объ этомъ узнаетъ».

МИСТИЧЕСКИЙ ПРЕСТИЖЬ ВЛАСТИ.

Съ учрежденіемъ официальной охраны исчезаетъ мистическій престижъ власти: при наличности извѣстной смѣлости, каждый считаетъ себя хозяиномъ надъ

<p>power and, on occasion, looks for the moment to make an attempt on power.... This is not what we preached to the goyim, but we can also see an example of what open security measures have brought them to.</p> <p><i>ARREST ON FIRST SUSPICION.</i></p> <p>18:9 With us, criminals will be arrested at the first more or less well-founded suspicion: it is impossible, for fear of a possible mistake, to provide the opportunity for the escape of those suspected of a political act or crime, in which we will be truly merciless. If it is still possible, with a certain stretch, to allow consideration of motives in simple crimes, then there is no excuse for those dealing with issues in which no one except the government can understand anything. And not all those governments understand true politics.</p>	<p>ней; крамольникъ созна-еть свою силу и при случаѣ караулить моментъ для покушенія на власть... Для гоевъ мы проповѣдовали иное, но за то же можемъ и видѣть примѣръ, до чего ихъ довели мѣры открытой охраны.</p> <p><i>АРЕСТЪ ПО ПЕРВОМУ ПОДОЗРѢНІЮ.</i></p> <p>У насъ преступни-ки будутъ арестованы при первомъ болѣе или менѣе обоснованномъ подозрѣніи: нельзя изъ боязни могу-щей произойти ошибки предоставить возможность по-бѣга подозрѣваемыхъ въ политическомъ поступкѣ или преступленіи, въ которомъ мы будемъ по истинѣ без-пощадны. Если еще можно, съ извѣстной натяжкой до-пустить разсмотрѣніе побудительныхъ причинъ въ про-стыхъ преступленіяхъ, то нѣтъ извиненія для лицъ, за-нимающихся вопросами, въ которыхъ никто, кромѣ пра-вительства понять ничего не можетъ. Да и не всѣ тѣ правительства понимаютъ истинную политику.</p>
---	--

18:2 The 1911 and 1923 versions read “a presumption of admitting impotence” [презумпція признанія безсилія]. The 1922 version omits the word “presumption” [презумпція].

PROTOCOL 19

<p>19:1 If we do not allow independent engagement in politics, then, on the contrary, we will encourage all kinds of reports or petitions proposing to the government all kinds of projects for the improvement of the people's life: this will reveal to us the shortcomings or fantasies of our subjects, to which we will respond</p>	<p>Если мы не допустимъ самостоятельнаго занятія политикой, то напротивъ, будемъ поощрять всякіе док-лады или петиции съ предложеніями на усмотрѣніе пра-вительства всякихъ проектовъ для улучшенія народнаго быта: это намъ откроетъ недостатки или же фантазіи нашихъ подданныхъ, на которые мы будемъ отвѣчать или</p>
---	---

either by implementation or by an intelligent refutation, which would prove the short-sightedness of the one *discussing.

AGITATION.

19:2 Agitation is nothing but the barking of a pug at an elephant. For a government well organized not from the police but from the public side, the pug barks at the elephant without realizing its power and significance. Once you show the meaning of both by a good example, the pug will stop barking and will wag its tail as soon as it sees the elephant.

POWER OVER POLITICAL CRIMES.

19:3 In order to remove the image of bravery from a political crime, we will put it in the bench along with theft, murder, and every disgusting and filthy crime. Then public opinion will lump this category of crime with the disgrace of all other crimes and brand them with the same contempt.

ADVERTISING POLITICAL CRIMES.

19:4 We tried and, I hope, succeeded in making sure that all the people did not understand this way of fighting against immorality. For this purpose, through the press and in speeches and indirectly in cleverly compiled history textbooks, we advertised the martyrdom allegedly undertaken by the scoundrels for the idea of the common good. This publicity increased the number of liberals and placed thousands of goyim in the ranks of our human inventory.

исполненіемъ, или толковымъ опроверженіемъ, ко-торое доказало бы близорукость разсуждающаго.

КРАМОЛА.

Крамольничество есть ни что иное, какъ лай моськи на слона. Для правительства хорошо органи-зованнаго не съ полицейской, а съ общественной сторо-ны, моська лаеъ на слона, не сознавая его силы и зна-ченія. Стоить только на добромъ примѣрѣ показать значеніе того и другого, какъ моськи перестанутъ ла-ять, а станутъ вилять хвостомъ, какъ только завидятъ слона.

ПОДСУДНОСТЬ ПОЛИТИЧЕСКИХЪ ПРЕСТУПЛЕНІЙ.

Чтобы снять престижъ доблести съ политическаго преступле-нія, мы посадимъ его на скамью подсудимыхъ на ряду съ воровствомъ, убійствомъ и всякимъ отвратитель-нымъ и грязнымъ преступленіемъ. Тогда общественное мнѣніе сольетъ въ своемъ представленіи этотъ разрядъ преступленій съ позоромъ всякаго другого и заклеить его одинаковымъ презрѣніемъ.

РЕКЛАМА ПОЛИТИЧЕСКИХЪ ПРЕСТУПЛЕНІЙ.

Мы старались и, надѣюсь, достигли того, что всѣ гои не постигли такого способа борьбы съ крамолой. Для этого черезъ прессу и въ рѣчахъ — косвенно въ умно составленныхъ учебникахъ исторіи мы рекламировали мученичество, якобы, принятое крамольниками на себя за идею общаго блага. Эта реклама увеличила контингентъ либераловъ и поставила тысячи гоевъ въ ряды нашего живого ин-вентаря.

19:1 “the one discussing” [разсуждающего]. The 1911 and the 1923 versions read “one who thinks wrongly” [неправильно].

PROTOCOL 20

<p><i>FINANCIAL PROGRAM.</i></p> <p>20:1 Today we will touch upon the financial program, which I have postponed to the end of my report as the most difficult final and decisive point of our plans. As we begin, I remind you of what I said earlier with the hint that the outcome of our actions is resolved by the question of numbers.</p> <p>20:2 When we reign, our autocratic government will avoid, for the sake of the principle of self-preservation, heavily taxing the masses, without forgetting its role as a father and protector. However, since state organization is expensive, it is still necessary to obtain the necessary funds for it. This is why the issue of equality in this subject must be worked out particularly carefully.</p> <p><i>A PROGRESSIVE TAX.</i></p> <p>20:3 Our government, in which the king will have the legal fiction of owning everything in his state (which is easy to translate into practice), may resort to the legal confiscation of all sums to regulate their circulation in the state. It follows from this that it is best to cover the *costs from a</p>	<p><i>ФИНАНСОВАЯ ПРОГРАММА.</i></p> <p>Сегодня мы коснемся фи-нансовой программы, которую я отложилъ на конецъ своего доклада, какъ труднѣйшій завершительный и рѣшительный пунктъ нашихъ плановъ. Приступая къ ней, я напоминаю, что говорилъ раньше намекомъ, что итогъ нашихъ дѣйствій разрѣшенъ вопросомъ цифръ.</p> <p>Когда мы воцаримся, наше самодержавное правитель-ство будетъ избѣгать, ради принципа самосохраненія, чувствительно обременять народныя массы налогами, не забывая своей роли отца и покровителя. Но, такъ какъ государственная организація стоитъ дорого, то все же необходимо получать нужныя для этого сред-ства. Поэтому надо выработать особенно тщательно вопросъ равновѣсія въ этомъ предметѣ.</p> <p><i>ПРОГРЕССИВНЫЙ НАЛОГЪ.</i></p> <p>Наше правленіе, въ кото-ромъ царь будетъ имѣть легальную фикцію принад-лежности ему всего, что находится въ его государствѣ (что легко перевести на дѣло) можетъ прибѣгнуть къ законному изъятію всякихъ суммъ для регулированія ихъ обращенія въ государствѣ. Изъ этого слѣдуетъ, что покрытіе расходовъ лучше всего производить изъ прогрессивнаго налога</p>
--	---

<p>progressive property tax. In this way taxes will be paid without hindrance or depletion in a proportionate percentage of ownership. The rich should realize that it is their duty to give part of their surplus to the state, since the state guarantees them security of ownership of the rest of their property and the right to make an honest profit, I say honest, because control of property eliminates robbery on a legal basis.</p> <p>20:4 This social reform must come from above, because its time is coming - it is necessary as a guarantee of peace.</p> <p>20:5 The tax on the poor is the seed of revolution and serves to the detriment of the state, which loses large things in the pursuit of small things. Regardless of this, a tax on capitalists will reduce the growth of wealth in private hands, into which we have now accumulated it to offset the government power of the goyim – the state’s finances.</p> <p>20:6 A tax increasing as a percentage of capital would bring in much more revenue than the present percentage or price tax, which is now useful to us only for stirring up unrest *among the Goyim.</p> <p>20:7 The strength on which our king will rely is equality and the guarantee of peace, for the sake of which it is necessary for capitalists to sacrifice a share of their profits, for the safety of the operation of the state machine. The needs of the state should be paid by those who are not burdened by it</p>	<p>на собственность. Такимъ образомъ подати будутъ уплачиваться безъ стѣсненія или раззоренія въ соразмѣрномъ % владѣнія. Богатые долж-ны сознать, что ихъ обязанность предоставлять часть своихъ излишковъ въ общегосударственное пользова-ніе, такъ какъ государство имъ гарантируетъ без-опасность владѣнія остальнымъ имуществомъ и право честной наживы, говорю честной, потому что контроль надъ имуществомъ устранить грабежи на законномъ основаніи.</p> <p>Эта социальная реформа должна идти свер-ху, ибо ей наступаетъ время — она необходима, какъ залогъ мира.</p> <p>Налогъ на бѣдняка есть сѣмя революціи и служить къ ущербу для государства, теряющаго круп-ное, въ погонѣ за мелочью. Независимо отъ этого, налогъ съ капиталистовъ уменьшить ростъ богатства въ част-ныхъ рукахъ, въ которыя мы нынѣ ихъ стянули для противовѣса правительственной силѣ гоевъ — госу-дарственнымъ финансамъ.</p> <p>Налогъ, увеличивающійся въ процентномъ отноше-ніи къ капиталу, дастъ много большій доходъ, чѣмъ ны-нѣшній поголовный или цензовой, который для насъ теперь полезенъ только для возбужденія волненій среди гоевъ.</p> <p>Сила, на которую нашъ царь будетъ опираться, состоитъ въ равновѣсии и гарантіи мира, ради которыхъ необходимо, чтобы капиталисты поступились долей сво-ихъ доходовъ, ради безопасности дѣйствія государ-ственной машины. Государственные нужды должны оплачивать тѣ, которымъ это не въ тягость и съ кото-рыхъ есть что взять.</p>
--	---

<p>and who have something to take from it.</p> <p>20:8 Such a measure will destroy the hatred of the poor man towards the rich man, in whom he will see the necessary financial support for the state, he will see in him the organizer of peace and prosperity, because he will see that they are paid the necessary means for their attainment.</p> <p>20:9 In order that the intellectual taxpayers do not grieve too much about the new taxes, they will be given detailed reports on the purpose of these taxes, with the exception, of course, of such sums that will be distributed for the needs of the throne and administrative institutions.</p> <p>20:10 The reigning king will not have his own property, since everything in the state is his property, otherwise one thing would contradict the other: the fact of his own funds would destroy the right of ownership for the common possession.</p> <p>20:11 The relatives of the reigning person, except for his heirs, who are also supported by the means of the state, must join the ranks of public officials or work in order to obtain the right of ownership: the privilege of royal blood must not serve to loot the treasury.</p> <p><i>VINTAGE PROGRESSIVE TAX.</i></p> <p>20:12 The purchase, receipt of money or inheritance will be subject to a stamped progressive tax. A transfer of property, money or otherwise, that is not declared with this tax and that is always registered, will subject the</p>	<p>Такая мѣра уничтожить ненависть бѣдняка къ богачу, въ которомъ онъ увидить нужную финансовую поддержку для государства, увидить въ немъ устроителя мира и благоденствія, такъ какъ онъ будетъ видѣть, что имъ уплачиваются для ихъ достиже-нія нужныя средства.</p> <p>Чтобы интеллигенты плательщики не слишкомъ го-ревали о новыхъ платежахъ, имъ будутъ въ назначеніи этихъ платежей давать подробные отчеты, за исключе-ніемъ, конечно, такихъ суммъ, которыя будутъ распре-дѣлены на нужды трона и административныхъ учрежде-ній.</p> <p>Царствующій не будетъ имѣть своихъ имуществъ, разъ все, что въ государствѣ, представляетъ его досто-яніе, а то одно противорѣчило бы другому: фактъ соб-ственныхъ средствъ уничтожилъ бы право собственно-сти на всеобщее владѣніе.</p> <p>Родственники царствующаго, кромѣ его наслѣдниковъ, которые также содержатся на средства государства, должны становиться въ ряды государственныхъ служащихъ или трудиться для того, чтобы получить право собственности: привиллегія цар-ской крови не должна служить для хищенія казны.</p> <p>МАРОЧНЫЙ ПРОГРЕССИВНЫЙ СБОРЪ.</p> <p>Купля, полученіе денегъ или наслѣдства будутъ оплачиваться марочнымъ прогрессивнымъ сборомъ. Незаявленная этимъ сборомъ, непременно именная, передача собственности, денеж-ной или другой, возложить на прежняго владѣльца</p>
---	--

former owner to a *tax for the time from the transfer of these sums until the discovery of the failure to declare the transfer. Transfer receipts must be submitted weekly to the local treasury, with the name, surname and permanent place of residence of the former and new owner of the property. This transfer should start with a certain amount, which exceeds the usual costs of buying and selling the necessary things, which will be paid only by a stamp fee of a certain percentage of the unit.

20:13 Calculate how many times such taxes will cover the revenues of the goyim states.

TREASURY FUND.

20:14 The state's treasury will have to maintain a certain set of reserve sums, and whatever is collected in excess of this set will have to be put back into circulation. These sums will be used to organize public works. The idea of such works, coming from state sources, will bind the working class firmly to state interests and to the ruling class. From the same sums, a part of it will be granted for innovation and production benefits.

20:15 It is by no means advisable to withhold even a single unit from the state treasury out of the sums that have been determined and widely calculated, for money exists for circulation, and any stagnation of it is disastrous for the state mechanism, for which it serves as a lubricant: stagnation can stop the proper running of this mechanism.

платежъ налога за время отъ передачи этихъ суммъ до обнаруженія уклоненія отъ заявленія о передачѣ. Пере-даточныя расписки должны еженедѣльно представлять-ся въ мѣстное казначейство, съ обозначеніемъ имени, фамиліи и постоянного мѣста жительства бывшаго и новаго владѣльца имущества. Эта именная передача должна начинаться съ определенной суммы, превышаетъ обыкновенные расходы по куплѣ и продажѣ не-обходимаго, которые будутъ оплачиваться лишь ма-рочнымъ сборомъ опредѣленнаго % съ единицы.

Раз-считывайте во сколько разъ такіе налоги покроютъ доходы гоевскихъ государствъ.

ФОНДОВАЯ КАССА.

Фондовая касса государства дол-жна будетъ содержать опредѣленный комплектъ запас-ныхъ суммъ, а все то, что будетъ собрано сверхъ этого комплекта должно будетъ возвращаться въ обращеніе. На эти суммы будутъ устраиваться общественныя рабо-ты. Инициатива такихъ работъ, исходящая изъ госу-дарственныхъ источниковъ, крѣпко привяжетъ рабочій классъ къ государственнымъ интересамъ ии къ цар-ствующимъ.

Изъ этихъ же суммъ часть будетъ выдѣ-лена на преміи изобрѣтательности и производства. От-нюдь не слѣдуетъ, изъ сверхъ опредѣленныхъ ,и широко разсчитанныхъ суммъ, задерживать хотя бы единицу въ государственныхъ кассахъ, ибо деньги существуютъ для обращенія и всякій ихъ застой губительно отзыва-ется на ходѣ государственнаго механизма, для кото-раго онѣ служатъ смазывающимъ

<p style="text-align: center;"><i>PAPER AND THE STAGNATION OF THE CIRCULATION OF MONEY.</i></p> <p>20:16 The substitution of a part of the exchange rate with interest-bearing paper caused just such a stagnation. The consequences of this circumstance are now quite noticeable.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>REPORTING.</i></p> <p>20:17 We will also establish a reporting office in which the governor will find a full account of the state's receipts and expenditures at all times, with the exception of the current monthly report, which has not yet been compiled, and the previous one, which has not yet been delivered.</p> <p>20:18 The only person who will have no interest in robbing the state treasury is the owner of the treasury - the ruler. That is why his control will eliminate the possibility of loss or embezzlement.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE ABOLITION OF REPRESENTATION.</i></p> <p>20:19 Representation in receptions for the sake of etiquette, which consumes precious time for the ruler, will be abolished so that the ruler will have time for control and thinking. Then his power will no longer be divided into opportunists who surround him for the glitter and splendor of the throne and are interested only in their own, and not in the state's interests.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>STAGNATION OF CAPITAL.</i></p>	<p>средствомъ: застой можетъ остановить правильный ходъ этого механизма.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>БУМАГИ И ЗАСТОЙ ДЕНЕЖНАГО ОБРАЩЕНІЯ.</i></p> <p>Замѣна ча-сти обмѣннаго знака процентными бумагами произвела именно такой застой. Послѣдствія этого обстоятельства теперь уже достаточно замѣтны.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ОТЧЕТНОСТЬ.</i></p> <p>Отчетный дворъ также будетъ нами установленъ и въ немъ правитель во всякое время най-детъ полный отчетъ государственныхъ приходовъ и расходовъ, за исключеніемъ текущаго, еще не состав-леннаго мѣсячнаго отчета и предъидущаго, еще не до-ставленнаго.</p> <p>Единственное лицо, которому не будетъ интереса грабить государственныя кассы — это соб-ственникъ ихъ — правитель. Вотъ почему его контроль устранить возможность утраты или растраты.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ОТМѢНА ПРЕДСТАВИТЕЛЬСТВА.</i></p> <p>Отнимающее драгоцѣн-ное время у правителя представительство въ пріемахъ ради этикета будетъ упразднено для того, чтобы пра-витель имѣлъ время на контроль и соображенія. Тогда его мощъ не будетъ уже раздроблена на временщиковъ окружающихъ для блеска и пышности престола и заин-тересованныхъ только въ своихъ, а не въ общегосу-дарственныхъ интересахъ.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ЗАСТОЙ КАПИТАЛОВЪ.</i></p> <p>Экономическіе кризисы были нами произведены для гоевъ ничѣмъ инымъ, какъ из-влеченіемъ денегъ изъ обращенія. Громадныя капиталы</p>
--	---

20:20 The economic crises we created for the goyim were nothing but the withdrawal of money from circulation. Huge capitals stagnated, withdrawing money from the states, which were forced to turn to them for loans. These loans burdened the finances of the states with interest payments and secured them to the said capital. The concentration of industry in the hands of capitalists from the hands of craftsmen sapped all the people's resources, and with them the state's as well.

MONEY SUPPLY.

20:21 The current supply of money does not correspond to the demand of the population at all, and therefore cannot satisfy all workers' needs. The volume of money must be harmonized with the population growth, and children must be counted, as well as their consumers from the day of birth. The adjustment of the currency is an essential concern for the whole world.

GOLD CURRENCY.

20:22 You know that the gold currency was a failure for the states that adopted it, because it could not satisfy the consumption of money, especially since we have taken gold out of circulation as much as possible.

CURRENCY COST OF THE WORKFORCE.

20:23 We must have a currency of the value of labor power, whether it be paper or wood. We will issue money according to the normal needs of each citizen, adding to it with each person born and reducing it with each person who dies.

застаивались, извлекая деньги изъ государствъ, кото-рыхъ къ нимъ же и были вынуждены обратиться за зай-мами. Эти займы отяготили финансы государствъ плате-жами % и закрѣпостили ихъ названнымъ капиталамъ. Концентрація промышленности въ рукахъ капитали-стовъ изъ рукъ кустарей высосала всѣ народные соки, а съ ними и государственные.

ДЕНЕЖНЫЙ ВЫПУСКЪ.

Нынѣшній выпускъ денегъ во-обще не соотвѣтствуетъ поголовной потребности, а пото-му не можетъ удовлетворить всѣмъ рабочимъ нуждамъ. Выпускъ денегъ долженъ согласоваться съ приростомъ населенія, причемъ необходимо считать и дѣтей, какъ и ихъ потребителей со дня рожденія. Пересмотръ вы-пуска, вотъ существенный вопросъ для всего міра.

ЗОЛОТАЯ ВАЛЮТА.

Вы знаете, что золотая валюта была гибелью для принявшихъ ее государствъ, ибо она не могла удовлетворить потребленія денегъ, тѣмъ болѣе, что мы изыали изъ обращенія золото сколько возможно.

ВАЛЮТА СТОИМОСТИ РАБОЧЕЙ СИЛЫ.

У насъ должна быть введена валюта стоимости рабочей силы, будь она бумажная или деревянная. Мы произведемъ выпускъ де-негъ по нормальнымъ потребностямъ каждого поддан-наго, прибавляя его количество съ каждымъ родив-шимся человѣкомъ, убавляя съ каждымъ умершимъ. Разсчетами будетъ завѣдывать каждый департаментъ, каждый округъ.

<p>20:24 Each department *and each district will be in charge of the calculations.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE BUDGET.</i></p> <p>20:25 In order to avoid delays in the issue of money for state needs, the amount and period of its issue will be determined by decree of the ruler: this will eliminate the dominion of the ministry over some institutions to the detriment of others.</p> <p>20:26 The budgets of revenues and expenditures will be kept side by side so that *they do not obscure each other.</p> <p>20:27 We will put the reforms we have designed for the Goyim's financial institutions and guidelines in such a form that they will not alarm anyone. We will point out the necessity of reforms because of the disorderly confusion to which the financial disorder of the goyim has reached. *The first disorder, we will point out, is that they start by proposing a simple budget, go on until half of the year, then ask for a revised budget, which is drawn up in three months, after which they ask for a supplementary budget, and all of this ends with a liquidation budget. And since the next year's budget is set according to the amount of the total calculation, the annual deviation from the norm extends to 50%, so that the annual budget triples in ten years. Thanks to such practices, allowed by the security of the goyim states, their coffers were emptied. The ensuing period of borrowing added up the rest</p>	<p style="text-align: center;">БЮДЖЕТЪ.</p> <p>Чтобы не было задержекъ въ выдачѣ де-негъ на государственныя нужды, суммы и срокъ ихъ выдачи будутъ опредѣляться указомъ правителя: этимъ устранится протекторатъ министерства надъ од-ними учрежденіями въ ущербъ другимъ.</p> <p>Бюджеты до-ходовъ и расходовъ будутъ вестись рядомъ, чтобы они не затемняли другъ друга.</p> <p>Проектированныя нами реформы гоевскихъ финан-совыхъ учреждений и принциповъ мы облечемъ въ такія формы, что они никого не встревожатъ. Мы укажемъ на необходимость реформъ вслѣдствіе того безпорядоч-наго сумбура, до котораго дошли финансовыя безпо-рядки у гоевъ. Первый непорядокъ, укажемъ мы, со-стоять въ томъ, что у нихъ начинаютъ съ назначенія простого бюджета, дотягиваютъ до половины года, затѣмъ требуютъ поправочный бюджетъ, который разстра-чиваютъ черезъ три мѣсяца, послѣ чего просятъ до-полнительный бюджетъ, и все это оканчивается ликви-даціоннымъ бюджетомъ. А такъ какъ бюджетъ слѣдую-щаго года назначается согласно суммѣ общаго под-счета, то ежегодный отходъ отъ нормы простирается до 50%, отчего годовой бюджетъ утраивается черезъ 10 лѣтъ. Благодаря такимъ приѣмамъ, допущеннымъ безпеч-ностью гоевскихъ государствъ, опустѣли ихъ кассы. Наступившій затѣмъ періодъ займовъ добралъ остатки и привелъ всѣ государства гоевъ къ банкротству.</p> <p>Вы отлично понимаете, что такое хозяйство, внушенное нами гоямъ, не можетъ быть вводимо нами.</p>
---	--

and brought all the goyim states to bankruptcy.

20:28 You understand perfectly well that such an economy, which we have instilled in the goyim, cannot be implemented by us.

GOVERNMENT LOANS.

20:29 Every loan proves the state's weakness and lack of understanding of state rights. Loans are like the sword of Damocles hanging over the heads of rulers who, instead of taking from their subjects by a temporary tax, go with outstretched hands to beg for alms from our bankers. External borrowing is an appearance, which cannot be removed from the body of the state until it falls off or the state itself throws it off. But the goyish states do not tear them off, but continue to attach them to themselves, so that they must inevitably perish, dying of voluntary bleeding.

20:30 In essence, what else is a loan, and even more so an external one. A loan is the issuance of government bills of exchange containing an obligation equal to the amount of capital borrowed. If the loan is paid at 5%, then in twenty years the state pays in vain an interest amount equal to the amount borrowed, in forty years it pays double, in sixty years triple, and the debt remains the same.

20:31 From this calculation, it is obvious that with the universal form of taxation, the state takes the last pennies of the poor tax payers to pay off the foreign rich from whom it

ГОСУДАРСТВЕННЫЕ ЗАЙМЫ.

Всякій заемъ доказываетъ государственную немощь и непониманіе государствен-ныхъ правъ. Займы, какъ Дамокловъ мечъ висятъ надъ головой правителей, которые вмѣсто того, чтобы брать у своихъ подданныхъ временнымъ налогомъ, идутъ съ протянутой рукой просить милостыню у нашихъ банкировъ. Внѣшніе займы суть півавки, которыхъ ни-какъ нельзя отнять отъ государственнаго тѣла, пока онѣ сами не отпадутъ, или государство само ихъ не сброситъ. Но гоевскія государства не отрываютъ ихъ, а все продолжаютъ ихъ присаживать къ себѣ, такъ, что они неизбежно должны погибнуть, истекая отъ добровольнаго кровопусканія.

Въ сущности, что же иное представляетъ собой заемъ, да еще внѣшній. За-емъ это выпускъ правительственныхъ векселей, содер-жащихъ обязательство соразмѣрно суммѣ занятаго капитала. Если заемъ оплачивается 5%, то черезъ двад-цать лѣтъ государство напрасно выплачиваетъ про-центную сумму, равную взятому займу, въ сорокъ лѣтъ оно выплачиваетъ двойную сумму, въ шестьдесятъ тройную, а долгъ остается все такимъ же.

Изъ этого разсчета очевидно, что при поголовной формѣ налога государство черпаетъ послѣдніе гроши бѣдняковъ плательщиковъ податей, чтобы расплачи-ваться съ иностранными богачами, у которыхъ оно взяло деньги взаймы, вмѣсто того, чтобы собрать тѣ

borrowed money, instead of collecting those pennies for its own needs without interest payments.

20:32 As long as the loans were domestic, the goyim only moved money from the pockets of the poor to the pockets of the rich, but when we bribed whomever was necessary to transfer the loans to foreign soil, all the state's wealth flowed into our coffers and all the goyim began to pay tribute to us as subjects.

20:33 If the carelessness of the reigning goyim with regard to the affairs of state, the corruption of their ministers, or the lack of understanding in financial matters of the rulers have indebted their countries to our treasuries with unpayable debts, we should know how much labor and money it has cost us.

ONE-PERCENT SERIES.

20:34 We will not allow money to stagnate, and therefore there will be no government interest-bearing securities except for the one-percent bond, so that interest payments will not give the state's power to be sucked up by the bribes. The right to issue interest-bearing securities will be given exclusively to industrial companies, which will have no difficulty in paying the interest on profits, which the state does not produce on borrowed money like these companies, because it borrows for spending and not for operations.

COMMERCIAL PAPERS.

20:35 Commercial paper will also be bought by the government, which

гроши на свои нужды безъ процентныхъ приплатъ.

Пока займы были внутренніе, гои перемѣщали только деньги изъ кармана бѣдняка въ карманы богачей, но когда мы под-купили кого слѣдовало, чтобы перевести займы на внѣш-нюю почву, то всѣ государственныя богатства потекли въ наши кассы и всѣ гои стали намъ платить дань под-данства.

Если легкомысліе царствующихъ гоевъ въ отношеніи государственныхъ дѣлъ и продажность ми-нистровъ, или непониманіе въ финансовыхъ вопросахъ правящихъ лицъ задолжали свои страны нашимъ кас-самъ неоплатными долгами, то надо знать, сколько намъ это стоило труда и денегъ.

ОДНОПРОЦЕНТНАЯ СЕРІЯ.

Застой денегъ нами допу-щенъ не будетъ, а потому не будетъ государственныхъ процентныхъ бумагъ, кромѣ однопроцентной серіи, чтобы платежи процентовъ не отдавали государственной мощи на высасываніе пивкамъ. Право выпуска процен-тныхъ бумагъ будетъ исключительно предоставлено про-мышленнымъ компаніямъ, которымъ не трудно будетъ оплачивать %% съ прибылей, которыхъ государство не вырабатываетъ на занятыя деньги подобно этимъ компаніямъ, ибо оно занимаетъ на траты, а не на опе-раціи.

ПРОМЫШЛЕННЫЯ БУМАГИ.

Промышленныя бумаги будутъ покупаться и правительствомъ, которое

<p>will turn from the current payer of tribute on loans into a lender from accounting. Such a measure will stop the stagnation of money, idleness and laziness, which were useful to us with the independent goyim, but not desirable in our government.</p> <p>20:36 How clear is the ignorance of the purely animal brains of the goyim, which was expressed in the fact that when they borrowed money from us at interest rates, they did not think that they would have to draw the same money, with interest, from their own state pockets to pay us back. It was easier to take the necessary money directly from their own people.</p> <p>20:37 This also proves the genius of our chosen mind in that we were able to present the matter of loans to them in such a way that they even saw their own benefit in them.</p> <p>20:38 Our calculations, which we will present when the time comes, under the illumination of the centuries-long experiments we have conducted on the goyim states, will be characterized by clarity and certainty and will show to everyone the benefits of our innovations. They will put an end to the abuses by which we have taken possession of the goyim, but which cannot be tolerated in our kingdom.</p> <p>20:39 We will arrange the accounting system in such a way that neither the ruler nor the smallest official will be able to withdraw a small amount of money unnoticed from its intended purpose, or to direct it in any other</p>	<p>изъ ны-нѣшняго плательщика дани по займамъ превратится въ заимодавца изъ разсчета. Такая мѣра прекратитъ застой денегъ, тунеядство и лѣнь, которые намъ были полезны у самостоятельныхъ гоевъ, но не желательны въ нашемъ правленіи.</p> <p>Какъ ясно недомысліе чисто животныхъ мозговъ гоевъ, выразившееся въ томъ, что, когда они брали займы у насъ подъ платежи %, они не думали, что все равно тѣ же деньги да еще съ при-платой процентовъ имъ придется черпать изъ своихъ государственныхъ кармановъ для расплаты съ нами. Что было проще прямо взять нужная деньги у своихъ.</p> <p>Это же доказываетъ геніальность нашего избраннаго ума въ томъ, что мы съумѣли имъ такъ представить дѣло займовъ, что они въ нихъ усмотрѣли даже для себя выгоду.</p> <p>Наши расчѣты, которые мы представимъ, когда придетъ время, подъ освѣщеніемъ вѣковыхъ опытовъ, продѣланныхъ нами надъ гоевскими государствами, будутъ отличаться ясностью и опредѣленностью и воочію покажутъ всѣмъ пользу нашихъ нововведеній. Они положатъ конецъ тѣмъ злоупотребленіямъ, благодаря которымъ мы овладѣли гоями, но которыя не могутъ быть допущены въ нашемъ царствѣ.</p> <p>Мы такъ, обста-вимъ расчѣтную систему, что ни правитель, ни мель-чайшій чиновникъ не будетъ въ состояніи вывести ма-лѣйшей суммы незамѣтно отъ ея назначенія, или на-правитъ ее по другому направленію, кромѣ того, кото-рое будетъ значиться разъ въ опредѣленномъ планѣ дѣйствій.</p>
---	---

<p>direction than that which will be specified once in a definite plan of action.</p> <p>20:40 It is impossible to govern without a definite plan. Heroes and warriors die on the way, traveling along a certain road and with an undefined reserve.</p> <p><i>THE RULERS OF THE GOYIM. OPPORTUNISTS, MASONIC AGENTS.</i></p> <p>20:41 The goy rulers, whom we once distracted from government affairs with representative receptions, etiquette, and entertainment, were only screens for our rule. The reports of the temporary officials who replaced them in the field of business were compiled for them by our agents and every time they satisfied short-sighted minds with promises that savings and improvements were foreseen in the future..... What would the savings come from: *new taxes...? Those who read our reports, projects... could have asked and did not ask.</p> <p>20:42 You know to what such carelessness has brought them, to what financial disorder they have reached, despite the amazing industriousness of their peoples.</p>	<p>Безъ опредѣленнаго же плана управлять нельзя.</p> <p>Шествуя по опредѣленной дорогѣ и съ неопредѣленнымъ запасомъ, погибають въ пути герои и богатыри.</p> <p>ПРАВИТЕЛИ ГОЕВЪ. ВРЕМЕНЩИКИ, МАСОНСКІЕ АГЕНТЫ.</p> <p>Гоевскіе правители, которыхъ мы когда то отвлекли отъ государственныхъ занятій представительными приёмами, этикетами, увеселеніями, были лишь ширмами нашего правленія. Отчеты временщиковъ ихъ замѣщающихъ на поприщѣ дѣлъ составлялись для нихъ нашими агентами и каждый разъ удовлетворяли недалёко-новидные умы общаніями, что въ будущемъ предвидятся сбереженія и улучшенія.... Съ чего бы сбереженія: съ новыхъ налоговъ...? Могли спросить и не спросили читающіе наши отчеты, проекты...</p> <p>Вы знаете, до чего ихъ довела такая безпечность, до какого финансового разстройства они дошли, несмотря на удивительное трудолюбіе ихъ народовъ.</p>
--	---

20:3 "costs" [расходовъ]. The 1911 and 1923 versions do not have that word.

20:6 The 1911 and 1923 versions have "and discontent" [и неудовольствій]. The 1922 versions omits it.

20:12 The 1911 and 1923 versions read "a percentage tax" [% налога]. The 1922 version omits "percentage" [%].

20:24 The 1911 and 1923 versions have "((the French administrative division" [(французское административное деление)]. The 1922 version omits it.

20:26 The 1922 version reads “so that they do not obscure each other” [чтобы они не затемняли друг друга]. The 1911 and 1923 versions read “so that they will not be obscured by distance from each other” [чтобы они не затемнялись вдали друг от друга].

20:27 The 1911 and 1923 versions read “which grows from year to year for the following reason: this budget is extended to half of the year, then a supplementary budget is requested, which is expended after three months, after which a supplementary budget is requested” [который растёт из года в год по следующей причине: этот бюджет дотягивают до половины года, затем, требуют поправочный бюджет, который растрачивают через три месяца, после чего, требуют дополнительный бюджет].

20:41 “new taxes?” [съ новыхъ налоговъ...?]. The 1923 version omits that.

PROTOCOL 21

<i>DOMESTIC LOANS.</i>	<i>ВНУТРЕННИЕ ЗАЙМЫ.</i>
<p>21:1 In addition to what I reported to you at the last meeting, I will add a detailed explanation of domestic loans. I will not talk about foreign loans any more, because they fed us with the national money of the goyim, for our state there will be no foreigners, i.e. nothing external.</p>	<p>Къ доложенному вамъ на прош-ломъ собраніи прибавлю еще подробное объясненіе о внутреннихъ займахъ. О вѣшнихъ же я говорить бо-лѣе не буду, потому что они насъ питали національными деньгами гоевъ, для нашего же государства не будетъ не будетъ иностранцевъ, т. е. чего либо вѣшняго.</p>
<p>21:2 We used the corruption of administrators and the negligence of rulers to get double, triple and more money, lending the goyim governments money that the states did not need at all. Who could do this to us? Therefore I will only give details of the domestic loans.</p>	<p>Мы пользовались продажностью администраторовъ и нера-дивостью правителей, чтобы получить двойныя, трой-ныя и большія суммы, ссужая гоевскимъ правительст-вамъ вовсе ненужныя государствамъ деньги. Кто же могъ дѣлать это по отношенію къ намъ? Поэтому буду излагать подробности только однихъ внутреннихъ зай-мовъ.</p>
<p>21:3 When announcing the conclusion of such a loan, the states open a subscription to their bills of</p>	<p>Объявляя о заключеніи такого займа государства открываютъ подписку на свои векселя, т. е. на процент-ныя бумаги. Для того, чтобы они были</p>

exchange, i.e. interest-bearing securities. In order to make them available to everyone, they set the price from a hundred to a thousand, with a discount for the first signees. The next day the prices are artificially raised, supposedly because everyone rushes to buy them. A few days later, the treasury's coffers will be overflowing and there will be nowhere to put the money (why take it). The signing is allegedly much larger than the issue of the loan: this is the whole effect - that is how much confidence there is in the government's bills of exchange.

LIABILITIES AND TAXES.

21:4 But when the comedy is played out, the fact arises that a liability is created, and a very heavy one at that. To pay the interest, we have to resort to new loans, which do not absorb, but only increase the capital debt. When the credit is exhausted, new taxes have to cover not the loan, but only the interest on it. These taxes are a liability used to cover the liability.

CONVERSIONS.

21:5 Next comes the time of conversions, but they reduce the interest payment, not the debt coverage, moreover, they cannot be done without the consent of the lenders: when a conversion is announced, those who do not agree to convert their securities are offered a refund. If everyone had disagreed and demanded their money back, governments would have been caught in their own trap and would not have been able to pay the money offered. Fortunately, the subjects of the Goyim governments, who are not

доступны для всѣхъ имъ назначаютъ цѣну отъ ста до тысячи, при этомъ дѣлается скидка для первыхъ подписчиковъ. На другой день искусственно поднимаются цѣны на нихъ, якобы потому, что всѣ бросаются ихъ раскупать. Че-резъ нѣсколько дней кассы казначейства будутъ пере-полнены и денегъ дѣвать некуда (зачѣмъ же ихъ брать). Подписка якобы, превышаетъ во много разъ выпускъ займа: въ этомъ весь эффектъ — вотъ, де, какое довѣріе къ вексямъ правительства.

ПАССИВЪ И НАЛОГИ.

Но, когда комедія сыграна, то возникаетъ фактъ образованія пассива и при томъ весь-ма тяжелаго. Для уплатъ процентовъ приходится при-бѣгать къ новымъ займамъ, не поглощающимъ, а лишь увеличивающимъ капитальный долгъ. Когда же кредитъ истощенъ, приходится новыми налогами покрывать не заемъ, а только % по нему. Эти налоги — пассивъ, употребляемый на покрытие пассива.

КОНВЕРСИИ.

Далѣе наступаетъ время конверсій, но они уменьшаютъ платежъ %, а не покрытие долговъ, кромѣ того они не могутъ быть сдѣланы безъ согласія заимодавцевъ: при объявленіи о конверсіи предлагается вернуть денегъ тѣмъ, кто не согласенъ конвертировать свои бумаги. Если бы всѣ выразили свое несогласіе и потребовали свои деньги назадъ, то правительства бы-ли бы пойманы на собственную удочку и оказались не въ состояніи уплатить предложенныя деньги. По сча-стью, не свѣдующіе въ финансовыхъ дѣлахъ поддан-ные гоевскихъ правительствъ, всегда предпочитали по-тери на курсъ и

versed in financial matters, have always preferred losses on the exchange rate and the reduction of interest to the risk of new deposits of money, rather than letting these governments lose several millions of dollars.

21:6 Now, with foreign debts, the goyim can no longer do such things, knowing that we will demand all the money back.

BANKRUPTCY.

21:7 Thus, declared bankruptcy best serves *as a means of cutting the link between the interests of peoples and their governments.

SAVINGS BANKS AND RENTS.

21:8 I draw your strict attention to this circumstance and to the following: nowadays all domestic loans have been consolidated by so-called floating debts, i.e. debts that are more or less close to maturity. These debts consisted of money deposited in savings and reserve banks. After being at the disposal of the government for a long time, these funds are used to pay interest on foreign loans, and in their place, rent deposits are placed for an equal amount.

21:9 These latter funds cover all the failures in the goyim's state coffers.

**TAXATION OF INDUSTRIAL VALUES.*

21:10 We will replace the stock exchanges with large-scale government credit institutions, whose purpose will be to tax industrial

уменьшение процентов, риску новых помѣщений денегъ, чѣмъ дали этимъ правительствамъ сбросить съ себя не разъ пассивъ въ нѣсколько мил-ліоновъ.

Теперь, при внѣшнихъ долгахъ, такихъ штукъ выкинуть гои уже не могутъ, зная, что мы потребуемъ всѣ деньги назадъ.

БАНКРОТСТВА.

Такимъ образомъ, признанное бан-кротство лучше всего служить средствомъ для потери связи между интересами народовъ и ихъ правлений.

СБЕРЕГАТЕЛЬНЫЯ КАССЫ И РЕНТЫ.

Обращаю ваше сугубое вниманіе на это обстоятельство и на слѣдующее: нынѣ всѣ внутренніе займы были консолидированы такъ называемыми, летучими долгами, т. е. такими, сроки уплаты по которымъ болѣе или менѣе близки. Долги эти состоятъ изъ денегъ, положенныхъ въ сберегательныя и запасныя кассы. Находясь долгое время въ распоряженіе правительства, эти фонды улетучиваются для уплаты процентовъ по заграничнымъ займамъ, а вмѣсто нихъ, положены на равную сумму вклады ренты.

Вотъ эти то послѣдніе и покрываютъ всѣ прорухи въ государственныхъ кассахъ гоевъ.

ТАКСИРОВАНИЕ

ПРОМЫШЛЕННЫХЪ ЦѢННОСТЕЙ

Мы за-мѣнимъ биржи грандіозными казенными кредитными учрежденіями, назначеніе которыхъ будетъ состоятъ въ таксированіи промышленныхъ цѣнностей согласно

prices according to government regulations. These institutions will be able to throw on the market five hundred million millions of industrial papers in one day, or buy up the same amount. Thus all industrial enterprises will become dependent on us. You can imagine how powerful we will become through this.

*ABOLITION OF THE STOCK
EXCHANGES.*

21:11 When we ascend to the throne of the world, all financial schemes that do not correspond to our interests will be destroyed without mercy, as will all stock exchanges, because we will not allow the prestige of our power to be shaken by fluctuating prices for our valuables, which we will declare to be law at the price of their full value, without the possibility of raising or lowering them. (An increase *brings a decrease, which is where we began with regard to the values of the goyim).

пра-вительственнымъ соображеніямъ. Эти учрежденія бу-дуть въ состояніи выбросить на рынокъ на пятьсотъ милліоновъ промышленныхъ бумагъ въ одинъ день, или скупить настолько же. Такимъ образомъ всѣ промыш-ленныя предпріятія стануть въ зависимость отъ насъ. Вы можете себѣ представить какую мощь мы составимъ черезъ это.

*УНИЧТОЖЕНІЕ ФОНДОВЫХЪ
БИРЖЪ.*

Когда мы взойдемъ на престолъ міра то всѣ финансовыя извороты, какъ не соотвѣтствующіе нашимъ интересамъ, будутъ уничтожены безслѣдно, какъ будутъ уничтожены, и всѣ фондо-выя биржи, такъ какъ мы не допустимъ колебать пре-стижъ нашей власти колебаніемъ цѣнъ на наши цѣн-ности, которыя мы объявимъ закономъ по цѣнъ полной ихъ стоимости, безъ возможности повышенія или пониженія. (Повышеніе даетъ пониженіе, съ чего мы и на-чали въ отношеніи цѣнностей гоевъ).

21:7 “as a means of cutting” [служить средствомъ для потери]. The 1911 and 1923 versions read “countries that there is no connection” [докажет странамъ отсутствіе].

21:10-11 The 1922 version reverses the order of verses 10-11 as compared to the 1911 and 1923 versions.

21:11 “brings” [даетъ] The 1911 and 1922 versions read “occasion for” [поводъ к].

PROTOCOL 22

THE MYSTERY OF THINGS TO COME.

22:1 In all that I have reported to you so far, I have endeavored to carefully outline the mystery of what is happening, past and present, aiming at the flow of the great events that are coming in the near future, the mystery of the laws of our relations with the goyim and of our financial transactions. I have a little more to add on this subject.

22:2 We have in our hands the greatest modern power - *gold, and we can take it out of our vaults at a moment's notice, in any quantity we want.

THE ETERNAL EVIL AS THE FOUNDATION OF THE FUTURE GOOD.

22:3 Shall we not prove to you that our rule is ordained of God? Do we not prove with this wealth that all the evil we have been forced to do for so many centuries has finally served the true good, the bringing of everything to order.... Though through some violence, it will still be established. We will be able to prove that we are the benefactors who have restored *goodness and individual freedom to the torn earth, to whom we will allow to enjoy peace, quiet, dignity of relations, provided, of course, that the laws we have established are observed. We will clarify that freedom does not consist in immorality and the right to debauchery, just as the dignity and strength of man does not consist in the

ТАЙНА ГРЯДУЩАГО.

Во всемъ, что мною до сихъ поръ было доложено вамъ, я старался тщательно обрисовать тайну происходящаго, бывшаго и текущаго, стремяща-гося въ потокъ великихъ, грядущихъ уже въ близкомъ будущемъ, событій, тайну законовъ нашихъ отношеній къ гоимъ и финансовыхъ операций. На эту тему мнѣ остается еще немного добавить.

Въ нашихъ рукахъ величайшая современная сила — золото, въ нужную ми-нуту мы можемъ достать его изъ нашихъ хранилищъ, въ какомъ угодно количествѣ.

МНОГОВѢКОВОЕ ЗЛО, КАКЪ ОСНОВАНИЕ БУДУЩАГО БЛАГА.

Неужели вамъ еще доказывать, что наше правленіе предназначено отъ Бога... Неужели такимъ богатствомъ мы не докажемъ, что все то зло, которое столько вѣ-ковъ мы были вынуждены творить, въ концѣ-концовъ послужило къ истинному благу, приведенію всего къ порядку... Хотя и черезъ нѣкоторое насиліе, но онъ все же будетъ установленъ. Мы съумѣемъ доказать, что мы благодѣтели, вернувшіе растерзанной землѣ добро и свободу личности, которой мы дадимъ пользоваться по-коемъ, миромъ, достоинствомъ отношеній, при условіи, конечно, соблюденія установленныхъ нами законовъ. Мы выяснимъ при этомъ, что свобода не состоитъ въ распу-щенности и въ правѣ на разнузданность, какъ равно до-стоинства и силы человѣка не состоятъ въ правѣ каж-дому провозглашать разрушительные принципы, вродѣ свободы совѣсти,

right for everyone to proclaim destructive principles, such as freedom of conscience, equality and the like, and that individual freedom does not consist in the right to disturb oneself and others, but that true freedom consists in the sanctity of the individual, honestly and accurately observing all the laws of society, that human dignity consists in the awareness of one's rights and at the same time of one's powerlessness, and not in mere fantasizing about one's Ego.

*AN AURA OF POWER AND A
MYSTICAL WORSHIP OF IT.*

22:4 Our power will be glorious because it will be powerful, it will rule and lead, and not follow leaders and orators shouting crazy words which they call great principles and which are nothing but utopia, to be honest.... Our power will be the verifier of the order in which all the happiness of men consists. The aura of this power will inspire mystical worship of it and reverence of the peoples before it. True power does not compromise any right, not even the divine right: no one can approach it to take away even an inch of its power.

равенства и имъ подобнымъ, что сво-бода личности отнюдь не состоятъ въ правѣ волновать себя и другихъ, безобразничая ораторствомъ въ безпо-рядочныхъ скопищахъ, а что истинная свобода состоятъ въ неприкосновенности личности, честно и точно соблю-дающей всѣ законы общежитія, что чловѣческое досто-инство заключено въ сознаніи своихъ правъ и вмѣстѣ безправія, а не въ одномъ только фантазированіи на те-му своего Я.

*ОРЕОЛЬ ВЛАСТИ И
МИСТИЧЕСКОЕ ЕЙ ПОКЛОНЕНИЕ.*

Наша власть будетъ славною, потому что она будетъ могу-щественна, будетъ править и руководить, а не плестись за лидерами и ораторами, выкрикивающими безумныя слова, которыя они называютъ великими принципами, и которыя ничто иное, говоря по совѣсти, какъ утопія... Наша власть будетъ вершителемъ порядка, въ которомъ и заключается все счастье людей. Ореоль этой власти внушить мистическое поклоненіе ей и благоговѣніе пе-редъ ней народовъ. Истинная сила не поступаетъ ни-какимъ правомъ, даже Божественнымъ: никто не смѣетъ приступить къ ней, чтобы отнять у нея хотя бы пядь ея мощи.

22:2 “gold, and we can take it out of our vaults at a moment's notice, in any quantity we want” [золото, въ нужную минуту мы можемъ достать его изъ нашихъ хранилищъ, въ какомъ угодно количествѣ]. The 1911 and 1923 versions read “gold. In the course of two days we can get it from our treasuries in any desired quantity” [золото: в два дня мы можем его достать из наших хранилищ в каком угодно количестве].

22:3 “goodness” [добро]. The 1911 and 1923 versions read “true goodness” [истинное добро].

PROTOCOL 23

REDUCING THE PRODUCTION OF LUXURY GOODS.

23:1 In order to train peoples to obedience, we must train them to modesty, and therefore reduce the industrial production of luxury goods. This will improve the morals demoralized by competition on the ground of luxury.

CRAFTMANSHIP PRODUCTION.

We will restore craftsmanship production, which will undermine the private capital of factory owners. This is also necessary because private factory owners often move, though not always consciously, the thoughts of the masses against the government.

Unemployment is the most dangerous thing for the government. For us, its role will be played as soon as the power passes into our hands.

THE PROHIBITION OF DRUNKENNESS.

Drunkenness will also be forbidden by law and punishable as a crime against the humanity of people who turn into animals under the influence of alcohol.

23:2 The subjects, I repeat once again, obey blindly only a strong hand, completely independent of them, in which they feel a sword for protection and support against the blows of the social scourges.... *What they need is an angelic soul in the king, they need to see in him the embodiment of strength and power.

СОКРАЩЕНИЕ ПРОИЗВОДСТВА ПРЕДМЕТОВЪ РОСКОШИ.

Что бы народы приучились къ послушанію, надо приучить ихъ къ скромности, а потому сократить промышленное производство предметовъ роскоши. Этимъ мы улучшимъ нравы, деморализованные соревнованіемъ на почвѣ роскоши.

КУСТАРНОЕ ПРОИЗВОДСТВО.

Мы возстановимъ кустар-ное производство, которое подорветъ частные капиталы фабрикантовъ. Это необходимо еще и потому, что част-ные фабриканты часто двигаютъ, хотя и не всегда со-знательно, мыслями массъ противъ правительства.

Безработица самая опасная вещь для правительства. Для насъ ея роль будетъ сыграна, какъ только власть перейдетъ въ наши руки.

ЗАПРЕЩЕНИЕ ПЬЯНСТВА.

Пьянство будетъ тоже запре-щено закономъ и наказуемо, какъ преступленіе противъ чело-вѣчности людей, превращающихся въ живот-ныхъ подъ вліяніемъ алкоголя.

Подданные, повторяю еще разъ, повинуются слѣпо только сильной, вполнѣ независимой отъ нихъ рукѣ, въ которой они чувствуютъ мечъ на защиту и поддержку противъ ударовъ социаль-ныхъ бичей... На что имъ нужна ангельская душа въ царѣ, имъ надо видѣть въ немъ олицетвореніе силы и мощи.

*THE DESTRUCTION OF THE OLD
SOCIETY AND ITS
RESURRECTION IN A NEW FORM.*

23:3 The ruler who will overthrow the existing rulers, who are living among our demoralized societies, which have renounced even God's authority, and from whose midst the fire of anarchy emerges on all sides, must first of all begin to douse this all-consuming flame. Therefore, he must destroy such societies, if only by drenching them with his own blood, in order to resurrect them in the person of a properly organized army that fights consciously against every infection that can cripple the body of the state.

GOD'S CHOSEN ONE.

23:4 This chosen one of God has been appointed from above to break the insane forces driven by instinct rather than reason, by animalism rather than humanity. These forces are now triumphing in manifestations of robbery and all kinds of violence under the guise of the principles of freedom and law. They have destroyed all social orders in order to erect the throne of the king of the Jews on it, but their role will be over at the moment of his accession. Then they will have to be swept out of his way, where there must not be a hitch or a snag.

23:5 Then we will be able to say to the nations: thank God and bow down before him who bears on his face the seal of the predestination of men, to whom God himself led his star, so that no one else but he can free you from *the above-mentioned powers and evils.

*УБИЙСТВО СТАРАГО ОБЩЕСТВА И
ВОСКРЕШЕНИЕ ЕГО ВЪ НОВОМЪ
ВИДѢ.*

Владыка, который смѣнитъ нынѣ суще-ствующія правленія, влащашія свое существованіе среди деморализованныхъ нами обществъ, отрекающихся даже отъ Божеской власти, изъ среды которыхъ выступаетъ со всѣхъ сторонъ огонь анархіи, прежде всего долженъ приступить къ заливанію этого всепожирающаго пламени. Поэтому онъ обязанъ убить такія общества, хотя бы за-ливъ ихъ собственной ковью, чтобы ихъ воскресить въ лицѣ правильно организованнаго войска, борющагося сознательно со всякой заразой, могущей изъязвить госу-дарственное тѣло.

ИЗБРАННИКЪ БОЖІЙ.

Этотъ избранникъ Божій на-значенъ свыше, чтобы сломить безумныя силы, движи-мая инстинктомъ, а не разумомъ, животностью, а не человѣчностью. Эти силы теперь торжествуютъ въ про-явленіяхъ грабительства и всякаго насилія подъ личи-ною принциповъ свободы и права. Онъ разрушили всѣ соціальные порядки, чтобы на нихъ воздвигнуть тронъ царя іудейскаго, но ихъ роль будетъ окончена въ моментъ воцаренія его. Тогда ихъ надо будетъ сме-сти съ его пути, на которомъ не должно лежать ни сучка ни задоринки.

Тогда то намъ можно будетъ ска-зать народамъ: благодарите Бога и преклонитесь пе-редъ носящимъ на лицѣ своемъ печать [предопредѣленія людей, къ которому самъ Богъ вель его звѣзду, чтобы никто иной, кромѣ него

	не могъ освободить васъ отъ вышеуказанныхъ силъ и золь.
--	--

23:2 “What they need is an angelic soul in the king,” The 1911 and 1923 versions end the sentence at the word “king” and with a question mark, turning it into a question.

23:4 The 1911 and 1923 versions read “from all the above-mentioned powers” [васъ отъ всѣхъ вышеуказанныхъ силъ]. The 1922 version omits “all” [всѣхъ].

PROTOCOL 24

<p><i>THE STRENGTHENING OF KING DAVID'S ROOTS.</i></p> <p>24:1 Now I will move on to the method of strengthening the dynastic roots of King David to the last layers of the earth.</p> <p>24:2 This strengthening will primarily consist in what has been the power of preserving for our sages the conduct of all world affairs, the direction of the education of the thought of all mankind...</p> <p><i>PREPARATION OF THE KING.</i></p> <p>24:3 A few members of the tribe of David will prepare kings and their successors, choosing them not by hereditary right, but by their outstanding abilities, introducing them to the innermost secrets of politics, to the plans of administration, but making sure that no one knows these secrets. The purpose of such a course of action is to let everyone know that governance cannot be entrusted to those uninitiated into the secrets of its craft.</p>	<p><i>УКРѢПЛЕНИЕ КОРНЕЙ ЦАРЯ ДАВИДА.</i></p> <p>Теперь перейду къ способу укрѣплєнія династическихъ корней царя Да-вида до послѣднихъ слоевъ земли.</p> <p>Это укрѣплєніе бу-детъ прежде всего заключаться въ томъ, въ чемъ до сего дня заключалась сила сохраненія за нашими муд-рецами веденія всѣхъ міровыхъ дѣлъ, направленія во-спитанія мысли всего человѣчества...</p> <p><i>ПОДГОТОВКА ЦАРЯ.</i></p> <p>Нѣсколько членовъ изъ сѣмени Давида будутъ готовить царей и ихъ наслѣдниковъ, вы-бирая ихъ не по наслѣдственному праву, а по выдаю-щимся способностямъ, посвящая ихъ въ сокровенныя тайны политики, въ планы управленія, съ тѣмъ, одна-ко, чтобы никто не въдалъ этихъ тайнъ. Цѣль такого образа дѣйствій та, что бы всѣ знали, что правленіе не можетъ быть поручено непосвященнымъ въ тайники его искусствъ.</p> <p>Только этимъ лицамъ будетъ препо-дано практическое примѣненіе</p>
--	---

<p>24:4 Only these persons will be taught the practical application of these plans through the comparison of centuries-old experiments, all observations of *economic and social sciences, in short, the whole spirit of the laws that nature itself has firmly established for the establishment of human relations.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE ELIMINATION OF DIRECT HEIRS.</i></p> <p>24:5 Direct heirs will often be prevented from ascending to the throne if they show carelessness, softness, and other characteristics of power wreckers, which make them incapable of ruling and are in themselves harmful to the royal appointment.</p> <p>24:6 Only those who are unconditionally capable of firm, even to the point of cruelty, unswerving rule, will receive its reins from our learned elders.</p> <p>24:7 In case of illness, decline of will, or any other kind of incapacity, kings will have to hand over the reins of power to new capable hands.</p> <p>24:8 The king's plans of action for the current moment, and even more so for the future, will be unknown even to those who will be called their closest advisors.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE KING AND HIS THREE INITIATES. DESTINY OF THE KING.</i></p> <p>24:9 Only the king and the three who initiated him will know what is to come.</p>	<p>названныхъ плановъ че-резъ сравненіе многовѣковыхъ опытовъ, всѣ наблюде-нія надъ экономическими ходами и соціальными нау-ками, словомъ, весь духъ законовъ, непоколебимо уста-новленныхъ самою природою для установленія чело-вѣческихъ отношеній.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">УСТРАНЕНИЕ ПРЯМЫХЪ НАСЛѢДНИКОВЪ.</p> <p>Прямые на-слѣдники часто будутъ устраняемы отъ восшествія на престолъ, если въ учебное время выкажутъ легкомысліе, мягкость и другія свойства губителей власти, кото-рые дѣлаютъ неспособными къ управленію, а сами по себѣ вредны для царскаго назначенія.</p> <p>Только безуслов-но способные къ твердому, хотя бы до жестокости, не-укоснительному правленію, получать его бразды отъ нашихъ мудрецовъ.</p> <p>Въ случаѣ заболѣванія, упадкомъ во-ли или инымъ видомъ неспособности, цари должны бу-дуть передать бразды правленія въ новыя способныя руки.</p> <p>Царскіе планы дѣйствій текущаго момента, а тѣмъ болѣе будущаго, будутъ невѣдомы даже тѣмъ, которыхъ назовутъ ближними совѣтниками.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">ЦАРЬ И ТРОЕ ЕГО ПОСВЯТИВШИХЪ. ЦАРЬ СУДЬБА.</p> <p>Толь-ко царь, да посвятившіе его трое будутъ знать грядущее.</p> <p>Въ лицѣ царя, владѣющаго съ непоколебимой во-лей собой и</p>
--	---

24:10 In the face of the king, who possesses himself and humanity with an unwavering will, all will see destiny with its unknowable paths. No one will know what the king wants to achieve with his orders, and therefore no one will dare to cross the unknown path.

24:11 Obviously, it is necessary that the mental reservoir of kings corresponds to the plan of management that it contains. That is why he will ascend to the throne no other way than by having his mind tested by the said learned elders.

24:12 In order for the people to know and love their king, it is necessary for him to talk to his people in the squares. This produces a necessary unification of the two forces, which are now separated from each other by terror.

24:13 This terror was necessary for us until now in order for both these forces to come under our influence separately.

*THE FLAWLESSNESS OF THE
OUTWARD MORALITY OF THE
KING OF THE JEWS.*

24:14 The king of the Jews must not be dominated by his passions, especially by lust: he must not give animal instincts power over his mind in any aspect of his character.... Lust is the worst of all, it destroys the mental faculties and clarity of vision, distracting the mind to the worst and most animal side of human activity.

человѣчествомъ, всѣ узрять какъ бы судьбу съ ея невѣдомыми путями. Никто не будетъ вѣдать Чего царь желаетъ достигнуть своими распоряженіями, а потому никто и не посмѣетъ стать поперекъ невѣдо-мага пути.

Понятно, нужно, чтобы умственный резерву-аръ царей соотвѣтствовалъ вмѣщаемому въ немъ плану управленія. Вотъ почему онъ будетъ восходить на пре-столь не иначе, какъ по испытаніи своего ума названны-ми мудрецами.

Чтобы народъ зналъ и любилъ своего царя необходимо, чтобы онъ бесѣдовалъ на площадяхъ со своимъ народомъ. Это производитъ нужное скрѣп-леніе двухъ силъ, нынѣ отдѣленныхъ нами терроромъ другъ отъ друга.

Этотъ терроръ необходимъ былъ намъ до времени для того, чтобы въ отдѣльности обѣ эти силы подпали подъ наше вліяніе.

*БЕЗУПРЕЧНОСТЬ ВНѢШНЕЙ
ПРАВСТВЕННОСТИ ЦАРЯ
ІУДЕЙ-СКАГО.*

Царь іудейскій не долженъ находиться подъ властью своихъ страстей, особенно же сладострастія: ни одной стороной своего характера онъ не долженъ давать животнымъ инстинктамъ власти надъ своимъ умомъ... Сладострастіе хуже всего разстраиваетъ ум-ственные способности и ясность взглядовъ, отвлекая мысли на худшую и наиболѣе животную сторону чело-вѣческой дѣятельности.

<p>24:15 The foundation of humanity in the person of the world ruler from the holy seed of David must sacrifice all personal passions to his people.</p> <p>24:16 Our ruler must be perfectly blameless.</p>	<p>Опора челоуѣчества въ лицѣ всемірнаго владыки отъ святого сѣмени Давида должна приносить въ жер-тву своему народу всѣ личныя влеченія.</p> <p>Владыка нашъ долженъ быть примѣрно безупреченъ.</p>
--	--

24:4 “economic” [экономическими]. The 1911 and 1923 versions read “political-economic” [политико-экономическими].

Assorted Authors Details About the Protocols

THE PROTOCOLS ARE A SATANIC CONSPIRACY

Des Griffin

Is there a blueprint - a master plan - for the systematic destruction of civilization, all states and religions, and the establishment of a New World Order? Yes, such a plan really exists. It has been known and published in various forms ever since the Bavarian government published the famous report on the activities and plans of the Illuminati in the 1780s. The leaders of the Illuminati are a small but influential group that includes international bankers, industrialists, scientists, military and political leaders, people from education, businessmen, etc.

At the highest level there are people who have accepted the Satanic doctrine of Adam Weishaupt and Albert Pike. They worship Lucifer, as Albert Pike demanded in his book *Morals and Dogma*. They do not recognize the superiority of any mortal being except their leader. They are not loyal to any country.

They manage the SATANIC CONSPIRACY, whose goal is absolute control of this entire world and everything in it. They push all subversive movements to divide the masses into opposing camps in political, social, racial, economic and religious terms. They arm and finance these groups and encourage them to fight against each other. They hope to trick humanity into continuing this process of self-destruction until all political and religious institutions are eliminated. Then they plan to install their king - the despot of the entire world, who would impose the Luciferian reign of terror and Satanic despotism.

In order to prove these intentions, a document printed under the title *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* should be carefully studied, bearing in mind that despite all the arguments regarding its source and origin, undoubtedly and most certainly a master plan used by a small group of incredibly rich, diabolically agile and extremely influential people to undermine and corrupt leading men in every walk of society, all for the purpose of achieving their goal. They use promises of prosperity, luxury, self-esteem and sensual pleasures to lure these leaders into their trap from which there is no way out. The people who conceived this diabolical conspiracy depicted in the Protocols were not Atheists: they were the Illuminati, followers of the original "Light bearer", Satan or the Devil. They were Satan worshipers. This is Satan's plan.

These Protocols, as we know them today, first appeared in a Russian publication in 1905. A copy of them was purchased by the British Museum in London on August 10, 1906. The Protocols - or the master plan to rule the whole world - were divided by the British journalist Victor Marsden into articles and paragraphs, for easier reading of the text. Marsden stated that, at the time he was working on the text in the British Museum, he could not last more than an hour working on it. The diabolical spirit that permeated the material he was supposed to translate into English made him ill. His translation was published by the British Publishing Company in London in 1921.

In the first chapter of his book *The Red Fog Over America*, the late William Guy Carr, who was a commander in the Canadian Navy, published details of his research into the origins of the Protocols. Using his many connections in intelligence circles around the world, he established that they were indeed genuine. He stated that Illuminati directors in the 1890s were concerned when historians began to study the conspiracy that led to the French Revolution of 1789, especially the phase that suggested Illuminati involvement. The documents found near the body of their courier, who was killed by lightning in 1785, were proof of their involvement in the conspiracy. This worried the Illuminati quite a bit...

Because the policy of the directors had always been to work behind the scenes, and never to allow their identity or their connection with the revolutionary forces to be known, it was decided that a new document should be made available to the historians. The new document was written in such a way that suspicion was turned away from the directors of the Illuminati and directed towards the leaders of the Jewish revolutionary movement in Russia. Those charged with preparing the hoax used the plan found on the courier's body, but they changed certain words and phrases to make those who read the "New" document believe it was the Jewish plot to obtain world domination in accordance with the policy of Political Zionism as advocated by Herzl in 1897... The conspirators decided the altered plans should be placed in the hands of an outstanding Russian whose character and reputation were above reproach. The man chosen to be their unsuspecting accomplice was Professor S. Nilus. He checked and believed the documents placed in his hands were genuine as in actual fact they really were. By publishing them as "The Jewish Peril" he played right into the hands of the Illuminati conspirators. The revolution broke out in 1905 as planned..^{103 William Guy Carr pg.3}

Belief in their authenticity would be suppressed by accusations like "fanatical anti-Semitism", "anti-Semitic campaign", "racism" and other accusations that would distract people from the real facts. To say that the whole thing is a "Jewish

Conspiracy" is an oversimplification: it is quite clearly a Satanic conspiracy. However, it makes no sense to deny the involvement of many Jews in the conspiracy: Weishaupt, Marx, the Warburgs, the Rothschilds, Jacob Schiff and others were all Jews! In an effort to divert the public's attention from the deadly serious message contained in this Satan-inspired document, some people claimed that it was a forgery. The famous Times of London published articles on August 16-18 of 1921, claiming to have made an "incredible discovery." Articles allegedly written by their "Istanbul correspondent" claimed that the Protocols were a "sloppy forgery" of the French book *The Geneva Dialogues*, published in Brussels in 1865. If they had been completely honest and objective in their "investigation" of the roots of the Protocols, the Times would surely have come to a new "sensational discovery", that is, that a similar book, *Machiavelli, Montesquieu, Rousseau*, by Jacob Venedey, published by Franz Dannicker in Berlin in 1850, also contained paragraphs of the Protocols.

The simple truth is that both of these books contained passages found in the Protocols. And that fact doesn't really prove anything. The plan set forth in the Protocols is clearly spelled out in Illuminati documents released by the Bavarian government. The authors of these books were obviously familiar with these documents and quoted them extensively.

Of course, the real proof of the authenticity of the Protocols is not contained in what people say about them. The real proof is contained in the very content of the Protocols and the deadly accuracy of their predictions of the future (since 1901).

Henry Ford, the famous pioneer of the automobile industry, in an interview published on February 17, 1921, in the New York World, made a very convincing statement regarding the genuineness of the Protocols:

"The only statement I would make about the Protocols is that they fit what is going on. They are at least sixteen years old and coincide with the current world situation. Even with the current one."

In his letter to the Spectator of August 27, 1921, Lord Sydenham stated:

"The Protocols explain almost in minute detail the aims of Bolshevism and the means of carrying them out. In practice it was already functioning when Nilus obtained the documents in 1901, but Bolshevism then was Marxist Communism, and it was not yet time to implement it by military force. Nothing written in 1865 could have had any bearing on the appalling accuracy of the forecasts in the Protocols, most of which were literally fulfilled."

"What is the most noticeable characteristic of the Protocols? The answer is the exceptional and widest possible familiarity. The solution to the riddle, if it is a riddle at all, lies in determining the origin of this mysterious familiarity, which was the basis of the prophecies that were literally fulfilled."

These statements were made in 1921, when the predictions contained in the Protocols were just beginning to be fulfilled. How much more weight do they have today, when it comes to facts that have literally come true?

In the text of the Protocol, two words are often repeated. These are "goyim" and "agentur". The first word, meaning "human cattle," is used contemptuously to denote people of all races and traditions who are not members of the Illuminati. The word "agentur" refers to the entire organization of agents in the service of the Illuminati. Specifically, it refers to Illuminists who act as "advisors" and "specialists" in government and other leading institutions.^{103 Des Griffin pg.221-224}

THE PROTOCOLS ARE A SABBATIAN-FRANKIST DOCUMENT

David Icke

Whatever the origin of the document circulated under that name the texts describe without question are the ambitions and techniques of Sabbatian-Frankism. The Protocols describe the Sabbatian-Frankist manifesto and the Illuminati (Sabbatian-Frankist) manifesto. And all this is just coincidence? Please. What the Protocols predict has happened ever since and it is still happening as the plan now surges towards its goal. I mean, just look around you. The arrogance in the Protocols is Sabbatian-Frankist arrogance as they describe their new world of tyrannical control in which all humanity would be ruled from Israel by a super global government of Zion. The Protocols talk about owning the world through debt to their banks which people and countries could never repay while controlling industry, commerce and governments through Zion-instigated debt. Presidents and politicians were mere puppets to their will. The Protocols tell us that education would be manipulated to be a means of perceptually-programming the masses to see themselves and the world in the way that suits the agenda for global control. Observe the transformation of schools, colleges and universities into bastions of free speech deletion, group-think and indoctrination of 'progressive' lies and insanity. The Protocols describe how national and individual liberty would end under rule from Jerusalem by the 'King of Israel' born of the 'blood of Zion' symbolized as the 'line of David'. A long list of prophetic works including Aldous

Huxley's *Brave New World* (1932), George Orwell's *Nineteen-eighty-four* (1948) and the presentation by ultra-Zionist Dr Richard Day (1969) involve precisely the same themes as the Protocols. How could these people be so accurate that long ago? The Protocols are older than all of them. The Master Plan was already in place, and they were just putting that plan into their own context from their own sources. Therefore, Huxley's drug and genetic agenda is happening; Orwell's Big Brother state is happening; Day's New World Order is happening in all the facets and forms that he described. Research the United Nations' scam of Agenda 21/2030 to transform human society into a centralized global state to 'save the world' from the (hoax) of human-caused climate change and the 'Green New Deal' of the Soros 'progressive' Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez. They both demand the centralized control demanded by the Protocols. The Sabbatian-Frankist climate change hoax has been spun as a problem to which they can offer their control-system 'solution'. All these various expressions of the plan, including the Protocols, describe how private property ownership will be outlawed. The Protocols talk about a one-day 'coup d'état' or revolution all over the world at the same time. Go as far back as the fallen horseman in 1785 and the Illuminati plan on his person for world domination and revolution and you will see the same themes, methods and goals. ^[35 David Icke, pgs. 794-795]

THE PROTOCOLS ARE NOT ANTI-SEMITIC HATE LITERATURE

Henry Makow

Many people think "The Protocols of the Elders of Zion" is anti-Semitic "hate literature" and a fraud. Nobel Prize winner Alexander Solzhenitsyn wrote that the book exhibits "the mind of genius." Pretty good for a hoax, wouldn't you say?

Solzhenitsyn said it exhibits "great strength of thought and insight... Its design... (increasing freedom and liberalism, which is terminated in social cataclysm)...is well above the abilities of an ordinary mind... It is more complicated than a nuclear bomb."

I believe the Protocols are genuine. They are lectures addressed to Jewish Luciferians (Illuminati, Freemasons) detailing an incredible plan to overthrow Western Civilization, subjugate mankind, and concentrate "all the wealth of the world... in our hands." They were given as a regular series of workshops to these Jewish Masons in Paris. The author describes them as an "exposition of our programme" and often begins by saying, "Today we will discuss..."

Rabbi Ehrenpries, (1869-1951) the Chief Rabbi of Sweden from 1910, reportedly wrote in 1924: "Long have I been well acquainted with the contents of the Protocols, indeed for many years before they were ever published in the Christian press. The Protocols of the Elders of Zion were in point of fact not the original Protocols at all, but a compressed extract of the same. Of the 70 Elders of Zion, in the matter of origin and of the existence of the original Protocols, there are only ten men in the entire world who know." (Quoted without source online in "1001 Quotations About Jews.")

This "compressed extract" is confirmed by the widespread use of ellipsis—indicating words have been left out.

Researchers have speculated that Adam Weishaupt, Theodore Herzl or Asher Ginzberg penned the Protocols. At first I thought it was Meyer Amschel Rothschild (1744-1844) himself. Later I thought it might be Lionel Nathan Rothschild (1809-1879) or James de Rothschild (1792-1868) or Adolphe Cremieux (1796-1880.) It's hard to pinpoint because I think this document was constantly revised by different hands.

Protocols 20-23, the "financial programme... the crowning and the decisive point of our plans" is the reason I think the author was a banker and probably a Rothschild. These lectures require a detailed knowledge of finance and profound psychological insight. Moreover the author states that all power ultimately will reside in the "King of the Jews," which is how the Rothschilds were known.

As you read this, it will be evident that much of this programme has taken effect. This is required reading for anyone who wishes to understand the world in which we live. The Protocols exhibit a pathological hatred for non-Jews, and a desire to undermine and enslave them. It refers to them as "goyim" or cattle. [79 Henry Makow pgs. 113-114]

KING SOLOMON FOUNDED THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION

Gary Allan Tisor

King Solomon desired to leave an everlasting legacy and hatched a plan in his wisdom (not God's), toward this goal. His plan is the very source and inspiration for all the troubles that will be explained... His plan was to preserve his kingdom. Even after his kingdom (not God's), Israel would fall, that Israel would one day rise like a Phoenix from its ashes, and this reestablished kingdom would be one that would be ruled by a select few of the descendants of Israel. This new Israel

would never be again destroyed by their enemies, let alone by King Solomon's falling away from God and his very high taxation for his own pleasures.

Since the tribe of Judah was only a small part of Israel, the Jews had almost no voice in this action. King Solomon was warned by God, that his kingdom would fall because of his abandonment of God and his starting to follow the so-called gods of the countries he had conquered or married into.

King Solomon did not recognize his own greed, and imposed a burden of over taxation, lack of spiritual guidance, and failure to inspire his nation. Instead, he blamed all of the neighboring countries... In fact, instead his plan has damaged every generation over all the earth that has followed because King Solomon did not consult with God and no longer walked with God.

This is the root cause, the reason why his kingdom of Israel became very weak and then was dissolved. It was no longer God's kingdom. The descendants of Israel should really only blame first themselves for desiring a king...

There is very good reason for placing King Solomon's writings in the Holy Canon. You really should study Ecclesiastes and Songs of Solomon and you will understand what I just told you. In his own words you can see the failing and downward spiral in King Solomon's life...

Please note that this following paragraph will be the most important in this entire expose. According to the already developed practices of his day, King Solomon laid the symbolic cornerstone of his plan. This was not his original idea. He developed this idea from the existing guilds of his day. However, he went much farther, in organizing the tight knit and extremely secret band which he called the Learned Elders of Zion. This is most important. This group of only 300 men and women, represented only an extremely small and radical portion of the population of Israel...

In brief, this hand-picked gang of intellectual snobs actually thought themselves to be far better than the general population of Israel, because King Solomon had pulled them aside for this task. Under the direct orders of King Solomon, they kept their activities very secret even from the very conception. He never revealed this plan to the public in Israel because he thought that God had given them inferior brains and therefore King Solomon considered them not able to understand what he was doing. Even with the Levitical priests, he did not let anyone of God's Chosen People know what he was doing. This was his own plan and for his own glory...

From the very start, this crooked gang called the Elders of Zion were well disciplined and extremely radical about their mission. As also instructed by King

Solomon, this gang of hoods have faithfully met through the centuries only once every Jubilee (fiftieth) year...

It was Solomon's intent to create this confusion and to infiltrate like a spreading cancer, all of the existing guilds, with members of his Elders, who like moles, would carve their way into leadership positions. In this way no events would be beyond the all-seeing eye of his now somewhat omnipresent crooked gang called the Elders of Zion. In this way eventually the Elders of Zion actually took over most of these guilds, in Africa, the Arab world, with what became the Hindus in India and the Buddha in China, as well as infiltrating later the Greek and Roman world. Eventually the trade capital of Europe during the dark ages, the guilds of Belgium even fell to the control of the Elders of Zion hoods.

These Elders of Zion were absolutely never interested in spreading God's word. Instead, they were always willing to compromise their faith in God at all cost, except to relinquish their goal of world conquest. They were only interested in controlling the financial centers of the world. To many outsiders, they appeared to be worshipping money. In reality, they were fanatics always aiming for the establishment of their world government. Their faith in God was no more than a show, but they always reminded the rest of the world that they were God's chosen people. That would give them more control. That was a false claim for people who had not room in their lives for God.

Nonetheless, this gang of crooks never let loose of promoting the idea that they and only they, were God's chosen people, and as such they knew that they would eventually be victorious. Despite wishful thinking, the crooked gang of the Elders of Zion did not consider by far the largest segment of the remnants of the former Israel to be no more precious to them than the swine that they bought, sold, or butchered...

The crooked gang of the Elders of Zion however firmly planted the concept that only they were God's chosen people, a somewhat incorrect concept brainwashed into the minds of other peoples of the world.

Usually, an Elder could only attend one 50-year meeting during a lifetime. Each Elder was to select and groom his or her successor from his or her own tribe. They kept track of their lineage, but not their God... ^[139 Gary Allan Tisor, pgs. 23-26]

THE PROTOCOLS ARE SUPPRESSED BECAUSE THEY ARE WHAT THEY CLAIM TO BE

Texe Marrs

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion is more than a book about some subject or another. It is nothing less than a blueprint by a moneyed and privileged elite - the world's most powerful men and women – to subjugate the entire world. More than that, the Protocols are a prescription for mass murder and democide on a scale unparalleled in the annals of human history...

You probably know that this is the most hated and despised book on the face of the earth. Since its publication at the turn of the 20th century, the Jews who, even then, controlled most public discourse through their ownership of the media and the influence of their wealthy lobby groups have sought to suppress its publication and distribution...

Why are the Protocols vilified and suppressed? Why, in a supposedly open society with theoretical freedoms of speech and press written into its Constitution, is this book banned and not made available to a vast audience that would find the information in it intriguing, if not compelling? The reason why this book and its contents are so strongly and viciously attacked is a simple one: The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion effectively exposes the world's most influential and dangerous cult – Zionist Jews...

Why, indeed, have the Protocols been banned by law in country after country and been confiscated by police and border agents? Why also have untold thousands of copies in nation after nation been tossed into bonfires? Why do the Jews war against this one book with all their moneyed might and police state proxy authority?

The most correct answer can be summed up in one word: Truth. Yes, the Protocols are dynamite because they are actually what they claim purport to be – a secret document, a working and active blueprint that came out of one of the history's most fateful events – the World Zionist Congress that met in Basel, Switzerland, in 1897. From this one conference, funded and sponsored by the Rothschilds with their organizer and facilitator, Theodore Herzl, in charge of the proceedings, came the most horrific, brutal, and monstrous results...

The Protocols provided the various Jewish groups throughout Europe and the Americas with the specific doctrinal guidelines that subsequently inspired their efforts on a plethora of fronts. Communist plotters Lenin, Trotsky, and the Bolsheviks used the Protocols to successively overthrow the established government of Russia. They used it to organize, manage, and transform the vast

Russian Soviet Empire into a hideous gulag prison state. According to famed historian Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn, a staggering sixty-six million people perished in the carnage of the Communist/Socialist revolution. And these millions were governed, imprisoned, tortured, suffered, and died exactly according to the dictates of the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion. ^[140, Texe Marrs, pgs. 6-9]

THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION ARE THE SANHEDRIN

Henry Klein

Why is a knowledge of the contents of the Protocols important now? Because they outline a detailed plan for the destruction of the Christian world and for its conquest and control by a handful of Jews known as the Sanhedrin, and because most of it has already been accomplished. All that is left to complete the conquest is for the Sanhedrin to openly declare its power over all the governments. The first step towards completing the conquest was taken when the United States Congress adopted the so-called United Nations charter which created the world super government outlined in the Protocols. The next step will be taken when other nations do the same thing and provide military forces for the so-called Security Council created by the charter, to oppress and suppress the peoples of all nations. When this is done, the rulership of the Sanhedrin over the world will be complete. The United States, Great Britain and Russia are already under Sanhedrin control, though the people of these nations do not know it.

What is the Sanhedrin and of whom does its membership consist of? The Sanhedrin is a body of self-appointed and self-anointed Jews who presume to run all Jewish affairs and to control all Jews. Jesus challenged their presumption and their power in His day and He seriously interfered with their graft when He drove the money changers out of the temple in Jerusalem. That act summed up His entire career—He was an indignant, earnest reformer. The Sanhedrin had reached the lowest depth of corruption. The murder of Jesus ended its criminal reign for a time. The Jews as a mass did not understand what was happening; they had been misled by the Sanhedrin and the rabbis. The Sanhedrin consisted of seventy men who ruled civil affairs. They had previously ruled criminal affairs which power was taken from them by the Roman government. There was also another Sanhedrin consisting of twenty men, who ruled religious affairs. Jesus fought both of them.

The Sanhedrin today consists of more than seventy men. Walter Rathenau, who is said to have been the richest and most influential Jew in Germany before he was murdered in 1922, is quoted as having said that 300 men rule the world and that

each one knows the other. Benjamin Disraeli, the only Jew to be prime minister of Great Britain, said in his book, "Coningsby," published nearly 100 years ago, that the world is ruled by men other than those the people think. That statement is put into the mouth of a character called "Sidonia" who is supposed to be Lord Rothschild. In 1805 Napoleon Bonaparte brought the leading Jews of France before him to settle questions involving titles to real estate and citizenship.

If the Sanhedrin is the power that has ruled the world during the past fifty years, then everything that has transpired during that time is understood. It was in accordance with the plan outlined in the Protocols that both revolutions (1905 and 1917) occurred in Russia; that we have had two world wars; that the stock markets of the world collapsed in 1929; that we have had world antisemitism and that we even now have the threat of world revolution uttered by the blatant fake socialist Harold J. Laski of London, the pal of Felix Frankfurter, who says that revolution will come to the United States. The Sanhedrin then is only another name for "Learned Elders of Zion" who are implementing all the steps in the program outlined in the Protocols. The Jews as a whole know nothing about this program, nor do they know anything about the Sanhedrin. The Protocols say we keep in the shade. All that the Jewish people know is that they have been herded together like sheep and that they are subject to every form of shakedown that can be devised; and they have been shaken down plenty in recent years.

The Sanhedrin program is backed by the money lords of the world. The Rothschilds were behind it from the beginning. They backed off Herzl. The Rockefellers and others of great wealth in all countries followed suit. Even directors of the great world utilities monopoly Sofina, were compelled to go along for war after their man Chamberlain was forced out of the prime ministership of Great Britain in 1940. Chamberlain wanted to preserve peace in Europe.

Why is the Sanhedrin so powerful? Because it has accumulated a vast store of wealth and because in their madness for world power, its members stop at nothing. Many prominent persons in the United States who opposed their program, died suddenly. The Protocols say we will exterminate those who oppose us; they will die as if from natural causes. ^[12 Henry Klein pgs.2-4]

THE PROTOCOLS ECHOES THE ILLUMINATI AND SUBSEQUENT SECRET SOCIETIES

Nesta Webster

The only way in which the truth can be reached is by scientific investigation. And the first step in the process of establishing the authenticity or non-authenticity of the famous Protocols is to endeavor to trace their origin. Now to anyone familiar with the language of Secret Societies the ideas set forth in the Protocols are not new; on the contrary, many passages have a strange ring of familiarity. To the present writer the thought that recurred at every page was: "Where have I read that before?" and by degrees the conviction grew: "But this is simply Illuminism!" So striking, indeed, are certain analogies not only between the code of Weishaupt and the Protocols, but between the Protocols and later Secret Societies, continuations of the Illuminati, that a continuity of idea throughout the movement becomes apparent. The following parallels may prove of interest as evidence of the theory that the Protocols are founded on much earlier models:

Protocols	Illuminati (Weishaupt, 1776-1786)
He who wants to rule must have recourse to cunning and hypocrisy (p. 3).	Apply yourselves to the art of counterfeit, to hiding and masking yourselves in observing others (<i>Barruel, iii. 27, Original schriften, p. 40</i>).
We must not stop short before bribery, deceit, and treachery, if these are to serve the achievement of our cause (p. 6.).	
The end justifies the means. In making our plans we must pay attention not so much to what is good and moral, as to what is necessary and profitable (P. 4).	The end sanctifies the means. The good of the Order justifies slanders, poisonings, murders, perjuries, treasons, rebellions; briefly, all that the prejudices of men call crimes (<i>Barruel, iv. 182, 189, quoting evidence of Cossandey, Utzshneider, and Grunberger</i>).
With the Press we will deal in the following manner. . . . We will harness it and will guide it with firm reins; we will also have to gain control of all other publishing firms ... (p. 40).	We must take care that our writers be well puffed and that the reviewers do not depreciate them; therefore we must endeavor by every means to gain over

<p>All news is received by a few agencies, in which it is centralized from all parts of the world. When we attain power these agencies will belong to us entirely and will only publish such news as we allow ... (p. 40).</p> <p>No one desirous of attacking us with his pen would find a publisher . . . (p. 42).</p> <p>Our program will induce a third part of the populace to watch the remainder from a pure sense of duty and from the principle of voluntary government service. Then it will not be considered dishonorable to be a spy; on the contrary, it will be regarded as praiseworthy (p. 65).</p> <p>We will transform the universities and reconstruct them according to our own plans. The heads of the universities and their professors will be specially prepared by means of elaborate secret programs of action. . . . They will be very carefully nominated, etc. (p. 60).</p> <p>We intend to appear as though we were the liberators of the laboring man. . . . We shall suggest to him to join the ranks of our armies of Socialists, Anarchists, and Communists. The latter we always patronize, pretending to help them out of fraternal principle and the general interest of humanity evoked by our socialistic masonry (p. 12).</p> <p>In the so-considered leading countries we have circulated an insane, dirty, and disgusting literature (p. 49).</p>	<p>the reviewers and journalists; and we must also try to gain the booksellers, who in time will see it is their interest to side with us (<i>Robison, p. 191</i>).</p> <p>If a writer publishes anything that attracts notice, and is in itself just, but does not accord with our plan, we must endeavor to win him over or decry him (<i>Robison, p. 194</i>).</p> <p>Every person shall be made a spy on another and on all around him (<i>Spartacus to Cato; Robison. p. 135</i>).</p> <p>We must acquire the direction of education — of church management— of the professorial chair and of the pulpit . . . (<i>Robinson p. 191</i>)</p> <p>We must preach the warmest concern for humanity and make people indifferent to all other relations (<i>Robison, p. 191</i>).</p> <p>We must win the common people in every comer (<i>Robison p. 194</i>).</p> <p>We must try to obtain an influence ... in the printing houses, booksellers' shops. . . . Painting and engraving are highly worth our care (<i>Robison, p. 196. Note adds: "They were strongly suspected of having published some scandalous caricatures and some very immoral prints. They scrupled at no</i></p>
--	--

<p>Our Sovereign must be irreproachable (p. 86).</p> <p>In the place of existing governments we will place a monster, which will be called the Administration of the Super-government. Its hands will be outstretched like far-reaching pincers, and it will have such an organization at its disposal that it will not possibly be able to fail in subduing all countries (p. 22).</p> <p>Our International Super-government (p. 28).</p>	<p><i>means, however base, for corrupting the nation."</i>)</p> <p>An Illuminated Regent shall be one of the most perfect of men. He shall be prudent, foreseeing, astute, irreproachable (<i>Instruction B. for the grade of Regent</i>).</p> <p>It is necessary to establish a universal regime of domination, a form of government that will spread out over the whole world . . . (<i>Barruel, iii. 97</i>).</p>
--	--

Protocols	Haute Vente Romaine (1822-1848)
<p>We will destroy the family life of the Gentiles ... (p. 31).</p> <p>We will also distract them by various kinds of amusement, games, pastimes, passions, public houses, etc. (p. 47).</p> <p>The people of the Christians, bewildered by alcohol, their youths turned crazy by classics and early debauchery, to which they have been instigated by our agents, . . . by our</p>	<p>The essential thing is to isolate a man from his family, to make him lose his morals... He loves the long conversations of the cafes and the idleness of shows. . . . After having shown him how painful are his duties you will excite in him the idea of another existence (<i>Piccolo Tigre to the Vente Piemontaise; Cretineau-Joly, ii, 120</i>).</p> <p>Let us . . . never cease to corrupt . . . but let us popularize vice amongst the multitude. Let us cause them to draw it in by their five senses, to drink it in, to be saturated with it. . . . It is corruption</p>

<p>women in places of amusement— to the latter I add the so-called " society women " — then voluntary followers in corruption and luxury (p. 5).</p> <p>The masonic lodge throughout the world unconsciously acts as a mask for our purpose (p. 16).</p> <p>Most people who enter secret societies are adventurers, who want somehow to make their way in life, and who are not seriously minded. With such people it will be easy for us to pursue our object, and we will make them set our machinery in motion (p. 52).</p> <p>We employ in our service people of all opinions and all parties; men desiring to re establish monarchies, Socialists, etc. (p. 28).</p> <p>We have taken great care to discredit the clergy of the Gentiles in the eyes of the people, and thus have succeeded in injuring their mission, which could have been very much in our way. The influence of the clergy on the people is diminishing daily. Today freedom of religion prevails everywhere, but the time is only a few years off when Christianity will fall to pieces altogether (p. 64).</p>	<p>en masse that we have undertaken . . . (<i>Vindex to Nubius; Cretineau-Joly, ii. 147</i>).</p> <p>It is upon the lodges that we count to double our ranks. They form, without knowing it, our preparatory novitiate (<i>Piccolo Tigre to the Vente Supreme; Cretineau-Joly, ii. 120</i>).</p> <p>This vanity of the citizen or of the bourgeois for being enrolled in Freemasonry is something so banal and so universal that I am always full of admiration for human stupidity... (The lodges) launch amidst their feastings thundering anathemas against intolerance and persecution. This is positively more than we require to make adepts (<i>Piccolo Tigre to Nubius</i>).</p> <p>Princes of a sovereign house and those who have not the legitimate hope of being kings by the grace of God, all wish to be kings by the grace of a Revolution. The Duke of Orleans is a Freemason. A prince who has not a kingdom to expect is a good fortune for us (<i>Piccolo Tigre to Nubius</i>).</p> <p>There is a certain portion of the clergy that nibbles at the bait of our doctrines with a marvellous vivacity . . . (<i>Nubius to Volpe; Cretineau - Joly, ii. 130</i>).</p> <p>It is corruption en masse that we have undertaken: the corruption of the people by the clergy and the corruption of the clergy by themselves, the corruption that ought to enable us one day to put the Church in her tomb (<i>Vindex to Nubius; Cretineau-Joly, ii, 147</i>).</p>
---	--

<p>We must extract the very conception of God from the minds of the Christians . . . (p. 17).</p> <p>We must destroy all professions of faith (p. 48).</p>	<p>Our final end is . . . the destruction for ever of Catholicism and even of the Christian idea (<i>Dillon, The War of Antichrist, etc.</i>, p. 64).</p> <p>In order to kill the old world surely we have held that we must stifle the Catholic and Christian germ (<i>Piccolo Tigre to Nubius; Cretineau-Joly, ii. 387</i>).</p>
--	--

Protocols	Alliance Sociale Democratique (Bakunin's Secret Society, 1864-1869)
<p>We persuaded the Gentiles that Liberalism would bring them to a kingdom of reason (p. 14).</p> <p>We injected the poison of Liberalism into the organism of the State ... (p. 33).</p> <p>We preach Liberalism to the Gentiles ... (p. 55).</p> <p>We will entrust these important posts (government posts) to people whose record and characters are so bad as to form a gulf between the nation and themselves, and to such people who, in case they disobey our orders, may expect judgment and imprisonment. And all this is with the object that they should defend our interests until the last breath has passed out of their bodies (p. 26)</p> <p>We will pre-arrange for the election of... presidents whose past record is marked with some "Panama Scandal" or other shady hidden transaction (p. 34).</p>	<p>The fourth category of people to be employed thus described by Bakunin: "Various ambitious men in the service of the State and Liberals of different shades. With them one can conspire according to their own programme, pretending to follow them blindly."</p> <p>The third category of Bakunin thus described: "A great number of highly placed animals who can be exploited in all possible ways. We must circumvent them, outwit them, and by getting hold of their dirty secrets make of them our slaves. By this means their power, their connections, their influence, and their riches will become an inexhaustible treasure and a precious help in various enterprises. . ."</p> <p>In the same way with the fourth category: "We must take them in our hands, get hold of their secrets, compromise them completely in such</p>

<p>Out of governments we made arenas on which party wars are fought out... Insuppressible babblers transformed parliamentary and administrative meetings into debating meetings. Audacious journalists and impudent pamphleteers are continually attacking the administrative powers (p. 11).</p> <p>We will create a universal economical crisis... Simultaneously we will throw on to the streets huge crowds of workmen throughout Europe. These masses will then gladly throw themselves upon and shed the blood of those of whom, in their ignorance, they have been jealous from childhood, and whose belongings they will then be able to plunder (p. 14).</p> <p>We will make merciless use of executions with regard to all who may take up arms against the establishment of our power (p. 50).</p> <p>We must take no account of the numerous victims who will have to be sacrificed in order to obtain future prosperity (p. 51).</p> <p>The masonic lodge throughout the world unconsciously acts as a mask for our purpose (p. 16).</p>	<p>a way that retreat will be impossible to them."</p> <p>The fifth category of Bakunin consists of: "Doctrinaires, conspirators, revolutionaries, all those who babble at meetings and on paper. We must push them and draw them on unceasingly into practical and perilous manifestations which will have the result of making the majority of them disappear whilst making a few amongst them real revolutionaries."</p> <p>The Association will employ all its means and all its power to increase and augment evils and misfortunes which must at last wear out the patience of the people and excite them to an insurrection en masse.</p> <p>In the first place must be destroyed the men who are most pernicious to revolutionary organization and whose violence and sudden death may most frighten the government.</p> <p>My friends, "abandon that absurd idea that I have been won over to Freemasonry. But perhaps Freemasonry would serve as a mask or as a passport... (<i>Letter to Herzen and Ogarereff, Correspondance de Bakounine, 209</i>).</p>
---	--

Through all these parallels the plan of World Revolution runs like a "*complot suivi*" and when we further compare them with the utterances of the modern Bolsheviks we see the plan carried right up to the present moment. Let us now consider how the Protocols of the Elders of Zion tally with the Bolshevik program:

Protocols	Bolshevism
<p>It is expedient for the welfare of the country that the government of the same should be in the hands of one responsible person (p. 5).</p> <p>The system of government must be the work of one head.</p> <p>The despotism of capital which is entirely in our hands will hold out to it (the State) a straw, to which the State will be unavoidably compelled to cling . . . (p. 2.).</p> <p>On the ruins of natural and hereditary aristocracy we built an aristocracy of our own on a plutocratic basis. We established this new aristocracy on wealth, of which we had control . . . (p. 8).</p> <p>Soon we will start organizing great monopolies — reservoirs of colossal wealth ... (p. 22).</p> <p>Our government is in so exceedingly strong a position in the sight of the law that we may almost describe it by the powerful expression of dictatorship (p. 27).</p> <p>When we accomplish our coup d'Etat, we will say to the people: "Everything has been going very badly; all of you have suffered; now we are destroying the cause of your sufferings — that is to say, nationalities, frontiers, and national currencies. Certainly you will be free to condemn us, but can your judgment be fair if you pronounce it before you have had experience of what we can do for your good?" (p. 31).</p>	<p>How can we secure strict unity of will? By subjecting the will of thousands to the will of one (<i>Lenin, The Soviets at Work, p. 35</i>).</p> <p>What is the first stage? It is the transfer of power to the capitalist class. Up to the March Revolution of 1917 power in Russia was in the hands of one ancient class, the feudal-aristocratic-landowning class, headed by Nicholas Romanov. After that revolution, power has been in the hands of a different, a new class, namely, the capitalist class (the bourgeoisie) (<i>Lenin, Towards Soviets, p. 8</i>).</p> <p>We must improve and regulate the State monopolies . . . which we have already established, and thereby prepare for State monopolization of the foreign trade (<i>Lenin, The Soviets at Work, P. 20</i>).</p> <p>We advocate a merciless dictatorship (<i>Lenin, The Soviets at Work, p. 40</i>).</p> <p>We must study the peculiarities of the highly difficult and new road to Socialism without concealing our mistakes and weaknesses. We must try to overcome our deficiencies in time (<i>The Soviets at Work, p. 18</i>).</p> <p>What we have already decreed is yet far from adequate realization, and the main problem of today consists precisely in concentrating all efforts upon the actual, practical realization of the reforms which have already</p>

<p>Our laws will be short, clear, and concise, requiring no interpretation, so that everybody will be able to know them inside out. The main feature in them will be the obedience required towards authority, and this respect for authority will be carried to a very high pitch.</p> <p>Then all kinds of abuse will cease, because everybody will be responsible before the one supreme power, namely, that of the sovereign (p. 56).</p> <p>We will make it clear to everyone that freedom does not consist in dissoluteness or in the right of doing whatever people please... We will teach the world that true freedom consists only in the inviolability of a man's person and of his property, who honestly adheres to all the laws of social life (p. 83).</p> <p>In order to demonstrate our enslavement of the Gentile governments in Europe we will show our power to one of them by means of crimes of violence, that is to say, by a reign of terror (p. 25).</p> <p>We must destroy all professions of faith (p. 48).</p>	<p>become the law, but have not yet become a reality (<i>ibid.</i> p. 20).</p> <p>Economic improvement depends on higher discipline of the toilers. ... To learn how to work — this problem the Soviet authority should present to the people in all its comprehensiveness (<i>The Soviets at Work</i>, p. 26).</p> <p>The revolution . . . demands the absolute submission of the masses to the single will of those who direct the labour process (<i>The Soviets at Work</i>, p. 35).</p> <p>It must take some time before the ordinary representative of the masses will not only see . . . but come to feel that he must not just simply seize, grab, snatch — and that leads to greater disorganization (<i>The Soviets at Work</i>, p. 36).</p> <p>We will turn our hearts into steel, which we will temper in the fire of suffering and the blood of the fighters for freedom. We will make our hearts cruel, hard, and immovable, so that no mercy will enter into them, and so that they will not quiver at the sight of a sea of enemy blood, etc. (<i>Krasnaya Gazette, the official organ of the Petrograd Soviet of Workers, Red Army, and peasants' deputies, presided over by Zinovieff, alias Apfelbaum, a Jew. Date of August 31, 1918</i>).</p> <p>Religion must be fought, if not by violence, at all events by argument</p>
--	--

<p>When the time comes for us to take special police measures by putting the present Russian system of the Okhrana in force . . . (P 67).</p>	<p>(<i>Bucharin, Programme of the World Revolution, p. 77</i>).</p> <p>A highly organized intelligence department, or rather the renewed Okhrana of the old autocracy, is a necessary part of . . . this regime. Lenin was perfectly right to emphasize this before the last Soviet conference in Moscow (Dec. 1919) (<i>Miliukov in The New Russia for February 12, 1920</i>).</p>
---	---

The foregoing parallels prove, therefore, a clear connection between the Protocols and former Secret Societies working for World Revolution, and also between the Protocols and Bolshevism. But they do not necessarily establish their authenticity. One possibility immediately suggests itself. Might they not be a forgery compounded by someone versed in the lore of Secret Societies? Supposing Nilus to have been a student of this subject and also, as he was known to be, a pronounced anti-Semite, it would not have been difficult for him to reconstruct the programme of World Revolution from earlier models, weaving into them at the same time the idea of a Jewish conspiracy. Why, then, was this very obvious explanation not put forward by the Jews? Why, on the contrary, when it was suggested by the present writer in a newspaper article, did it meet merely with resentment? Here was a loophole indeed! But instead of using it the advocates of Jewry contented themselves with angry expostulations, or fell back on absurd explanations, as that the Protocols were invented by the Russian police or by the "Tzarist reactionaries" in London, or that they were copied from a notorious forgery by Goedsche — why choose a forgery when such admirable authentic models were at hand? — or again, the attempt was made to draw a red herring across the track by dwelling on Nilus' s personality and his own literary work, which had no bearing whatever on the question. The point was to prove whether the document which he purported to have discovered was genuine or not.

The truth is, then, that the Protocols have never been refuted, and the futility of the so-called refutations published, as also the fact of their temporary suppression, have done more to convince the public of their authenticity than all the anti-Semite writings on the subject put together.

The only line of defense, namely, that this document was the work of illuminized Freemasonry, and not of a purely Jewish association, has been rejected by the advocates of the Jews themselves, and the only conclusion that we can draw is either that the Protocols are genuine and what they pretend to be, or that these

advocates put toward by the Jews Have some interest in concealing the activities of Secret Societies in the past.

The question then arises: Were the Jews concerned in the organization of Illuminism and its subsequent developments? At present this is not clearly proved. It is true that Cagliostro was probably a Jew, that Kolmer who partly indoctrinated Weishaupt may have been a Jew, that a certain Simonini wrote to the Abbe Barruel in 1806 declaring that "the freemasons and the illumines were founded by two Jews" — whose names the author has forgotten! — that the Jewish financiers of Frankfurt may have contributed to the funds of the Illuminati or of the Duc d'Orleans, but all this rests so far on no contemporary documentary evidence. The "*illumines*" referred to by Simonini may well have been the Martinistes founded, as it is known, by the Jew Paschalis and frequently referred to under this name. We should require more than such vague assertions to refute the evidence of men who, like Barruel and Robison, devoted exhaustive study to the subject and attributed the whole plan of the Illuminati and its fulfilment in the French Revolution to German brains. Neither Weishaupt, Knigge, nor any of the ostensible founders of Illuminism were Jews; moreover, as we have seen, Jews were excluded from the association except by special permission. None of the leading revolutionaries of France were Jews, nor were the members of the conspiracy of Babeuf.

The claim of the "Elders of Zion" to have inspired all revolutionary outbreaks since 1789 is not therefore at present substantiated by history, and it is not until the Alta Vendita from 1820 onwards that they can be proved to have taken an active part in the movement. Yet Monsignor Dillon, who clearly recognizes their importance as agents of this secret society, nevertheless attributes its efficient organization to "Italian genius." From this date onward their role is, however, more apparent. In Germany before 1848 Disraeli himself declared them to be taking the lead in the revolutionary movement, and with the First Internationale they come forward into a blaze of light. Henceforth along the line of State Socialism their influence is no longer doubtful.

But whilst the question of Jewish organization from the beginning of the World Revolution remains obscure, the workings of illuminized Freemasonry are clearly visible. It is strange that in the controversy that has raged over the Protocols so little attention has been paid to the fact that the so-called 'Elders of Zion' were admittedly masons of the 33rd degree of the Grand Orient. Considered from this point of view, all their statements regarding the past history of the Revolution are substantiated by facts. For if by "we" is meant "illuminized Freemasons," then the assertion that it is we who were the first to cry out to the people "Liberty, Equality, and Fraternity" is clearly accurate. Nothing can be truer than that since the French Revolution "the nations have been led from one disappointment to another," and that "the secrets of its preparatory organization were the work of our hands" — the

hands of the Freemasons and Illuminati. If, then, the Protocols are genuine, they are the revised programme of illuminized Freemasonry formulated by a Jewish lodge of the Order. ^[43 Nesta Webster, pgs.297-308]

ESSAY#1

SIX-PART PLAN TO CREATE THE NEW WORLD ORDER

In order to accomplish this plan for world domination for a One-World Government, Adam Weishaupt designed a simple formula to destroy civilization. This formula has been used by the Illuminati ever since, and it is very important that humanity recognizes it. The 6-part plan is this...

- 1) Abolish all ordered government.
- 2) Abolish all private property.
- 3) Abolish all inheritance.
- 4) Abolish all patriotism.
- 5) Abolish the family (i.e., of marriage and all morality, and the institution of the communal education of children).
- 6) Abolish all religion.

This formula has been so effective, and it seems to fly under the radar of most of humanity. In order to throw a “monkey-wrench” into the New World Order tyrannical agenda for world domination, it is vital that humanity understands these six points that are meant to destroy everything for which civilization stands.

This six-part plan is a long-term plan that was designed to be carried out in stages, country by country, until there is no place on earth that is not affected by it. In order to build their system for a One-World Government, they have to destroy the existing system. At this point, bear in mind that The Illuminati was not set up to operate on a short-range basis. Normally, a conspirator of any type enters into a conspiracy with the expectation of achieving his objective during his own lifetime, but that was not the case with the Illuminati. True, they hoped to accomplish their objective during their lifetime but, paraphrasing “the show must go on”. The Illuminati operates on the very long-range basis. Whether it will take scores of years or even centuries, they have dedicated their descendants to keep the plot boiling until, they hope, the conspiracy is achieved. ^{71 Myron Fagan}

On Sept. 9, 1785, Joseph Utzschneider, a lawyer, and two other defectors revealed the Illuminati goals before a Court of Inquiry in Bavaria: Abolition of the Monarchy and all ordered government; Abolition of private property (which the Illuminati will assume); Abolition of Patriotism (nations); Family, (through the abolition of Marriage, Morality, and by government providing "Education" for children) and finally, Abolition of all Religion, particularly Christianity.

Each point of this 6-part plan is found in the Protocols. The Protocols has a lot to say about the creation of a New World Order, which is the main objective of the 6-part plan. Below is a list of this plan and the location in the Protocols where they can be found.

Abolition of all ordered government (1:6, 1:8, 1:14, 1:15, 3:2, 10:9, 10:16, 11:2, 14:1, 15:9)

Abolition of all private property (1:23, 3:11, 6:4, 20:3)

Abolition of all inheritance (20:12)

Abolition of all Patriotism (2:2, 3:7)

Abolition of all Religion (1:7, 2:2, 14:1, 17:2)

Abolition of the Family (10:5)

Creation of a New World Order (1:21, 2:2, 3:9, 5:1, 5:11, 9:4, 10:18, 11:2, 14:1, 15:11, 23:3)

ABOLISH ALL ORDERED GOVERNMENT

The main purpose for the abolition of all ordered governments is to replace all individual governments with a single One World Government. The Protocols call it their "Super-Government" (1:21; 5:11; 6:3; 9:3-4). This point of the Illuminati agenda has been achieved for the most part. Nearly every government in the world has been hijacked by the Illuminati. Of course, some countries have been hijacked and coopted more than others, but with each passing day all governments are becoming more and more under Illuminati control. Today, Illuminati front organizations such as the World Economic Forum (WEF), World Health Organization (WHO), United Nations (UN), Trilateral Commission, etc., have been infiltrating governments, imposing new laws and globalist constitutions, and destroying national sovereignty. Constitutions and charters in various countries

have been watered down and weakened to the point of being nearly impotent. The Protocols have lots to say about replacing constitutions with their “new constitution”, that is Global government. (3:5; 10:13-17; 11:2-3) For those countries who do not comply with the Globalist agendas, they become the targets of illegal regime change wars and coups that physically coerce and/or force existing governments out of existence, to be replaced by Illuminati puppet governments with Illuminati hand-picked puppets to be “in charge” of those countries. We see this happen all the time but most of humanity does not recognize it because of the extreme social conditioning from propaganda and indoctrination. Unless people learn about Illuminati techniques such as false-flag attacks, then they will not see nor understand what is happening right before their eyes. Illuminati controlled governments will literally attack their own people and blame it on whatever “boogeyman” they have created in order to put the blame on them (boogeyman) so that they (Illuminati government) can get public support for attacking a country or countries that the Illuminati wants to target for regime change. It is called a “False-Flag attack” whenever there is an attack or event that is made to happen and then is blamed on someone or something else.

Monarchies

The Protocols have a lot to say about abolishing all ordered government. One of the first targets of the Illuminati was monarchies. Monarchs often had their own interests for power and were not interested in giving it up for an international agenda, therefore they felt threatened by the Illuminati’s agenda for a one world super-government. The Illuminati created so-called representative forms of government and used baited words such as “liberty” to entice people under monarchies to turn against their form of government. Protocol 1:28-29 says...

Protocol 1:28 *The concept of freedom made it possible to convince the crowds that the government is nothing but the manager of the owner of the country, the people, and that it can be removed like worn-out gloves.*

Protocol 1:29 *The replaceability of the representatives of the people placed them at our mercy and as if for our purpose.*

Monarchies were not easy for the Illuminati to hijack unless a country was being ruled by a weak monarch. Some monarchies banned secret societies such as the Jesuits and the Bavarian Illuminati because they were a threat. The Illuminati destroyed powerful monarchies by creating revolutions in those countries. The plans for revolutions were very sophisticated, and, in the Protocols, the Illuminati

brags about their effectiveness. For example, they claimed to have carried out the French Revolution...

Protocol 3:14 *Remember the French Revolution, to which we gave the name "Great": the secrets of its preparation are well known to us, for it was all the work of our hands.*

The Illuminati can manipulate republics more easily than they can monarchies and that is one reason why they foster revolutions. Wars were also another means to destroy monarchies, especially World Wars. As Myron Fagan explained...

All the great nations were prosperous, the people staunchly nationalistic and fiercely proud of their sovereignty. It was utterly unthinkable that the French and German peoples would be willing to live under a one-world government, or the Turks and the Russians, or the Chinese and the Japanese, even more unthinkable that a Kaiser Wilhelm or a Franz Joseph or a Czar Nicholas or any monarch would willingly and meekly surrender his throne to a one-world government. But bear in mind that the people in all nations are the real power, and only one thing - war - could make the peoples yearn and clamor for a peace-insuring one-world government; but it would have to be a frightful and horribly devastating war. It could not be just a local disturbing war between just two nations; it would have to be a world war. No major nation must be left untouched by the horrors and devastation of such a war. The cry for peace must be made universal.⁷¹ Myron

Fagan

Revolutions

Revolutions have been used by the Illuminati in a way that they get the people to do all the fighting while they reap all the profits from it. The French Revolution was part of the long-term Illuminati banker plan to reshape mankind to serve them and their god Lucifer. The Illuminati operating in the guise of the Jacobins forced the regime change that historians call the French Revolution. In the words of John Robison in his *Proofs of a Conspiracy* (1797), "The earlier revolutionary leaders were, as we have seen, the disciples of the German Illuminati, and it was they who initiated them into the art of forming political committees to carry through the great plan of a general overturning of religion and government . . . These committees arose from the Illuminati in Bavaria . . . and these committees produced the Jacobin Club."⁷² pg.231 Revolutions have mostly been organized and financed from outside and they don't arise organically from the native people's desires.

France, like many others through time, ignored all the warnings about the Illuminati plot to abolish their existing system of government by way of revolution. They were given plenty of warnings and proof that they were under attack, but like many people today, they just did not take it seriously. Myron Fagan explained what happened during the early days of the Illuminati and the plot to destroy the French empire...

Let's go back again to the first days of The Illuminati. Because Britain and France were the two greatest world powers in the late years of the 18th century, Weishaupt ordered the Illuminati to ferment the colonial wars, including our Revolutionary War, to weaken the British Empire and organize the French Revolution to destroy the French Empire. He scheduled the French Revolution to start in 1789. However, in 1784, a true act of God placed the Bavarian government in possession of evidence which proved the existence of the Illuminati, and that evidence could have saved France if they, the French government hadn't refused to believe it. Here is how that act of God happened. It was in 1784 that Weishaupt issued his orders for the French Revolution. A German writer put it into book form. It contained the entire Illuminati story and Weishaupt's plans. A copy of this book was sent to the Illuminists in France, headed by Robespierre, whom Weishaupt had delegated to ferment the French Revolution. The courier was struck and killed by lightning as he rode on his way from Frankfurt to Paris. The police found the subversive documents on his body and turned them over to the proper authorities. After careful study of the plot, the Bavarian government ordered the police to raid Weishaupt's newly organized Lodges of the Grand Orient and the homes of his most influential associates. All additional evidence, thus discovered, convinced the authorities the documents were genuine copies of the conspiracy by which the Illuminati planned to use wars and revolutions to bring about the establishment of a one-world government, the powers of which they, headed by the Rothschild's, intended to usurp as soon as it was established, exactly in line with the United Nations plot of today. In 1785, the Bavarian government outlawed the Illuminati and closed the lodges of the Grand Orient. In 1786, they published all the details of the conspiracy. The English title of that publication is *The Original Writings of the Order and Sect of The Illuminati*. Copies of the entire conspiracy were sent to all the heads of church and state in Europe, but the power of the Illuminati, which was actually the power of the Rothschild's, was so great that this warning was ignored. Nevertheless, Illuminati became a dirty word, and it went underground. At the same time, Weishaupt ordered Illuminists to infiltrate

into the Lodges of Freemasonry and form their own secret societies within all secret societies. Only Masons who proved themselves internationalists and those whose conduct proved they had defected from God were initiated into the Illuminati. Thenceforth, the conspirators put on the cloak of philanthropy and humanitarianism to conceal their revolutionary and subversive activities. In order to infiltrate into Masonic lodges in Britain, Weishaupt invited John Robison over to Europe. Robison was a high degree Mason in the Scottish Rite. He was a professor of Natural Philosophy at Edinburg University and Secretary of the Royal Society of Edinburgh. Robison did not fall for the lie that the objective of the Illuminati was to create a benevolent dictatorship, but he kept his reactions to himself so well that he was entrusted with a copy of Weishaupt's revised conspiracy for study and safekeeping. Anyway, because the heads of state and church in France were deluded into ignoring the warnings given them, the Revolution broke out in 1789 as scheduled by Weishaupt. In order to alert other governments to their danger, in 1798 Robison published a book entitled, "*Proof of a Conspiracy to Destroy All Governments and Religions*," but his warnings were ignored, exactly as our American people have been ignoring all warnings about the United Nations and the Council on Foreign Relations, the CFR.⁷¹ Myron Fagan

The French Revolution and those revolutions afterwards are much different than former revolutions that were based upon a local or temporary cause. Since then, all major revolutions (English, American, French, and Russian/Bolshevik) were engineered by these Illuminati Jewish bankers using as instrument Freemasonry, a secret society (cult) based on the Jewish Cabala. Revolution was designed to sweep away the old order based on God and bring in a Satanic world government. Replacing God with Satan is the true meaning of "revolution," and the New World Order.⁷³ Michael Feldberg The revolutions through which we have passed are not local but universal, it is not political but social, and its causes must be sought not in popular discontent, but in a deep-laid conspiracy that uses the people to their own undoing. In order to follow its course, we must realize the dual nature of the movements by studying simultaneously the outward revolutionary forces of Socialism, Communism, Anarchism, etc., and the hidden power behind them.⁴³ Nesta Webster pg. viii

The French Revolution was the prototype. If you understand the French Revolution, then you will understand all those so-called Socialist or Communist revolutions that have taken place. The French people weren't even involved in the French Revolution, it was a foreign group of people who were brought in from the southern Mediterranean. They were dressed up like French people, and then they

went, and they stormed the Bastille and they cut the king's head off. While this happened, a few miles away guys were farming and stuff; the French people didn't even know what was going on. But we are taught in mainstream history that it was the French people rising up against their king. This revolution was made to happen because the king simply would not have a central bank. After the French Revolution, France had a bank, and they put their revolutionary functionaries in there, and they kept guillotining these guys until they ended up with Napoleon in 1801. And he was a 24-year-old general, and 24-year-old generals don't ask many questions, they just do what they're told. He went ahead and conquered Italy and Austria and put them under the Rothschild influence. Of course, then he came back, and he wanted to be king of France; and he was exiled in England because they didn't want him to be the king of France. He came back to take over France, and he was going to work with Wellington out of England, and they attacked him; and that was called Waterloo. Anyway, you see, you don't back go back on the boys. When you start playing their game, they own you. The revolution always eats its own.⁷⁶ Don Fletcher

Bolshevik/Communist Revolution in Russia

Not only is there an exact analogy between the revolutions of France and Russia, but as everyone who has studied the latter movement knows, the Russian Revolution from November 1917 onwards was a direct continuation of the French Revolution. This was admitted by the Bolsheviks themselves, who repeatedly declared that the first French Revolution must be copied in every detail, and who from the outset took Marat and Robespierre as their models.⁴³ Nesta Webster pg.281 In order to advance the Illuminati agenda for a one-world government, the Illuminati knew that they would have to remove the Czar of Russia because he was against the idea of a one-world government. Russia, as the Protocols admits, was the only country that was a danger to their plan...

Protocol 15:3 *The most important means for erecting a stable government is to strengthen the prestige of authority. This is only obtained by its majestic and unshakable power, which will convey the impression that it is inviolable because of its mystical nature, namely, because chosen by God. Such until recently has been the Russian Autocracy—our only dangerous enemy throughout the world, with the exception of the Pope.*

As seen above in the Protocols, the Papacy was also an enemy to the Illuminati. That is because the Papacy was at times a great opponent to Communism. But the threat basically ended after Pope Pius XII, who reigned from 1939 to 1958; he was the last "conservative" pope. Pope Pius XII's intentions for the return of autocratic

papal rule made him the relentless enemy of left-wing Jews, Orthodox Christians, Jesuits and Red Papists everywhere. The leaders of these groups knew that if Pius XII got his way, and if popes as right-wing as he continued to reign from Vatican City, the world of the near and far future was not going to take shape according to their liking. As far as they were concerned Pius XII had to be the last right-wing "non-progressive" leader to occupy the chair of St. Peter.⁸¹ Michael Tsarion But I will cover more on this in the section on the Abolition of all religions.

Myron Fagan gave a really good account concerning the history of what led to the overthrow of the Czar of Russia by the Illuminati...

Concerning how Russia was in the way of the plan of the Great Conspiracy, one branch of the Rothschild family had financed Napoleon: Another branch of the Rothschild's, both branches the real masterminds of the Illuminati, financed Britain, Germany, Napoleonic Wars. Immediately after the Napoleonic Wars, the Illuminati assumed that all nations were so destitute and so weary of wars that they'd be glad for any solution. So the Rothschild stooges set up what they called the Congress in Vienna during 1814-1815, and, at that meeting, they tried to create the first League of Nations, their first attempted one-world government, on the theory that all the crowned heads of European governments were so deeply in debt to them that they would willingly or unwillingly serve as their stooges. But the Czar of Russia caught the stench of the plot and completely torpedoed it. The enraged Nathan Rothschild, then the head of that dynasty, vowed that someday he or his descendants would destroy the Czar and his entire family, and his descendants did accomplish that very threat in 1917...

Here it is pertinent to note that Russia, under the Czarist regime, had been the one country in which the Illuminati had never made any headway, nor had the Rothschild's ever been able to infiltrate their banking interests. Thus, a winning Czar would be more difficult than ever to cope with, even if he could be enticed into a so-called League of Nations. It was a foregone conclusion that he would never go for a one-world government, so even before the outbreak of World War I, the conspirators had a plan in the making to carry out Nathan Rothschild's vow of 1814 to destroy the Czar and also murder all possible royal heirs to the throne. It would have to be done before the close of the War. The Russian Bolsheviks were to be their instruments in this particular plot. From the turn of the century, the chiefs of the Bolsheviks were Nicolai Lenin, Leon Trotsky and, later, Josef Stalin. Of course, those were not their true family names. Prior to the outbreak of the wars, Lenin headquartered in Paris; after the outbreak, Switzerland

became his haven. Trotsky's headquarters were on the lower East side in New York, largely the habitat of Russian Jewish refugees. Both Lenin and Trotsky were similarly bewhiskered and unkempt. In those days, that was the badge of Bolshevism. Both lived well, yet neither had a regular occupation. Neither had any visible means of support, yet both always had plenty of money. All those mysteries were solved in 1917. Right from the outset of the War, strange and mysterious goings-on were taking place in New York. Night after night, Trotsky darted secretively in and out of Jacob Schiff's lavish mansion. And, in the dead of those same nights, there were gatherings of hoodlums on New York's lower East side, all of them Russian refugees at Trotsky's headquarters, and all were going through some mysterious sort of training process, but it was all shrouded in mystery. Nobody talked, although it did leak out that Jacob Schiff was financing all of Trotsky's activities; then, suddenly, Trotsky vanished, so did approximately 300 of his trained hoodlums. Actually, they were on the high seas in a Schiff-chartered ship bound for a meeting with Lenin and his gang in Switzerland and, on that ship, was \$20 million in gold, the \$20 million Schiff provided to finance the Bolsheviks takeover of Russia. In anticipation of Trotsky's arrival, Lenin prepared to throw a party in his Switzerland hideaway. Men of the very highest places in the world were to be guests at that party. Among them were the mysterious Colonel Edward Mandell House, Woodrow Wilson's mentor and close friend and, more important, Schiff's special and confidential messenger. Another of the expected guests was Warburg of the Warburg banking clan in Germany who were financing the Kaiser and whom the Kaiser had regarded by making him Chief of the Secret Police of Germany. In addition, there were the Rothschild's of London and Paris, also Litvinoff, Kaganovich, Stalin who was then head of a tram and bank-robbing gang of bandits. He was known as the Jesse James of the Urals, and here I must remind that England and France were then long in war with Germany and that on February 3, 1917, Wilson had broken off all diplomatic relations with Germany.

Therefore, Warburg, Colonel House, the Rothschild's, and all those others were "enemies" but, of course, Switzerland was neutral ground where "enemies" could meet and be friends, especially if they had some scheme in common. That Lenin party was very nearly wrecked by an unforeseen incident. The Schiff-chartered ship on its way to Switzerland was intercepted and taken into custody by a British warship. But Schiff quickly rushed orders to Wilson to order the British to release the ship intact with the Trotsky hoodlums and the gold. Wilson obeyed. He warned the British

that if they refused to release the ship, the United States would not enter the War in April as he had faithfully promised a year earlier. The British heeded the warning, Trotsky arrived in Switzerland, and the Lenin party went off as scheduled. But they still faced what ordinarily would have been the insurmountable obstacle of getting the Lenin-Trotsky band of terrorists across the border into Russia. Well, that's where Brother Warburg, Chief of the German Secret Police came in. He loaded all those thugs into sealed freight cars and made all the necessary arrangements for their secret entry into Russia. The rest is history. The revolution in Russia took place, and all members of the royal Romanoff family were murdered...

All records show that when Lenin and Trotsky engineered the capture of Russia, they operated as heads of the Bolshevik Party. Now, Bolshevism is a purely Russian word. The masterminds realized that Bolshevism could never be sold as an ideology to any but the Russian people so, in April 1918, Jacob Schiff dispatched Colonel House to Moscow with orders to Lenin, Trotsky, and Stalin to change the name of their regime to the Communist Party and to adopt the Karl Marx manifesto as the Constitution of the Communist Party. Lenin, Trotsky and Stalin obeyed, and that year of 1918 was when the Communist Party and the menace of Communism came into being. In short. Communism was created by the capitalist; thus, until November 11, 1918, the entire fiendish plan of the conspirators worked perfectly.⁷¹ Myron Fagan

The Bolshevik revolution did in fact follow out the code of Weishaupt in every point — the abolition of monarchy, abolition of patriotism, abolition of private property and of inheritance, abolition of marriage and morality, and abolition of all religion.

The banker-owned mass media mutes the story of how Communists razed civilization in Russia and murdered over 25 million people. We must revive this knowledge before they do it again. Remember, the Illuminati-Communist credo is "the end justifies the means."⁷⁹ Henry Makow pg.57

Above revolutions, French Revolution and the Bolshevik Revolution are only two examples, but there were others that took place and others that were planned between the first French Revolution and the Bolshevik/Communist Revolution in Russia. I highly recommend the book by Nesta Webster called *World Revolution: The Plot Against Civilization*. She wrote about the revolutions that happened and some that were planned but did not work out. Those revolutions were, as listed in her table of contents...

ILLUMINISM: The Philosophers — Rousseau — Secret Societies — Freemasonry—Adam Weishaupt—The Illuminati—Congress of Wilhelmsbad—Illuminati suppress.

THE FIRST FRENCH REVOLUTION: Illuminism in France—Cagliostro—Mirabeau—Intrigues of Prussia — The Orleanistes—The Reign of Terror—Cloutz and Internationalism—Robespierre and Socialism — The plan of depopulation—After-effects of Revolution.

THE CONSPIRACY OF BABEUF: Gracchus Babeuf—The Panthionistes—Manifesto of the Equals—System of Babeuf—Plan of the Conspirators—The Great Day of the People—Discovery of the Plot—Execution of Babouvistes—Illuminism in England—Ireland—The United Irishmen—Bantry Bay -Illuminism in America.

THE GROWTH OF SOCIALISM: Revival of Illuminism—The Tugendbund—The Alta Vendita — The Industrial Revolution—Role of the Jews—The Philosophers—Robert Owen—"New Harmony"—Saint-Simon — Pierre Leroux—Fourier—Bucheze—Louis Blanc—Cabet—Vidal — Pecqueur - Proudhon - Trade-Union Terrorism.

THE REVOLUTION OF 1848: Russian Secret Societies—The Dekabrist Rising—The French Revolution of 1830—The bourgeoisie before 1848— The Secret Societies—Apathy of the Government—The out- break of February—Fall of the Monarchy—The Social Democratic Republic—National workshops—Associations of workingmen—The 17th of March—The 16th of April—The 15th of May — The days of June—Reaction—The European conflagration.

THE INTERNATIONALE: Role of the Jews in Germany—German Social Democracy — Lassalle — Karl Marx — Engels — Russian Anarchy — Michel Bakunin—" The Working-Men's Association"—Intrigues of Marx—The " Alliance of Social Democracy "—Bakunin and the "German-Jew Company."

THE REVOLUTION OF 1871: The Franco-Prussian War—Internationalism—Karl Marx, pan-Germanist—The Commune—Conflict between Marx and Bakunin—End of the Internationale.

THE COURSE OF ANARCHY: Nihilism in Russia—Murder of Alexander II. —The revived Illuminati—Johann Most—Revolutionary Congress in London —Anarchist outrages in Western Europe—Fenianism—British Socialism.

SYNDICALISM: Quarrels amongst Socialists—The old Guilds—Revolutionary Syndicalism—Outcome of Anarchy—The General Strike — Georges Sorel—Syndic

THE REVOLUTION OF 1917: The Great War—Role of British Socialists—Role of German Social Democrats—The Russian Revolution—Bolshevism — Role of the Jews—The Protocols of Nilus—German organization.

The Illuminati Created Ideologies for Revolutions

The Protocols list *Socialists, Anarchists, Communists, people who desire to restore monarchies, demagogues, and other utopians* as the ideologies that the Illuminati has created and use as a dialectic in order to orchestrate revolutions that would lead to their international super-government. This is the tactic of dialectics to pit groups

of people against one-another in order to bring about a desired result, such the Hegelian Dialectic of “thesis” vs “antithesis” to equal “synthesis”. All of these revolutionary ideologies were never meant to be the ultimate goal and the intended outcome for world government. They were always meant to be stepping-stones to reach the final outcome of a one-world Technocracy. All of those ideologies such as Communism and Socialism were and continue to be funded by the Monopoly Capitalists Illuminati banking cartel. Those ideologies are like parasites. They cannot exist unless Capitalism/Cartelism pays for it, because they are defunct forms of government that can't produce anything.

The Protocols say...

Protocol 3:7 *We will present ourselves in the guise of saviors of the workers from this oppression when we suggest that they enter our army of **Socialists, Anarchists, Communists**, to whom we always extend our help, under the guise of the rule of brotherhood demanded by the human solidarity of our social masonry.*

Protocol 9:4 *People of all opinions and of all doctrines are in our service; **people who desire to restore monarchies, demagogues, socialists, communists, and other utopians**. We have had to put all of them to work; every one of them is undermining the last remnant of authority, is trying to overthrow all existing order. All the governments have been tortured by this procedure; they beg for peace, and for the sake of peace are prepared to make any sacrifice, but we will not give them peace until they recognize our international super-government openly and with submission.*

Adam Weishaupt was the forerunner of Communism, Nihilism, and Anarchism. Illuminism did have a creed, combining utopian idealism with the social primitivism of Rousseau and the moral-relativist saying, “the ends justify the means,” the socio-political doctrine of Weishaupt anticipated by decades the teachings of Karl Marx and anarchists such as Pierre-Joseph Proudhon and Mikhail Bakunin. Socialist Louis Blanc is quoted as describing Weishaupt as “one of the profoundest conspirators who have ever existed.” Even before the various labels were defined in the early 19th century, Weishaupt preached to his disciples the restructuring of society along lines similar to Socialism and Communism, touched with elements of nihilism and anarchism.³⁰ Terry Melanson pg.187

Below is a brief analysis of the historical backgrounds of those revolutionary ideologies of Communism, Socialism, and Anarchism, and their creeds. For a complete history of those and the satellite ideologies, I highly recommend two books, James H. Billington, *Fire in the Minds of Men: Origins of the Revolutionary Faith*, and Nesta Webster, *World Revolution: The Plot Against Civilization*.

Communism

In the early days, Communism was called "Illuminism." Actually, this ideology of Communism goes back to even Pythagoras and Plato, but the focus of this book is concerning the ideology as related to the Protocols of Zion. It was promoted and propagandized by the secret, conspiratorial organization that was named the Order of Illuminati, and was dedicated professedly to bringing about "a new social order", or "New Deal". Actually, its purpose was to overthrow governments throughout the world by revolution and to gain for its bosses world-wide dictatorship—"One World". Adam Weishaupt created a 6-point plan that was later developed by Clinton Roosevelt/ Friedrich Engels/Karl Marx for the Communist-Socialist Revolution, and then further developed by the Socialists of the Fabian Society. Weishaupt's 6-point plan was...

- 1) The abolition of all ordered government.**
- 2) Abolition of all private property.**
- 3) Abolition of all inheritance.**
- 4) Abolition of all patriotism.**
- 5) Abolition of all religion.**
- 6) Abolition of the family.**

The members of the organization of Illuminism were as fanatic in their zeal as their followers, present-day Communists. This fanaticism was passed down from generation to generation, much like any other religion. As a result, the Illuminist-Socialist-Communist creed was handed down from father to son; and it became a tradition in many old American families in much the same manner as the traditional adherence of many of those families to the Masonic Order. This explains the dominance of its enthusiasts on the present political scene. Clinton Roosevelt's *Science of Government Founded on Natural Law* is of high significance in American history, as the cornerstone of this traditional creed. It was plagiarized from the teachings of Adam Weishaupt, with slight modification to adapt it to the American scene, by his ranking American disciple, Roosevelt. It presents the organizational aspects of the conspiracy and is the original blueprint of the New Deal and its NRA (National Recovery Administration). It is indeed astonishing that a historical document of its importance and its background history has suffered so complete a blackout as to be practically unknown to contemporaries, in whose lives it has played so large a part.⁸⁴ Emanuel Josephson pg.6

As for the Communist Manifesto, which was published in 1848, was written up based upon that earlier book, written by Clinton Roosevelt in 1841 (*The Science of Government Founded on Natural Law*). Roosevelt's document was sent over to the conspirators, and there was a fellow who was the head of the Rothschild bank in Vienna in Austria; and he had a son named Friedrich; and they had him rewrite it up and introduce it to England, and they called it the "Communist Manifesto". Therefore, the bank produced their document to confiscate all lands; and they said, 'first of all, it has to look like it's not a bank'. So, they said, 'we want to make it look like it's a popular movement'. But they said, 'well it still doesn't look like a popular movement because this guy Friedrich is the banker's son'. And they said, 'what we need, is some guy that can put this over'. So, in 1848, the first manuscript had Karl Marx's name put on it. Now Karl Marx is credited with having written the document; but he wrote that document about as much as he wrote the LA phonebook. They just simply put his name on it because they needed a diversion, Engels was basically the ghost writer; they needed a distraction to show that this was not a bank repossessing property; that this was a hippie movement, if you will, that people just wanted to own everything in common.⁷⁶ Don Fletcher

Clinton Roosevelt's book had 10 platforms that were designed for this "new social order" which was then plagiarized by Friedrich Engels for the Communist Manifesto. Those 10 platforms are...

- 1. Abolition of private property.**
- 2. Heavy progressive income tax.**
- 3. Abolition of rights of inheritance.**
- 4. Confiscation of the property of [tax] rebels.**
- 5. Creation of a monopolistic central bank.**
- 6. Government ownership of communication and transportation.**
- 7. Government ownership of factories and farm production.**
- 8. Government control of labor.**
- 9. Corporate farms; regional planning.**
- 10. Government control of education.**

Just as every part of the 6-point plan of Adam Weishaupt is found in the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, every single one of those platforms in the Communist Manifesto are found in the Protocols. For example, Protocol 20 called for general taxation, 20:3 *The lawful confiscation of all sums of every kind for the*

regulation of their circulation in the State. This would be followed by a progressive tax on property and then finally a graduated income tax, a 20:6 tax increasing in a percentage ratio to capital, as well as taxes on sales, 20:12 receipt of money, inheritance, and property transfers. There was a discussion of 20:16 the substitution of interest-bearing paper money since 20:20 Economic crises have been produced by us... by no other means than the withdrawal of money from circulation. The Protocols discuss at great length loans, which 20:29 hang like a sword of Damocles over the heads of rulers, who, instead of taking from their subjects by a temporary tax, come begging with outstretched palm to our bankers.

The Illuminati agents who produced the Protocols clearly understood the secrets of banking. In a passage that could have been entitled “The National Debt of the United States,” Protocol 20:30 stated, *A loan is an issue of government bills of exchange containing a percentage obligation (interest) commensurate to the sum of the loaned capital.* It proceeded to explain, *If the loan bears a charge of five percent [hefty interest in those more knowledgeable times] then in 20 years the State vainly pays away in interest a sum equal to the loan borrowed, in 40 years it is paying a double sum, in 60-three-fold, in all the while the debt remains an unpaid debt...*

³⁶ Jim Marrs pg.188

In the deranged minds of these higher-level Communist revolutionaries (inspired by Adam Weishaupt), those platforms, which are meant to abolish certain rights, are of the idea that everything that's holding back mankind are the barriers that hold us back from progress, like family and private property. They believed that there will be a withering away of the state into a future golden age, and machines will do all the work and we'll all basically be free. Therefore, all governments of the world would all wither away and everybody would have “total freedom”.

In order to understand where the Communist revolutionaries are coming from, it is important to go back and understand the mindset of Adam Weishaupt concerning the problems of the state of the world, and his solution to “fix” it. In her book *World Revolution: The Plot Against Civilization*, Nesta Webster said...

Civilization, Weishaupt held with Rousseau, was a mistake: it had developed along the wrong lines, and to this cause all the inequalities of human life were due. “Man,” he declared, “*is fallen from the condition of Liberty and Equality, the State of Pure Nature. He is under subordination and civil bondage arising from the vices of Man. This is the Fall and Original Sin.*” The first step towards regaining the state of primitive liberty consisted in learning to do without things. Man must divest himself of all the trappings laid on him by civilization and return to nomadic conditions — even clothing, food, and fixed abodes should be abandoned. Necessarily, therefore, all arts and sciences must be abolished. “*Do the common*

sciences afford real enlightenment, real human happiness? or are they not rather children of necessity, the complicated needs of a state contrary to Nature, the inventions of vain and empty brains?" Moreover, "are not many of the complicated needs of civilization the means of retaining in power the mercantile class, which if allowed any authority in the government would inevitably end by exercising the most formidable and despotic power? You will see it dictating the law to the universe, and from it will perhaps ensue the independence of one part of the world, the slavery of the other. For he is a master who can arouse and foresee, stifle, satisfy, or lessen needs. And who can do that better than tradesmen?"

Once released from the bondage civilization imposes, Man must then be self-governing. "Why," asked Weishaupt, *"should it be impossible to the human race to attain its highest perfection, the capacity for governing itself?"* For this reason, not only should kings and nobles be abolished, but even a Republic should not be tolerated, and the people should be taught to do without any controlling authority, any law, or any civil code [abolition of all ordered government]. In order to make this system a success it would be necessary only to instruct in Man *"a just and steady morality,"* and since Weishaupt professed to share Rousseau's belief in the inherent goodness of human nature this would not be difficult, and society might then *"go on peaceably in a state of perfect Liberty and Equality."* For since the only real obstacle to human perfection lay in the restraints imposed on Man by artificial conditions of life, the removal of these must inevitably restore him to his primitive virtue. *"Man is not bad except as he is made so by arbitrary morality. He is bad because Religion, the State, and bad examples pervert him."* [abolition of religion] It was necessary, therefore, to root out from his mind all ideas of a Hereafter, all fear of retribution for evil deeds, and to substitute for these superstitions the religion of Reason. *"When at least Reason becomes the religion of men, then will the problem be solved."*

After deliverance from the bondage of religion, the loosening of all social ties must follow. Both family and national life must cease to exist so as to *"make of the human race one good and happy family."* [abolition of the family] The origins of patriotism and the love of kindred are thus described by Weishaupt in the directions given to his Hierophants for the instruction of initiates:

At the moment when men united themselves into nations, they ceased to recognize themselves under a common name. Nationalism or National Love took the place of universal love. With the division of the globe and its

countries benevolence restricted itself behind boundaries that it was never again to transgress. Then it became a virtue to spread out at the expense of those who did not happen to be under our dominion. Then in order to attain this goal, it became permissible to despise foreigners, and to deceive and to offend them. This virtue was called Patriotism. That man was called a Patriot, who, whilst just towards his own people, was unjust to others, who blinded himself to the merits of foreigners and took for perfections the vices of his own country. So one sees that Patriotism gave birth to Localism, to the family spirit, and finally to Egoism. Thus, the origin of states or governments of civil society was the seed of discord and Patriotism found its punishment in itself... Diminish, do away with this love of country, and men will once more learn to know and love each other as men, there will be no more partiality, the ties between hearts will unroll and extend [abolition of Patriotism].

In these words, the purest expression of Internationalism as it is expounded today, Weishaupt displayed an ignorance of primeval conditions of life as profound as that of Rousseau. The idea of Paleolithic man, whose skeleton is usually exhumed with a flint instrument or other weapon of warfare grasped in its hand, passing his existence in a state of "universal love," is simply ludicrous. It was not, however, in his tirades against civilization that Weishaupt surpassed Rousseau, but in the plan, he devised for overthrowing it. Rousseau had merely paved the way for revolution; Weishaupt constructed the actual machinery of revolution itself. ^{85 pg.8-10}

Illuminism-Socialism-Communism Inconsistencies

The Illuminist-Socialist-Communist ideology is full of contradictions, and the proponents usually talk out both sides of their mouths, as did Adam Weishaupt, such as preaching self-governance and then authoritarianism. They are always contradicting themselves, because in Marxism, it's okay to contradict. As a matter of fact, the root of the system is the acceptance of contradictions, and there's many distinctions and schisms within the "religion" known as Marxism. The Marxism praxeology necessitates the acceptance of contradictions. In fact, Marxism necessitates that each generation of Marxists oppose the previous generation of Marxists. And until you understand that you will never understand this system. You will be thinking that you're figuring out some law of history, some deterministic scientific structure of the phases of history, and that's not what Marxism is. Until you realize that Marx intentionally, and had no problem contradicting himself, and modifying the system, and doing things that contradicted it, it will never make

sense to you. The higher-level Marxists even discuss this and talk about it. Everything is flux and changing, opposites are identical. So, when we go to the higher-level Marxists like HG Wells, we see that he said Monopoly Capitalism is no different than Marxism, Leninism and Trotskyism, because opposites are ultimately identical and they're all moving towards the synthesis. So, Capitalism must clash with Marxism and Communism, but the product is not either one; the product is the synthesis, that is, Technocracy. All those others are all just lower-level dialectical manifestations. Until you understand this and the law of opposites and contradictions, and the embracing of contradiction for the purpose of embracing the dialectic, and the philosophy of process, you cannot understand the system. You will be arguing against nothing, just strawmen arguments and red herrings. And all the Marxists who don't understand this, who are just dumb ideologues and low IQ dupes and college goobers, they are also dupes of this, and trapped in the dialectic.^{86 Jay Dyer}

Fabian Socialism

The Fabian Socialists closely followed the Communist Manifesto of 1848, but in a more refined, less abrasive manner. Their aims however, were the same: A world revolution which would end in a One World Government — New World Order in which Capitalism would be replaced by Socialism in a welfare state, in which every individual would be beholden to a dictatorial Socialist hierarchy for everything in life.^{83 John Coleman pg.23} Communism was less effective in bringing about a World Revolution because of the bull nature of the revolution that called for outright physical destruction and over-night worker revolutions to overthrow governments.

The Communist Manifesto had 10 platforms, as listed above. Some of those platforms failed and some of them succeeded, but that plan was reconstituted and then put into a different strategy some years later by the Fabian Socialists, into 6 platforms...

- 1. Abolish all religion, especially the Christian religion.**
- 2. Abolish all national pride of nation states.**
- 3. Abolish all patriotism.**
- 4. Abolish the United States Constitution and States constitutions.**
- 5. Opposition to a graduated income tax.**

6. Breaking down trade barriers. These goals are described in their blueprint, American Fabian Techniques," based on liberalism. ^{83 John Coleman}

pg.33

The Fabians were a group of Socialists whose strategy differed from that of Karl Marx in that they sought world domination through what they called the "doctrine of inevitability of gradualism." This meant their goals would be achieved "without breach of continuity or abrupt change of the entire social issue," by infiltrating educational institutions, government agencies, and political parties. Prominent Fabian and writer, George Bernard Shaw, revealed that their goal was to be achieved by "stealth, intrigue, subversion, and the deception of never calling Socialism by its right name."^{66 David Livingstone pg.193}

Fabian Socialism began with the Fabian Society, which in their words, "consists of Socialists who allied themselves with the Communist Manifesto of 1848,"... That the Communist Manifesto gave life to Socialism, was admitted by Professor Harold Laski, the man most closely identified with the movement from its inception, and up to the time of his death in 1950.

But Socialism actually, was born with the founding of the Ethical Society of Culture, formerly the Fellowship of New Life, in New York. Although the political economy of John Stuart Mill as expressed in Henry George's Socialist book, "Progress and Poverty" the spiritual side of Socialism should not be ignored. Webb and his wife Beatrice ran the Fabian Society from its beginning. Most of the members of the Fellowship of New Life which preceded the Ethical Society of Culture, were Freemasons affiliated with Madame Blavatsky's occult Theosophy to which Annie Besant also subscribed.

Not that Laski was in any sense a "spiritual man," being more like Marx than Ramsay McDonald, who went on to become prime minister of England. Laski was a most powerful influence on scores of British political, economic and church leaders, and is credited with having compellingly influenced Presidents Franklin D. Roosevelt and John F. Kennedy. Victor Gollancz, the Socialist publisher, said on many occasions that Socialism is necessary for world domination: "Socialism centralizes power and makes individuals completely subject to those who control that power," the publisher said.

Having withdrawn from the Fellowship of the New Life, Fabian Socialism tried several paths already trodden by Communists, Bakounists, Babuovists (anarchists) and Karl Marx, always vehemently denying any connection with these movements. Consisting mainly of intellectuals, civil servants, journalists and publishers like the great Victor Gollancz, Fabian Socialism had no interest in getting involved with street fighting anarchist revolutionaries. The founding members of Fabian Socialism perfected the technique first used by Adam Weishaupt — that of

penetrating the Catholic Church and then "boring away from inside until just an empty husk was left." It was called, "penetration and permeation." Apparently neither Weishaupt nor Gollancz thought Christians would be smart enough to see what was happening.

Gollancz was reported as saying: "Christians are not exactly bright, so it will be easy for Socialism to lead them down the garden path through their ideals of brotherly love and social justice." Fabian Socialism targeted political, economic and educational organizations, in addition to the Christian Church. Later Gollancz's Left-Wing Books gave special discounts to Christians who were interested in Socialist ideas. On the selection committee of the Left Book Club were Gollancz himself, Professor Harold Laski, and John Strachey, a Labor Party member of Parliament. Gollancz, who also owned The Christian Book Club, was a strong believer in Bolshevik Russia as an ally of Socialism. At the urging of Beatrice Webb, he published one of the Fabian Society's best sellers, "Our Soviet Ally."

Fabian Socialism set out from the very beginning of its history to penetrate and permeate the British Labor and Liberal Parties, and, as it turned out, also the Democrat Party in the United States. It was relentless in its zeal and energy to create "feminist" Socialism, at which it was to become highly successful. Socialism succeeded in gaining the dominance of school boards, town councils and labor unions under the guise of bettering the lot of the working man. Fabian Socialism's determination to capture education mirrors what Madame Zinoviev had long counseled in Bolshevik Russia.

Socialism is not a friend of the working people. Socialism is Communism proceeding more cautiously, but the goals are the same, although the means differ in some instances. The common goal of Communism and Socialism is to liquidate the true Capitalist free enterprise system and replace it with a strong central government which has control of every aspect of production and distribution of goods and services. Anyone who stands in their way is immediately labeled "reactionary," "rightwing extremist" a "McCarthy reactionary," "fascist," "religious extremists" and so on. When you hear these words spoken, then you know the speaker is a Socialist. Communism and Socialism have as their common objective an ushering in of a federal, One World Government, or as it has become more popularly known, the "New World Order."

The "Four Pillars of the House of Socialism," written by Sydney Webb shortly after WWI, became the blueprint for future Socialist action, not only in Britain, but also in the United States. The plan called for the destruction of the system of production of goods and services based on competition, unlimited taxation, massive state welfare, no private property rights and a One World Government. These objectives

did not differ all that much from the principles laid down in the Communist Manifesto of 1848. The differences lay in method of application, style, rather than in substance.

In detail, state-financed welfare was to be the first principle. All land to be nationalized, with no private property rights. All industries "serving the people" (rail, power, light, phone, etc.) to be nationalized, "private profit" to be eliminated from the insurance industry, confiscation of wealth via taxation to be stepped up and finally, the concept of a One World Government was spelled out: International economic controls, international courts providing international legislation governing social affairs.

In "World Revolution" we find the true aims of the Communists and their Socialist twin: "The goal of world revolution is not the destruction of civilization in a material sense: the revolution desired by the leaders is moral and spiritual revolution, and anarchy of ideas by which all standards set up through the nineteen centuries shall be reversed, all honored traditions trampled underfoot, and above all, the Christian ideal finally obliterated."⁸³ John Coleman pg.1,28

Today in America, Socialist programs with the same objectives espoused by Marxists, Communists, and National Socialists are marketed under new names like "liberals," "Progressives," and even "neocons," or "neo-conservatives," which is merely an innovative label for National Socialists. Where Americans once joined together and celebrated their Americanism, they now are being divided into left-wing and right-wing ideologies. Politics cannot be diagrammed on a straight line, but on a circle where the extreme left and extreme right eventually join together. While all these movements appear to be separate philosophies, upon close inspection they are from the doctrines of the Illuminism.³⁶ Jim Marrs pg.287

There is an account of the various Socialists goals set by the British Fabian Society, whose motto is, "Make Haste Slowly." When asked to explain Communism, Lenin replied, "Communism is Socialism in a hurry." Socialism has nowhere to progress but to Communism...

Socialism is inherently evil because it forces people to accept deliberately engineered changes they have neither requested nor want. The power of Socialism is disguised in soothing terms and hides behind a mask of humanitarianism. It is also found in far reaching, fundamental changes in religion, which the Socialists have long used as a potent vehicle for gaining acceptance, after which they spread their influence inside churches to the detriment of all religions. The goal of Socialism is the liquidation of the free enterprise system, which is true Capitalism. Scientific Socialism goes under several disguises, and its promoters call themselves Liberals or Moderates. They wear no badge and are not recognizable, as they would be if they called themselves Communists.

Socialism is revolution without openly violent methods but nevertheless does the utmost violence to the psyche of the nation. It is a movement governed by stealth. Its slow advance on the United States from its home base in England was almost imperceptible up to the 1950s. The Fabian Socialist movement remains distinct from so called Socialist Party groups and its forward crawl was thus almost imperceptible to the majority of Americans. "When you wound a Communist, a Socialist bleeds" is a saying that dates back to the early days of Fabian Socialism.

Socialism ardently welcomes proliferation of central government power which they strive to secure for themselves, always pretending it to be for the common good. The United States and Britain are full to the brim with false prophets pushing the New World Order. These Socialist missionaries preach peace and humanitarianism and common good. Fully aware that they could not overcome the resistance of the American people to Communism by direct means, the insidious Fabian Socialists knew they had to move silently and slowly, and avoid alerting the people to their real objectives. Thus was 'scientific Socialism' adopted as the way to overcoming the United States and making of it the leading Socialist country in the world.⁸³ John Coleman pg.1

Anarchism

Protocol 23:3 *The sovereign who will replace the present existing governments, dragging along their existence in the midst of a society demoralized by us, which denies even the power of God and from whose midst rises on all sides the flames of **anarchy**, must primarily undertake to extinguish this all-consuming fire. Therefore, he must destroy such a society, if necessary drown it in its own blood, in order to resurrect it as a well-organized army, which consciously struggles against the infection of any **anarchy** affecting the state organism.*

The ideology of Anarchy was used by the Illuminati as a tool for overthrowing governments, and it fit in with other contradicting ideologies for a dialectic, that is, for the "thesis vs antithesis, to bring about a synthesis." The Illuminati pitted those ideologies against one another, and their founder Adam Weishaupt developed the Illuminist creed that had a blend of the Socialist-Communist-Anarchist ideologies. But, unlike Anarchists who seek an end to all government, Weishaupt and his Illuminati sought a world government based on their philosophy of human-centered rationalism. This world government, naturally, would be administered by themselves. Weishaupt proclaimed, "The pupils of the Illuminati are convinced that the Order will rule the world. Every member therefore becomes a ruler."³⁶ Jim

Marrs pg.194

While Communism declares that all land, wealth, and property must be taken out of private hands and placed under the control of the State, Anarchy advocates precisely the opposite principle, the complete abolition of the State and the seizure of wealth by the people. Once again, we come back to the old Masonic formula — Liberty and Equality. Communism, which is the application of the principle of absolute Equality, regards humanity only in the mass, and would cut all men down to one dead level; Anarchy, which proclaims complete Liberty, would leave every man free to live as he pleases, to do as he will with his own, to rob or to murder. The Communism is rigid bureaucracy; this form of Anarchy was Individualism run mad.

Now it is obvious that between the two creeds there can be no understanding, that indeed they are more opposed to each other than either is opposed to the existing social system. For the goal under constitutional governments in some civilized countries today, a certain degree of both Liberty and Equality is meant to prevail, and so, in those forms of government may be intended to represent the happy mean between two principles which, if pushed to extremes, must remain forever irreconcilable. It was thus that the Masonic formula, after leading mankind into the chaos of revolution, from the middle of the nineteenth century onwards divided the revolutionary forces into the two hostile camps of Socialism and Anarchy. This rift, which had first made itself felt in 1794 when Maximilien Robespierre turned on the Anarchists who had paved his way to power, now with the advent of Pierre-Joseph Proudhon (1809-1869) opened out never to close again. The rest of the history of world revolution up to the 1920s largely consisted in the war between the State Socialists and Anarchists, whose bitter hatred of each other exceeded even the hatred that either of them had for the "Capitalist system" both are eager to destroy. By Proudhon, surnamed by Kropotkin "the Father of Anarchy," this hatred was, above all, logically directed against Robespierre, the Father of State Socialism, and expressed in no mild terms...

Meanwhile Illuminism had continued to develop along the line of Anarchy. No longer represented merely by the visionary Proudhon but by the fierce Slavonic force of Mikhail Bakunin (1814-1876), Anarchy for the first time showed itself under its true colors. Bakunin was a Grand Orient Freemason, a disciple of Weishaupt, and an avowed Satanist. He openly professed atheism, and called for the Illuminati goals of the abolition of marriage, property, and of all social and religious institutions.^{66 David Livingstone pg.140} Previously even such Anarchic writers as Marat and Hebert had professed to entertain some scheme of reconstruction. Proudhon had formulated an elementary theory of Syndicalism with which to replace the existing order; it was left to Bakunin to advocate the system of Anarchy as a permanent institution, not as a transitory period necessary to traverse on the way to a regenerated social order. Mikhail Bakunin (or Bakounine), born in 1814, belonged to the Russian nobility... It is thus that in 1847 we have already found

him discussing with Proudhon and Sazanoff the prospect of "the universal revolution."

Bakunin, because more than anyone represents the spirit of Anarchy — a spirit widely different, indeed diametrically opposed to that of State Socialism. The Anarchist is undoubtedly a more good-natured being than the State Socialist; instead of wishing to cut every one down to the same pattern, he desires, on the contrary, to give all men unbounded liberty to develop along whatever lines they please — the idler should be free to idle and live a condition of an imbecile, the murderer to cut throats until he wearies of the pastime, the thief to continue helping himself to other people's goods until he has accumulated enough to satisfy him. Exaggerated Individualism is the keynote of his system: liberty, not equality, is his goal. His belief in the agreeableness of human nature endows him with a friendliness not to be found amongst the Communists, who regard their fellowmen as creatures to be coerced into obedience to the dictates of the State, by which of course they mean themselves. The difference between the two is that which exists between the good-natured eccentric who, believing in the innate benevolence of the entire animal kingdom, wishes to open all the cages in a zoo and leave the wild beasts free to roam about the world, and the lion-tamer who loves at the crack of his whip to see king of beasts and performing poodle alike meekly rotating on a merry-go-round.... The truth is that to the Western mind such beings are impossible of comprehension. Deceived by the outward urbanity of the Anarchists, it fails to realize that beneath the smiling surface there lurks a tiger ready to be aroused by the smell of blood; it cannot believe that people can really exist who love violence for its own sake, who crave to burn and murder and destroy.⁴³ Nesta Webster pg.119;177

Anarchism fragmented anew, and prior to World War I, worked more as a catalyst within other revolutionary movements than as a unitary force. As a delegate to one of their innumerable and differing gatherings put it: "We are united because we are divided."

Yet anarchism did produce a unitary, transnational impact that makes it important for the history of the revolutionary tradition. For it became a scare word of unprecedented power in the Western world and it kept alive a quasi-religious, totalistic belief in revolution during an era of positivism, skepticism, and evolutionary progressivism. Anarchism as a label became a focus for the suppressed fears of the era, and nowhere more than in America. The arrest in 1920 of two poor Italian Anarchists, Sacco and Vanzetti, and the long agony leading to their execution in the electric chair in 1927 ritualized the rejection of the revolutionary ideals that had arisen in America at the beginning of the twentieth century... A kind of Anarchist revolution did occur in the New World, in the very year when Sacco and Vanzetti were arrested in Massachusetts. The location was

the most implausible outpost of human habitation, the Patagonian Peninsula, where Latin America narrows into an arrow pointing towards Antarctica. There, in 1920, Antonio Soto, an emigre Spanish classmate at the Military Academy in Toledo of the future Fascist dictator of Spain, Francisco Franco, led oppressed Chilean and Argentine peons in a brief and tragic revolution. Soto had been impelled to flee military service by a reading of Tolstoy and had worked as a stagehand in an Argentine theater before moving south to lead his short-lived revolution in the name of Proudhon, Bakunin, and Kropotkin. His red and black flag was burned, some fifteen hundred people (mostly poor sheep farmers) shot, and the polyglot Anarchist uprising suppressed by the Argentine army.

The Russian dream faded out on this remote frontier of European civilization at almost exactly the time in 1920 it effectively died in Russia itself. When the new Soviet government was finally to defeat the White opposition in the Russian Civil War, it would turn for a "major surgical operation" on the substantial and varied Anarchist forces that had hitherto fought with it. The great Ukrainian anarchist leader Nestor Makhno would flee abroad; and the man who had inspired him, the aged Peter Kropotkin, would die early in 1921 in Moscow deeply disillusioned with the new Soviet dictatorship for having reestablished the "Jacobin endeavor of Babeuf." With the leading Anarchists dead or gone, the Anarchist spirit as well was to be crushed the following month, when the anti-authoritarian revolt of the Kronstadt sailors was cruelly repressed and its leaders shot by Soviet authorities....

Yet despite Proudhon's inherent flaws and the seeming triumph of Marxism in the twentieth century, the ghost of Proudhon has not been entirely laid to rest. For the "new left" of the 1960s bore many striking resemblances to the old Proudhonism. There was, first of all, the intense moralism and quasi-anarchic rejection of almost all established authority. There was the accompanying Proudhonian desire to put power directly in the hands of "the people," primarily by the nonviolent strengthening of local communal structures. At the same time there was a deep antagonism to dogma and "idea-mania" as well as an indifference to history, and suspicion of science. They followed Proudhon in protesting against remote central power, and arguing for immediate concrete benefits against the distant, symbolic goals promoted by governments.⁸⁷ James H. Billington pg. 417, 305

Anarchic Worker Revolution (Syndicalism)

Protocol 6:7 *We will also artfully and deeply undermine the sources of production by teaching the workmen anarchy and the use of alcohol, at the same time taking measures to expel all the intelligent Goys from the land.*

The Illuminati understood that if they manipulated the working class to destroy law and order, then they, through their international financiers would be able to establish domination over a ruined country and a helpless people. An extreme form of this use of anarchy was called Syndicalism. Nesta Webster explained the history of the Illuminati plan for Syndicalism to be a means to start revolutions...

Syndicalism is, therefore, government by trade unions, and must inevitably lead to anarchy. For not only are the workers to run industries but the whole country “on their own,” and with no State to act as umpire it is obvious that chaos must result. The miners might raise the price of coal, the bakers the price of bread, and the rest of the community would have no means of recompence, for in the conflict that would ensue between the different groups of workers the key industries alone could exercise any real authority. For the power of each industry would be in exact ratio to its ability to hold up the country, and since society cannot get on for a day without bread, coal, or transport, the miners, the railway-men, and the food purveyors would have an immense advantage over the workers engaged in such trades as boot-making, tailoring, or upholstery, who might strike in vain against extortion. Women-workers would of course have no voice at all. It is not, however, the system of Syndicalism but the method by which it is to be brought about that constitutes its principal claim to be ranged in the category of anarchy. This method is the General Strike... The Revolutionary General Strike, the form of general strike advocated by the Syndicalists and that now forms the program of extremist trade union leaders, aims neither at a reorganization of industry nor at a change of government in the political sense, but at the complete destruction of constitutional government by violence of the most frightful kind. It is here that we come back to the connection between Anarchy and Syndicalism; not only is the Syndicalist system a development of the creed of Anarchy, but its method for inaugurating it comprises the exact program of the earlier Anarchists. Now it will be remembered that the idea of “useful theft” had first been suggested by Adam Weishaupt, a principle applauded by Jacques Pierre Brissot (1754-1793) and put into practice by Marat when he urged the populace to pillage the shops. François-Noël Babeuf (1760-1797), though a Communist, had carried on the same tradition in his plan of the “Great Day of the People,” when the people were to rise as one man and lay violent hands upon property. From Babeuf onwards the scheme had been logically abandoned by Communists—since Communism aims not at mob rule but at bureaucracy—but continued along the line of Anarchy. Proudhon in his revival of Brissot’s saying “Property is theft,” Bakunin in his

glorification of robbery, and finally Kropotkin in his theory of "The Great Expropriation," all followed out the same idea, namely, that of a "Great Day" of revolution when the maddened multitude, driven by want and desperation, should rise against all wealth and property in one overpowering onslaught. Had not Bakunin and Netchaieff indicated this design in an illuminating sentence: "We must increase and heighten the evils and sorrows so as to wear out the patience of the people and drive them to insurrection *en masse*." By this means only, the social revolution could be accomplished and civilization, obnoxious civilization, wiped out at one stroke... Let us examine the program of the revolutionary General Strike as resumed by Gabriel Terrail, also known as Mermeix (1859-1930) from the declarations of its advocates, and we shall see how exactly the "Grand Soir" of the Syndicalists corresponds with the Anarchists' idea of the Great Day of Revolution.

First of all, a series of isolated strikes is to take place in various industries by way of partially paralyzing Capital and of unsettling Labor. Then at a given signal the workers, roused to violence by want and idleness, are to invade the workshops, mines, factories, etc., and take possession of them. At this stage, of course, the Government will be obliged to call in the aid of the police and soldiers, and the fight will begin. The revolutionaries will cut the telegraph and telephone wires; railway lines will be torn up to prevent the transport of troops or provisions; at the same time it is hoped that a number of the soldiers will go over to the side of the revolution. By this means the capital will be starved out, the markets will be empty, and the inhabitants rendered savage by hunger may be expected to turn on the Government— and also on the middle class.

Of course, there is always the possibility that the population, instead of turning on the Government, will turn upon the revolutionaries, but "this last prospect does not disconcert the partisans of revolution by the General Strike. The Parisians will fight amongst themselves; well, then, things will go all the better. Everything that will make confusion worse would be an advantage." And in the end, if the revolutionaries fail to overthrow the Government, the havoc they will work will be irretrievable. Before evacuating the workshops the Syndicalists will resort to sabotage; all the instruments of labor will be destroyed. The railways will remain unusable; the ruin of the capital will be complete.

What then? After that frankly the apostles of Syndicalism promise nothing; their conception ceases with this final climax— "a series of atrocious

scenes, of burnings, of ruins, of murders, of terror,” carried out by “tramps, poachers, bandits, with terror rising from below and ending in a fearful clash.”⁴³ pg.245-259

After World War I, syndicalists tended to be lured away from the movement either by the Soviet model of communism or by the prospects for working-class gains offered by trade unionism and parliamentarianism in the Western republics. During the early years of Soviet power, in 1920–21, quasi-syndicalist ideas were prevalent among the trade-union communists’ opposition movement, which acquired the name of “Workers’ Opposition.”⁹³

Anarchism/Voluntarism

Today, the term Anarchy is misleading because it is often used to describe, not those who believe in the ideology of Anarchism, but radical Marxist groups that are funded by intelligence agencies, Illuminati frontmen like George Soros and front organizations, and who get “denotations” from Illuminati controlled corporations. There are factions of legitimate Anarchists who actually hold to a respectable ideology of Anarchy who teach and believe that Anarchy means “no rulers” but it does not mean “no rules”. Etienne de la Boetie² explains...

Anarchy doesn’t mean “No Rules”, It literally means “No Rulers” but, because the organized crime “Rulers” don’t want the public to know there is an option on the menu called “No Rulers” they have used their media and propaganda system to change the meaning of the word: “No Rulers” to mean: Chaos and Dystopia. The practice started in France where the organized crime government of 1893 passed the *Lois scelerates* (“villainous laws”) that made it illegal to even use the word: Anarchist. Now organized crime uses their control of the media, Wikipedia, and even the dictionary to confuse the public by associating Anarchy with everything from violence to Communism. The Canadian police were caught staging violence with police dressed as “anarchists” during protests against the G8 in Montebello in 2007...

The weaponized media propaganda system would have you believe that Anarchy is something to be feared because without “*Gubernare Mente*”/Government there would be Mad Max chaos and murder in the streets. The reality is Anarchy is a philosophy of peace where most Anarchists believe in the Non-Aggression Principal where initiating violence is illegitimate except in self-defense or protection of property. In a world without rulers there would still be both a market for justice and armed

protective services but without monopoly government the protectors would only be focused on real crime (not victimless crimes or road piracy) and they would not delusionally believe they have rights that others don't and could be fired immediately at the first sign of abuse. Many legal theorists believe Anarchy would lead to dramatically less crime and violence in society with more prosperity for all.

Voluntaryism (The "Re-Brand") – A political and social philosophy that all forms of human association should be voluntary and based on the Non-Aggression Principal (NAP) that posits that any initiation of violence on peaceful people is illegitimate, no matter what the outcome, but allows for the use of force in self-defense or to protect property. In a voluntaryist society all the "services" provided by government — from protection to roads to charity — would be better provided by voluntary interaction, the free market, and real charity.

The Merriam-Webster Dictionary is owned by Encyclopedia Britannica which is owned by the Safra banking family where Leslie Gelb, President Emeritus of the Council on Foreign Relations sits on the Editorial Board of Advisors. You can understand the weaponization of language by comparing the 1828 Webster's Dictionary definition of Anarchy with the current definition from Merriam-Webster's on-line dictionary which has been promoting a pro-Statist version of the word: Socialism in the "Trending Now" section, the #1 spot available to promote a specific word/concept, for over a month as of this writing. Their own definition of "Democratic Socialism" laughably claims "would ensure economic growth and a fair distribution of income". Technically any kind of Socialism only achieves "redistribution", at the point of a gun, and "fair" to whom? Who decides? The Bankers and CFR members who own/control Merriam-Webster? Their definition of Socialism also falsely claims that "Socialism" was "conflated" with Communism when Communism IS, by definition, Socialism. Compare their claim of Socialist "fairness" to their misrepresentation of Anarchy as "Utopian" and something that "prevailed in the ghetto."¹³ Etienne pg.54-55

Capitalism

Protocol 1:8 *Whether the state is exhausted by internal convulsions, or whether civil wars deliver it into the hands of external enemies, in either case it can be regarded as hopelessly lost: it is in our power. The despotism*

*of **capital**, which is entirely in our hands, holds out to it a straw which the state must grasp, although against its will, or otherwise fall into the abyss.*

Protocol 1:26 *On the ruins of natural and hereditary aristocracy we built an aristocracy of our intellectual class—the money aristocracy. We have established this new aristocracy on the qualification of **wealth [capital]**, which is dependent upon us, and also upon science, which is promoted by our wise men.*

Protocol 5:7 *To attain freedom of action, **capital** must obtain freedom to monopolize industry and trade; this is already being done by an unseen hand in all parts of the world. Such liberty will give political power to traders, and will aid in subjugating the people.*

If you break it down and you do the research, the One Percent/Illuminati are actually behind Capitalism/Cartelism, and also behind Communism/Socialism. So, what they do is, they move between two apparent opposites, to give people the idea that they've got choice, and to play people off against each other, 'I am a Capitalist,' 'I am a Socialist,' when all the time the same One Percent, as we call it today, has control of both Communist/Socialist societies, and so-called Capitalist/Cartelist societies. Today, we don't live in a real Capitalist society because there is no genuine free market with true competition. What happens is a few hoards control of the money, that is, the capital, and in doing so they hoard control of the system by creating cartels that control the so-called free market, and make it anything but free (Protocol 1:8 The despotism of **capital**, which is entirely in our hands). Therefore, you have the Big Pharma cartel, the Biotech cartel, the Big Oil cartel, and the Banking cartel, and so on. So, we don't have free-market Capitalism, but it's a cartel system that is controlled and monopolized by the One Percent/Illuminati.⁹² David Icke

Historically, the Illuminati Jews embodied modern Capitalism, that is a step by step, the building up by Jewish Illuminati hands of the system which superseded the Old Regime of agreeable trading and peaceful industry; the Jew was the inventor of advertisement, as the employer of cheap labor, as the principal participant in the speculative buying or selling of stocks that prevailed at the end of the first French Revolution. But it is above all as the usurer that the Illuminati Jew achieved power. Modern Capitalism is the child of moneylending, and the Illuminati Jew, as we have seen, is the moneylender par excellence. The great fortune of the Rothschilds was built up on this basis. The principal "loan-floaters" of the world, they were later the first railway kings. The period of 1820 onwards became, the age of the Rothschilds, so that by the middle of the century it was a common saying, "There is only one power in Europe, and that is Rothschild."⁸⁸

Werner Sombart

According to Carroll Quigley, Capitalism means "an economic system motivated by the pursuit of profits within a price system." The Commercial Capitalist sought profits from the exchange of goods; the Industrial Capitalist sought profits from the manufacture of goods; the Financial Capitalist sought profits from the manipulation of claims on money; and the Monopoly Capitalist sought profits from manipulation of the market to make the market price and the amount sold such that his profits would be maximized.⁸⁹ Carroll Quigley pg.45

In order for Marxism to survive, it has to be funded by Capitalism. Monopoly Capitalism is what allows Communism/Socialism to even occur. It funds and aids it, and the deeper inner party Elite know this. H.G. Wells said to the Marxists, 'Stop being dumb Marxists, thinking that the Capitalists are your enemy; who do you think will build the international structure that we will take over? The Capitalists!'⁹⁰ Jay Dyer Antony Sutton said...

Consequently, one barrier to mature understanding of recent history is the notion that all Capitalists are the bitter and unswerving enemies of all Marxists and Socialists. This erroneous idea originated with Karl Marx and was undoubtedly useful to his purposes. In fact, the idea is nonsense. There has been a continuing, though concealed, alliance between international political Capitalists and international revolutionary Socialists — to their mutual benefit. This alliance has gone unobserved largely because historians — with a few notable exceptions — have an unconscious Marxian bias and are thus locked into the impossibility of any such alliance existing. The open-minded reader should bear two clues in mind: Monopoly Capitalists are the bitter enemies of free-market entrepreneurs; and, given the weaknesses of Socialist central planning, the totalitarian Socialist state is a perfect captive market for Monopoly Capitalists, if an alliance can be made with the Socialist powerbrokers... Apart from Gabriel Kolko, Murray Rothbard, and the revisionists, historians have not been alert for such a combination of events. Historical reporting, with rare exceptions, has been forced into a dichotomy of Capitalists versus Socialists.⁹¹ pg.8

Communism pretends it is the enemy of the rich Capitalists, but both the rich Elite and the Communist leaders are committed to wipe out Christianity, to wipe out free trade with monopolies, and to set up an Illuminati One-World-Government. Do you see they have similar goals?⁵⁸ Fritz Springmeier pg.36

Whether we regard the "Capitalistic system" as an evil or not, we cannot deny that the Jews were mainly responsible for it. In order to appreciate thoroughly the insincerity of Karl Marx with regard to this question, how is it conceivable that a man who set out honestly to denounce Capitalism should have avoided all

reference to its principal authors? Yet even in the section of his book dealing with the origins of Industrial Capitalism, where Marx refers to the great financiers, the stockjobbing and speculation in shares, and what he describes as "the modern sovereignty of finance," he never once indicates the Jews as the leading financiers, or the Rothschilds as the Super-Capitalists of the world. As well might one sit down to recount the history of wireless telegraphy without any reference to Signor Marconi! How are we to explain this astounding omission? Only by recognizing that Marx was not sincere in his denunciations of the Capitalistic system, and that he had other ends in view.⁴³ Nesta Webster pg.96

"Yes, it is a fact: the Mellons, Carnegies, Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Dukes, Astors, Dorrances, Reynolds, Stilimans, Bakers, Pynes, Cuilmans, Watsons, Tukes, Kleinworts, DuPonts, Warburgs, Phippses, Graces, Guggenheims, Milners, Drexels, Winthrops, Vanderbilts, Whitneys, Harknesses and other super rich Illuminated families generally get along quite well with Communists, who supposedly want to take away the wealth of these men and give it to the people. However, this is only double talk designed to bolster the superstructure of delusion that Communists are the enemies of all Capitalists. But Communists, like the super-rich families, are not the enemies of Monopoly Capitalism: they are the foes of Free Enterprise."⁵⁸ David Hill quoted by Fritz Springmeier pg.17

Why were these Illuminati capitalists treated like royalty in Communist USSR? The Illuminati created the Russian Revolution, and the USSR was their big experiment. It'd take several books to explain all their work & organizations involved in creating that revolution. Let's just simply consider the following large sums that were given to Lenin & his revolution by Illuminati Capitalists: Kuhn-Loeb- \$20 Million U.S. (& the Russians reciprocated this huge gift by depositing \$600 million in gold at Kuhn Loeb & Co.); Milner - 21 Million Rubles; J.P. Morgan - \$1 Million U.S.; J.D. Rockefeller - \$1 Million U.S.; William Thompson - \$1 Million U.S.; Warburg - \$36 Million U.S. in gold.⁵⁸ Fritz Springmeier pg. 365

As the case with Socialism vs Capitalism, both ideologies fail to serve all of humanity, and they produce massive inequality and loss of freedom. Historically Socialist-Communist regimes have been responsible for over 100 million deaths, and the only equality that it produces is equal poverty for all except for the One Percent and government. And then you look at how the vast inequalities that are committed by Capitalism/Cartelism, you have centralization of power in the hands of a few by controlling who has the money and power, and who doesn't, which has led to many people suffering and dying from that as well.

Technocratic Super Government (Scientific Dictatorship) The Final Revolution

Protocol 5:11 *We will so tire the Goys by all this that we will force them to offer us an international power, which by its position will enable us conveniently to absorb, without destroying, all governmental forces of the world and thus to form a super-government. In place of modern rulers, we will place a monster which will be called the Super-Governmental Administration. Its hands will be stretched out like pincers in every direction so that this colossal organization cannot fail to conquer all the peoples.*

Protocol 1:26 *On the ruins of natural and hereditary aristocracy we built an aristocracy of our intellectual class—the money aristocracy. We have established this new aristocracy on the qualification of wealth [capital], which is dependent upon us, and also upon science, which is promoted by our wise men.*

The ideologies that were explained above concerning the dichotomies of pitting ideological groups against one-another is the long period worth of “steppingstones” in order to bring about the Super-Government that the Illuminati has planned for world domination for their New World Order. The description of those ideologies and the history behind them were only covered above in order to give a basic knowledge of those ideologies and how they were created by the Illuminati. There is a tremendous amount of information and details that were left out. Therefore, like the old saying, ‘We now understand the history, the rest is detail. It's like flying over the Grand Canyon; you have now seen it, so if you want to, you can go back with a pack mule and a little hammer and learn whatever you can, because there is a lot more to it; but now you've seen it, therefore, you now know what the Grand Canyon looks like.’ Let's move on to the Illuminati's intended outcome, Technocracy.

Back in 1932, Columbia University in the US backed a new economic system designed by engineers and scientists that was intended to replace free enterprise and, indeed, Capitalism. It was claimed that the system could ‘rescue’ the whole world (though from what was not made clear). It was called Technocracy, and it was, in practice, intended to be the science of social engineering: controlling every aspect of human life. In a way this early manifestation of Technocracy was a blueprint for much of what was to come. The basic idea was that energy would be the new currency and that citizens would be issued with energy certificates which they could use to buy whatever goods or services they could afford. Goods and services would be priced according to the amount of energy that had been used in their creation. There were other aspects to Technocracy: private property would be

abolished (on the grounds that it was wasteful and inefficient) and education would be designed to do no more than prepare students for a lifetime of work – and their work would be chosen for them by the authorities. When he read about the Technocracy plans, Aldous Huxley realized that if these aims were followed, we would be heading towards a scientific dictatorship. He was inspired to write his most famous novel, called, *Brave New World*.⁹⁹ Vernon Coleman pg.29

In fact, the world is being actively transformed according to a very narrow economical/political/social philosophy of Technocracy, and it is impacting every segment of society in every corner of the world. Furthermore, Technocracy is being sponsored and orchestrated by a global elite led by David Rockefeller's and Zbigniew Brzezinski's Trilateral Commission.

Originally started in the early 1930s, Technocracy is antithetical to every American institution. It eschews property rights, obsoletes Capitalism, hates politicians and traditional political structures, and promises a lofty utopian dream made possible only if engineers, scientists and technicians are allowed to run society. When Aldous Huxley penned *Brave New World* in 1932, he accurately foresaw this wrenching transformation of society and predicted that the end of it would be a scientific dictatorship unlike anything the world has ever seen. Indeed, Technocracy is transforming economics, government, religion and law. It rules by regulation, not by Rule of Law, policies are dreamed up by unelected and unaccountable Technocrats buried in government agencies, and regional governance structures are replacing sovereign entities like cities, counties and states. This is precisely why our society seems so dislocated and irreparable. Still say you've never heard of Technocracy? Well, you probably have but under different names. The tentacles of Technocracy include programs such as Sustainable Development, Green Economy, Global Warming/Climate Change, Cap and Trade, Agenda 21, Common Core State Standards, Conservation Easements, Public-Private Partnerships, Smart Growth, Land Use, energy Smart Grid, de-urbanization and depopulation. In America, the power grab of Technocracy is seen in the castrating of the Legislative Branch by the Executive Branch, replacing laws and lawmakers with Reflexive Law and regulators, and establishing regional Councils of Governments in every state to usurp sovereignty from cities, counties and states.⁹⁵ Patrick Wood pg.4

China is now widely acknowledged (in academic circles, at least) as having transitioned to a full-blown Technocracy. It has the outward trappings of Communism left over from the last century, but it has now superseded Marxism and Communism, and has promoted it to other nations around the world. The China transformation was aptly predicted by Trilateral Commission co-founder Zbigniew Brzezinski in his 1970 book, *Between Two Ages: America's Role in the Technetronic Era*. He maintained that Marxism, Communism and Socialism were

merely the necessary stepping-stones to reach his “Technetronic Era” but were not themselves the intended endgame. I consider Brzezinski to be venerated on this point. A book was released by Dr. Parag Khanna in 2015 titled, *Technocracy in America*, issues a blunt call to implement a direct Technocracy in the U.S. He calls for the abolishment of the Senate, the replacement of the Executive office by a committee of co-Presidents and the surrender of the Constitution to the Supreme Court for modernization.^{94 Patrick Wood pg.12}

China is the fast-developing blueprint for the Illuminati control system. New Woke billionaires far from criticizing China work to support its psychopathic dictators in the creation of the very system planned for the West and the rest of the world. One Chinese city alone has 2.6 million cameras, and the country has a surveillance system that scans facial features to create a virtual map of the face in real time to be checked by AI against a state database. The same system is fast coming to the West thanks to the Cult and its Silicon Valley multibillionaire celebrity Technocrats.^{97 David Icke pg.334}

Here are 25 comparisons that make the proper distinction between Technocracy, Communism/Socialism and Fascism.^{96 Patrick Wood}

TECHNOCRACY	COMMUNISM/SOCIALISM	FASCISM
Endgame: Scientific Dictatorship	Endgame: Classless society	Endgame: National strength
Hates Communists, favored Fascists	Hates Fascists & Technocrats	Hates all types of Marxists
Has contempt for electoral democracy	Promotes electoral democracy	Has contempt for electoral democracy
Seeks totalitarian system by scientific methods	Seeks totalitarian system by communitarianism	Seeks totalitarian system by nationalistic submission
Relies upon cult of science (Scientism)	Relies upon cult of personality (Stalin, Lenin, Mao, Che)	Relies upon cult of personality (Hitler, Mussolini)
Promotes Scientism	Promotes atheism	Promotes a form of Christianity

Promotes cities, is anti-rural	Promotes rural development	Anti-urban, promotes rural identity
Replaces Capitalism with resource-based economic system	Managed Capitalism	Generally supports Capitalism for its own purposes
Despises Capitalism	Marx believed Capitalism was a necessary step to Communism	Viewed as a 'third way' between Capitalism and Communism
Apolitical	Mostly viewed as 'left wing'	Often viewed as 'conservative'
Racially agnostic	Stalin condemned anti-Semitism	Tends toward anti-Semitism and racism
Highly reveres intellectuals who agree with them	Killed intellectuals in their own countries, on multiple occasions	Killed intellectuals in other countries
Generally pacifist	Mostly killed their own citizens	Mostly killed citizens of other countries, plus Jews and other 'undesirables'
Controls people with the system/technology	Controls people with people	Controls people with dictator
Population: over-populated	Population: non-issue	Population: non-issue
Genetic cleansing, general population reduction	Ideological cleansing	Genetic cleansing, but selective

Universal Basic Income (UBI)	Stratified pay structure, according to the need of each citizen	Stratified pay structure, according to merit and value to leadership
Advances according to the advancement of technology	Advances according to the development of ideology	Advances according to the strength of the nation
Human conditioning to live within the system	Education supports ideology	Education supports nationalism
Global citizen, city-state oriented	Nation-state oriented	Nation-state oriented
Dissolves the state	Empowers the state	Empowers the state
Science knows best	People know best	People know best
Social engineers hide behind facade of science	Leadership easily identified	Leadership easily identified
<p>“Technocracy is the science of social engineering, the scientific operation of the entire social mechanism to produce and distribute goods and services to the entire population...” (The Technocrat, 1938)</p> <p>Eradicates profit completely and all private property,</p>	<p>Communism: Political and economic doctrine that aims to replace private property and a profit-based economy with public ownership and communal control of at least the major means of production (e.g., mines, mills, and factories) and the natural resources of a society. (Encyclopedia Britannica)</p>	<p>Fascism, a political philosophy, movement, or regime that exalts nation and often race above the individual and that stands for a centralized autocratic government headed by a dictatorial leader, severe economic and social regimentation, and</p>

<p>establishes a resource-based economy controlled by a scientific elite using data-driven scientific method.</p>		<p>forcible suppression of opposition. (Merriam-Webster)</p> <p>A political regime, having totalitarian aspirations, ideologically based on a relationship between business and the centralized government, business-and-government control of the marketplace, repression of criticism or opposition, a leader cult and exalting the state and/or religion above individual rights. By extension, Any system of strong autocracy or oligarchy usually to the extent of bending and breaking the law, race-baiting and violence against largely unarmed populations. (Wikitionary)</p>
<p><i>"We are building this global society without a global</i></p>	<p>Stepping-stone to Technocracy Zbigniew Brzezinski stated</p>	

<p><i>leader. Global order is no longer something that can be dictated or controlled from the top down. Globalization is itself the order.”</i> Dr. Parag Khanna</p>	<p>in <i>Between Two Ages: America’s Role In the Technetronic Era</i> (1970), that Communism and Socialism were necessary stepping stones to get to the end game, but they were <i>not</i> the end game in themselves. The final stage was to be Brzezinski’s Technetronic Era, which is Technocracy</p>	
--	---	--

From the horse’s mouth Technocracy was defined in a publication from 1938 Technocracy Inc.,

“Technocracy is the science of social engineering, the scientific operation of the entire social mechanism to produce and distribute goods and services to the entire population of this continent. For the first time in human history, it will be done as a scientific, technical, engineering problem. There will be no place for Politics or Politicians, Finance or Financiers, Rackets or Racketeers.” ⁹⁸ The Technocrat

Technocracy offers everything that the Illuminati needs in order to bring about the New World Order slavery system that they have had planned for centuries.

A one-world international government.

One-world digital currency.

Populations living in large high-tech Smart Cities.

Everyone tracked and traced and controlled by a social credit system.

The system will be controlled by Artificial Intelligence and regulated by social engineers that hide behind the mask of science.

Under the backings of the World Economic Forum, the United Nations and a bunch of unelected billionaires and officials, politicians and policymakers around the world are determined on creating a global Technocracy and introducing what they call the Great Reset or the Global Reset – a crude form of social engineering designed to manipulate and ‘own’ every citizen on earth. The world we know now, is just a taste of what we can expect in the future.

The aim of those following Agenda 21 is to create their own version of a utopia, a global Technocracy with a guaranteed income (Universal Basic Income/UBI) for every citizen and a system of reward, punishment and control modelled on China's social credit system. Global warming is the excuse. Once the Global Reset has been completed citizens will be monitored. Those who behave well will be rewarded. Those who fail to comply with the orders they are given will be punished and excluded from much of society. Agenda 21 is organized, legalized corruption.

The plan is to remove all signs of human dignity; with every piece of dignity disappearing too slowly for most people to notice. The people who have planned this coup rely on the mass of people being too busy, too distracted, too complacent, too lazy and too fearful to realize what is happening. And they know that they can ensure that those who speak up can be smeared, demonized and dismissed as right-wing conspiracy theorists.

The result will be that individuals will be forced to submit to the tyranny of a Technocratic state with so-called, self-appointed experts managing every aspect of human life. Our behavior will be controlled in minute detail, and we will be forced to be dependent on the State.

This is tyranny on a scale never known before, and the events of 2020 were planned to give governments an opportunity to force us to obey and become accustomed to a 'new normal' in which all individuality is suppressed, and the power of the State (and its self-appointed functionaries) is everything.

The fact is that everything strange, bad, restricting and destructive that has happened in the last three decades is a result of Agenda 21. All of those things which happened, but which seemed wrong, inexplicable, damaging, unnatural and unreal, were a result of Agenda 21. Most of them occurred without even the slightest nod towards democracy since the crucial decisions were made by individuals working for the UN, the EU or the World Economic Forum, by huge, powerful Non-Governmental Organizations (NGOs) with staff on million-dollar salaries, by quasi-NGOs and by regional parliaments and so on – none of whom was staffed by individuals who had been elected. Our lives have steadily deteriorated in every notable way. Health care, education, increased taxation (local and national), rapidly deteriorating services, reduced standard of living and increased corruption.⁹⁹ Vernon Coleman pg.49-50

The endgame has started. We must work fast. We are in the fight of our lives for they want to kill many of us and enslave the rest. Life will never be normal again unless we smash the 'new normal', deny the New World Order and reject the Global Reset. There isn't a single world leader we can trust. If we are to save humanity, we all have to fight as we have never fought before. We have to spread the word. We have to show people what has happened. We have to help them

understand the horror of what is being done to our world. We have to show them that nothing – nothing – that has happened is an accident. It has all been deliberate. The sleepwalkers must be encouraged to watch, listen and read the truth. Our lives are the stake in this war. The whole Agenda 21 fraud has been built on two lies. The first lie is global warming. The earth sometimes gets hotter, and it sometimes gets cooler. There is no evidence of any dramatic change in the global temperature – just fraudulent figures and lies. Inevitably, therefore, there is no evidence that man is responsible for any dramatic change. The second lie is that the world is overpopulated. It isn't. There is plenty of land and food for everyone. People starve only because the food that is available is in the wrong place. This isn't George Orwell's 1984. This is real. Orwell got most of it right. All he really got wrong was the date. Everything that has happened was meant to happen. I've glimpsed the future. And I don't like the look of it.⁹⁹ Vernon Coleman pg.43

The Coming One-Day Coup d'etat

A long list of prophetic works including Aldous Huxley's Brave New World (1932), George Orwell's Nineteen-eighty-four (1948) and the presentation by ultra-Zionist Dr Richard Day (1969) involve precisely the same themes as the Protocols. How could these people be so accurate that long ago? The Protocols are older than all of them. The Master Plan was already in place, and they were just putting that plan into their own context from their own sources. Therefore, Huxley's drug and genetic agenda is happening; Orwell's Big Brother state is happening; Day's New World Order is happening in all the facets and forms that he described. Research the United Nations' scam of Agenda 21/2030 to transform human society into a centralized global state to 'save the world' from the (hoax) of human-caused climate change and the 'Green New Deal' of the Soros 'progressive' Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez. They both demand the centralized control demanded by the Protocols.⁹⁷ David Icke pg.800

The Protocols talk about a one-day 'coup d'etat' or revolution all over the world at the same time and Richard Day told those pediatricians in 1969:

The bringing in of the new system probably will occur on a weekend in the winter. Everything would shut down on Friday evening and Monday morning when everybody wakened there would be an announcement that the New System was in place. During the process in getting the United States ready for these changes everybody would be busier with less leisure time and less opportunity to really look about and see what was going on around them.

How this can be done over a single weekend - and done out of Israel - will soon become clear. Protocol 15:1 says:

15:1 *When we finally become rulers by means of revolutions (coup d'états), which will be arranged so that they shall take place simultaneously in all countries and immediately after all existing governments shall have been officially pronounced as incapable (which may not happen soon, perhaps not before a whole century), we will see to it that no plots are hatched against us. To effect this, we will kill heartlessly all who take up arms against the establishment of our rule.*

Notice that the Protocol above says, “*To effect this, we will kill heartlessly all who take up arms against the establishment of our rule.*” This is in harmony with what Richard Day said as well,

When the new system takes over, people will be expected to sign allegiance to it, indicating that they don't have any reservations or holding back to the old system... We can't have such people cluttering up the place so such people would be taken to special places...People would just disappear.

This final revolution is happening NOW. It is called the Great Reset by the World Economic Forum. This is the New World Order. It is being ushered in by Illuminati organizations such as the WEF, Trilateral Commission, United Nations, etc. The political and economic ideology of the New World Order/Great Reset is called Technocracy. This calls for a one-world government and a technological dictatorship. The globalist (Illuminati) narrative has opened a new, and possibly final, chapter. According to NikkeiAsia, one unnamed Trilateral Commission member addressed the plenary meeting and stated,

“Three decades of globalization — defined as integrated, free-market based and deflationary — has been replaced by what will be a multidecade period of globalization defined as fragmented, not-free-market-based but industrial-policy based and structurally inflationary. This year, 2023, is Year One of this new global order.”

This reflects Brzezinski's early strategy to transform the world as he wrote in *Between Two Ages: America's Role in the Technetronic Era*:

“The nation-state as a fundamental unit of man's organized life has ceased to be the principal creative force: International banks and multinational corporations are acting and planning in terms that are far in advance of the political concepts of the nation-state.”

Welcome to the “new global order”. Klaus Schwab, founder of the World Economic Forum (WEF), stated in 2020, “The pandemic represents a rare but narrow window of opportunity to reflect, reimagine, and reset our world”. This followed my analysis that the so-called pandemic was Technocracy’s coup d’état that had been building up for over 45 years at the hands of the Trilateral Commission. In fact, I have argued consistently that the Commission’s original “New International Economic Order” was nothing more than Technocracy warmed over from the 1930s. It was Brzezinski’s Technetronic Era. It was the United Nations’ Sustainable Development. It was Biden’s Green New Deal – all one and the same and all strategized by members of the Trilateral Commission starting in 1973.

The WEF is thoroughly intertwined with the United Nations and vigorously promotes its Sustainable Development Goals. The WEF website states,

‘The COVID-19 pandemic has presented its fair share of challenges but has also offered opportunities. The World Economic Forum has assembled physical events for over 50 years, but we now have a unique opportunity to take the experience online.’

When Schwab says that the WEF is “reimagining the future”, he is flatly misleading. The future was already reimaged by early members of the Trilateral Commission such as Zbigniew Brzezinski, David Rockefeller, Richard Gardner and, Henry Kissinger (all founding members).

On June 3, 2020, Schwab wrote on the WEF blog,

To achieve a better outcome, the world must act jointly and swiftly to revamp all aspects of our societies and economies, from education to social contracts and working conditions. Every country, from the United States to China, must participate, and every industry, from oil and gas to tech, must be transformed. In short, we need a “Great Reset” of capitalism.

Now the Trilateral Commission, acting as quarterback, has relayed the call to the WEF that “This year, 2023, is Year One of this new global order.” In other words, pull out all the stops. The Great Reset has arrived. Execute the battle plan to terminate capitalism and free market economics.

As I have written, we are already experiencing a “polycrisis of doom” where multiple crisis are descending upon us at the same time. There is a man-made energy crisis that is warring against coal, oil and natural gas. There is a man-made food crisis that is warring against all traditional food systems. There is a man-made financial crisis that threatens total collapse of the existing financial system. There is a man-made military conflict between Russia and Ukraine that threatens WWII.

Any one of these pending crises could be seen as a “scorched-earth” policy where total destruction is possible down the ground level. If all four are unleashed at the same time, it would be the equivalent of atomic warfare resulting in a literal “dark winter”. Such a collapsed world would then be ripe for total capture and rebuilding into Technocracy’s dystopia.¹⁷ Patrick Wood

Invisible

Protocol 1:15 With the present instability of all authority our power will be more unassailable than any other, because it will be **invisible** until it is so well rooted that no cunning can undermine it.

The main reason why the Illuminati is capable of carrying out their plans, and the masses of people do not even understand that they are under attack, is because everything is done so covertly, and the people have been taught to believe that the puppets such as politicians are the ones calling the shots. Sadly, most people do not understand that their government is under full control of the Illuminati and that politics is nothing more than theatre, and that all the politicians in the higher echelons of politics are basically actors and actresses following the Illuminati script. Secrecy is the key to the Illuminati accomplishing their agendas. If the general population truly understood what has been done to them by their own governments and who was responsible for it, there would be an uprising unlike the world has never seen and the people would abolish the Illuminati and all their minions. The Protocols repeatedly emphasize the importance of secrecy to carry out their agenda. One way that they describe it is calling their power “invisible”.

Freemasonry

Protocol 4:2 *Who and what can overthrow an unseen power? For such is the character of our power. External (Gentile) **Masonry** acts as a screen for it and its aims, but the plan of action of this power, and its very headquarters, will always remain unknown to the people.*

Protocol 15:4 *Meanwhile, until our rule is established, we, on the contrary, will organize and multiply **free masonic** lodges in all the countries of the world. We will attract to them all those who are and who may become public-spirited, because in these lodges will be the chief source of information and from them will emanate our influence. All these lodges will be centralized under one management, known only to us and unknown to all others; these lodges will be administered by our wise men.*

*The lodges will have their own representative in this management in order to screen the above-mentioned **Masonic** government; he will give the password and elaborate the program. We will tie the knot of all revolutionary liberal elements in these lodges. Their membership will consist of all layers of society. The most secret political plans will be known to us and will fall under our leadership on the very day of their origination. Among the members of these lodges will be almost all the agents of the international and national police, whose work is indispensable for us, inasmuch as the police not only are able to take independent measures against the rebellious, but may also serve to mask our actions, provoke discontent, and so forth.*

Freemasonry has played a key role in the abolition of all ordered governments. Not only are Freemasons used to infiltrate into leadership positions and steer the direction of the countries, but they have also played key roles in organizing revolutions. This explains why the majority of US founders, Presidents, and Congressmen were (and are) Freemasons; and why Masonic symbolism is everywhere. The same thing has gone on throughout the whole world. If you look closely at those in key positions of power all around the world, you will discover that most of them are members of secret societies such as Freemasonry.

On July 16, 1782, at the Congress of Wilhelmsbad, an alliance was entered into by the Masonic Order and the Order of Illuminati which has had tremendous repercussions in world history. Adam Weishaupt and Baron von Knigge convinced the 23 Supreme Councils of Masonic offices to follow the Illuminati and their plan which would lead to the creation of a New World Order. The two thousand lodges of the Order of Illuminati that had come into existence almost overnight, joined the lodges of the Masonic Order in a world-wide organization that claimed over three million members. This is probably related to what the Protocols said when talking about their “*million-eyed international agency, which will be unhampered by any frontiers.*” (Protocol 2:1)

It was ideal for the Illuminati, because like the Illuminati itself, the members of Freemasonry were bound by secret oaths to not share secret knowledge. Freemasonry not only became a hiding place for the Illuminati, but it became a recruiting ground for them, and members of Freemasonry were enticed to join the Illuminati in order to gain higher degrees of hidden knowledge of the Ancient Mysteries. Freemasonry was not fully “illuminated,” but over the past centuries it did become a means to promote Illuminati agendas to society throughout the whole world.

The lodge system of Freemasonry was hijacked by the Illuminati in order to be a front so that they can hide within Freemason lodges in order to plot, and to recruit

Freemasons who they felt would make good Illuminati agents. The structure with its degrees makes for a good filtering system to monitor potential recruits as they move through the ranks to see how they manage the higher levels of oath keeping and the secret knowledge they have revealed to them. Most Freemasons have no idea that their secret society is being used in this manner. In 1794 the Duke of Brunswick, the Grand Master of German Freemasonry wrote a letter to his brethren recommending the termination of the entire organization of Freemasonry, due to the fact that it had been infiltrated and was being manipulated by unseen hands. He said...

I have been convinced that we, as an Order, have come under the power of some very evil occult Order, profoundly versed in science, both occult and otherwise, though not infallible, their methods being black magic, that is to say, electro-magnetic power, hypnotism, and powerful suggestion. We are convinced that the Order is being controlled by some Sun Order, after the nature of the Illuminati, if not by that Order itself. We see our edifice...crumbling and covering the ground with ruins, we see the destruction that our hands no longer arrest...a great sect arose, which taking for its motto the good and the happiness of man, worked in the darkness of the conspiracy to make the happiness of humanity a prey for itself. This sect is known to everyone, its brothers are known no less than its name. It is they who have undermined the foundations of the Order to the point of complete overthrow; it is by them that all humanity has been poisoned and led astray for several generations...They began by casting hatred on religion...Their masters had nothing less in view than the thrones of the earth, and the governments of the nations was to be directed by their nocturnal clubs...the misuse of our order...has produced all the political and moral troubles with which the world is filled today...we must from this moment dissolve the whole Order... Is there no one in authority who understands these things and realizes the danger both to the country and to individuals from these forces working for disruption and world revolution?

In 1798, Freemason John Robinson was invited to join the Illuminati in the late eighteenth century. After investigating the order, Robison declined the invitation and published a book called *Proofs of a Conspiracy Against all the Religions and Governments of Europe, Carried on in the Secret Meetings of Free Masons, Illuminati and Reading Societies*. He had this to say...

In short, I have found that the covert of a Mason Lodge had been employed in every country for venting and propagating sentiments in religion and

politics that could not have circulated in public without exposing the author to great danger. I found, that this impunity had gradually encouraged men of licentious principles to become more bold, and to teach doctrines subversive of all our notions of morality – of all our confidence in the moral government of the universe – of all our hopes of improvement in a future state of existence – and of all satisfaction and contentment with our present life, so long as we live in a state of civil subordination. I have been able to trace these attempts, made, through a course of fifty years ... I have observed these doctrines gradually diffusing and mixing with all the different systems of Free Masonry; till, at last, AN ASSOCIATION HAS BEEN FORMED for the express purpose of ROOTING OUT ALL THE RELIGIOUS ESTABLISHMENTS, AND OVERTURNING ALL THE EXISTING GOVERNMENTS OF EUROPE. I have seen this Association exerting itself zealously and systematically, till it has become almost irresistible: And I have seen that the most active leaders in the French Revolution were members of this Association, and conducted their first movements according to its principles, and by means of its instructions and assistance, formerly requested and obtained: And, lastly, I have seen that this Association still exists, still works in secret ...The Association of which I have been speaking, is the Order of ILLUMINATI ... abolished in 1786 by the Elector of Bavaria, but revived immediately after, under another name, and in a different form, all over Germany. It was again detected, and seemingly broken up; but it had by this time taken so deep root that it still subsists without being detected, and has spread into all the countries of Europe. ^{72 John Robison pg.6-7}

If it isn't bad enough that the Illuminati has infiltrated high echelons of government administrations and cabinets through Freemasonry, as we can see in the quote above in the Protocol 15:4, they have infiltrated law enforcement as well. The high levels of law enforcement and the justice (injustice) system has been highjacked and coopted. According to NYC immigration attorney, a Freemason, Rahul Manchanda, who was expelled from his lodge for "unMason-like behavior," had this to say based upon personal experience...

Not all frontline judges in the US are Freemasons but senior judges are. They ensure Freemasons are favored and verdicts follow the agenda. A judge will often blanch when he sees a Masonic ring on a lawyer's finger and will rule in his favor. Masons also network using secret passwords, hand signs and handshakes. Women judges are often members of the Eastern Star. Freemasons/Illuminati generally hand-pick federal and state judges. The federal judiciary is swollen with former senior law partners whose main clients were the big banks and corporations. These judges are

often placed on cases involving judicial or governmental abuse. They are generally wealthy white or Jewish males who went to elite schools with no real interest in civil and human rights violations. They go after political dissenters and opposition, silencing those US Citizens whom they deem to be antithetical or enemies of the state. Masons choose minority candidates as judges because, like President Obama, it is virtually impossible to accuse a minority judge of racism, discrimination, violating one's civil liberties and human rights etc.

The federal and state law enforcement operates in almost the same manner. While the lower-level field agents and beat cops are normally 100% sympathetic with the plights of the downtrodden, their superiors are selected to be exactly the opposite. Their superiors are Masons. Their betrayal of American principles is the sole factor in deciding whether they are promoted... As a dissident, your fate has already been determined by the Freemasons/Illuminati, and these "court procedures" are simply a cover for political persecution. If you try to complain to the various watchdog agencies charged with investigating misconduct by the police, (District and US attorneys, Judges, and Prosecutors such as the local Police Internal Affairs Bureau, the FBI or DOJ Civil Rights or Public Corruption Units, the Commission on Judicial Conduct boards, or the Departmental Disciplinary Committees regulating prosecutor attorneys,) you will quickly discover that even though the lower level investigators may be highly sympathetic, the higher ups in those organizations invariably have been pre-selected by the Freemasons/Illuminati. They will surely "shitcan" your complaints and investigations. They will most assuredly report your audacity to the offending officials who will most assuredly further retaliate more aggressively than before, digging your legal hole even deeper.⁷⁴ Rahul

Manchanda

Inversion

The coopting of the injustice system and law enforcement by Freemasonry/Illuminati allows them to accomplish the breaking of any constitutional rights of the people and to attack the citizens while protecting and enforcing tyranny by the tyrants. The justice system and law enforcement should be protecting the citizens by going after and arresting the tyrants, but the whole system has been inverted. Note, it is very important to understand that "inversion" is the modus operandi of Satanism. And this Cult, the Illuminati, is the Satanic

Death Cult that controls the world. They have turned everything thing upside down and backwards from the natural order of things. Their 6-point formula for abolishing all ordered government, private property, inheritance, patriotism, family, and religion is inverting all those things that are the staples of the natural order of civilization. By inverting those things, it completely turns the Godly order of all things into the demonic/Satanic disorder of things.

The Natural Order for society for humanity is total freedom. Freedom is a God-given right that everyone has inherited from the Creator. The ideal order of society is total freedom from any form of tyranny, whether it be from non-Illuminist monarchies or Illuminati controlled governments that rule by way of a ruling class. The ultimate goal for the Illuminati has been for the intensified centralization of all government (one-world government). Just because the Illuminati's aim was to abolish all ordered government does not mean that decentralization of government is necessarily ideal in any form. Most political ideologies of decentralized governments were created by the Illuminati in order to be a steppingstone for the eventual total centralization of power. Most countries during their founding, such as the United States, had Freemasons present at the drawing board table during the writing of the Constitution. Some were outright Illuminati agents, as Myron Fagan explains...

Now, here is something that will stun and very likely outrage many who hear this, but there is documentary proof that our own Thomas Jefferson and Alexander Hamilton became students of Weishaupt's. Jefferson was one of Weishaupt's strongest defenders when he was outlawed by his government, and it was Jefferson who infiltrated The Illuminati into the then newly organized lodges of the Scottish Rite in New England. Here is the proof. In 1789, John Robison warned all Masonic leaders in America that The Illuminati had infiltrated into their lodges and, on July 19, 1789, David Pappen, President of Harvard University, issued the same warning to the graduation class and lectured them on the influence Illuminism was acquiring on American politics and religion. To top it off, John Quincy Adams, who had organized the New England Masonic lodges, issued his warnings. He wrote three letters to Colonel William L. Stone, a top Mason, in which he exposed how Jefferson was using Masonic lodges for subversive Illuminati purposes. Those three letters were on display at the time in Rittenberg Square Library in Philadelphia but have now mysteriously disappeared. In short, Jefferson, Founder of the Democrat party, was a member of The Illuminati which, at least partly, accounts for the condition of the party at this time and, through infiltrations of the Republican Party, we have exactly nothing of loyal Americanism today.⁷¹ Myron Fagan

Inverting everything is how this Illuminati operates. They infiltrate governments and institutions and turn them into vehicles for their Satanic agenda. Everything they do is in rebellion to the Creator. They replace life, peace, and freedom with death, chaos, and slavery.

Left-Right Paradigm

In the United States and in most Western countries today, the political landscape in their governments are divided by multiple political parties. This has been done by design by the Illuminati in order to keep the populations in those countries divided amongst themselves (divide and conquer). The Illuminati must keep the people divided and fighting amongst themselves in order for them not to understand who the real enemy is. The Illuminati knows very well that if the people understand who their enemy is, and what they have been doing to them, and the intended outcome of a world-wide dystopian New World Order nightmare, then the game will be over for them and there will be an uprising, and the people will snuff them out. But as long as the people are fighting over petty politics and fighting over which puppet and political party they want in “power”, then the New World Order is going to continue to be put in place. And puppets they are! Presidents and Prime ministers are chosen by the Illuminati, and they are placed into places of power. The Protocols say,

Protocol 10:13 *To accomplish our plan, we will engineer the election of presidents whose past record contains some hidden scandal, some “Panama”—then they will be faithful executors of our orders from fear of exposure, and from the natural desire of every man who has reached authority to retain the privileges, advantages, and dignity connected with the position of president. The Chamber of Deputies will elect, protect, and screen presidents, but we will deprive it of the right of initiating laws or of amending them, for this right will be granted by us to the responsible president, a puppet in our hands.*

Protocol 10:14 *It is obvious that under such conditions the keys to the shrine will be in our hands, and nobody except ourselves will be able to guide the legislative power.*

More and more people are beginning to see through the illusion of political parties, yet the majority of people are still deceived by the illusion. For example, in the United States, there are two main political parties, Republicans and Democrats. The Illuminati controls both parties, and this is the case in most other countries. The illusion is, that the people get to elect who they desire to represent them. But

the problem is that the Illuminati has been infiltrating the higher echelons of political landscapes in all countries for decades and centuries, and they have been placing their agents into those places of “power” on both/all sides. As mentioned above, Freemasonry has played a key role in the infiltration, but there are other satellite secret societies that do the same, such as Skull and Bones. There have been other secretive organizations that were created in the 20th century that have played a large part in stacking the political landscapes in all countries with agents who have been groomed and trained for pushing the New World Order, such as the Trilateral Commission. The Council on Foreign Relations is one of those secret organizations that operate in the United States, which as Myron Fagan calls them, “The Illuminati in America.” The New World Order agenda has gained so much momentum now that the Illuminati has another organization that is pushing the agenda without the slightest shred of secrecy, that is the World Economic Forum. Founder of the World Economic Forums, Klaus Shwab has bragged multiple times about how his organization has “penetrated cabinets” in governments around the world through his Young Global Leaders program. All these agents from these Illuminati think-tank organizations and secret societies are not affiliated with just one political party, but they have put their agents into positions of power in all political parties. There is NO politician in the major network of Illuminized governments that make it into the higher echelons of political power these days unless they have been selected by the Illuminati and allowed/placed into those offices. Let me repeat, there is NONE. All of those politicians are members of at least one of these Illuminati secret societies and/or globalist organizations. The Protocols (2:1-2) had plenty to say about all of this, even before the Illuminati created a lot of these modern globalist organizations...

Protocols 2:1-2 *It is necessary for us that wars, whenever possible, should bring no territorial advantages; this will shift war to an economic basis and force nations to realize the strength of our predominance; such a situation will put both sides at the mercy of our million-eyed international agency, which will be unhampered by any frontiers. Then our international rights will do away with national rights, in a limited sense, and will rule the peoples in the same way as the civil power of each state regulates the relation of its subjects among themselves. The administrators chosen by us from among the people in accordance with their capacity for servility will not be experienced in the art of government, and consequently they will easily become pawns in our game, in the hands of our scientists and wise counselors, specialists trained from early childhood for governing the world. As you are aware, these specialists have obtained the knowledge necessary for government from our political plans, from the study of history, and from the observation of every passing event.*

A few years ago, when I wrote the book called *Handbook on the Powers That 'Should Not' Be*, I compared politicians to professional wrestlers. I said...

When it comes to the here-today-gone-tomorrow politicians, they are there only to give the illusion that the people have choice, and that their vote counts because they have the power to elect those in power. Those politicians are “small fry”, and politicians are really no more than just actors who follow a script. One of the best illustrations I have ever heard was by former governor of Minnesota Jesse Ventura, who compared politicians to professional wrestlers. Jesse Ventura spent years in the professional wrestling business prior to his time as governor, so he saw how both professions worked and he described how they are very much alike. In professional wrestling you have the good guys (the babyfaces) and the bad (the heels). When they are performing in front of the crowd, they put on a show by acting like they hate one another by fighting and arguing over everything. They are so animated and put on such an act that the fans get wrapped up in the show and are highly entertained. For many years before the wrestling business got publicly exposed as being a staged production, many fans believed that what they were watching was real competitive matches between wrestlers, and that all the drama and angles were genuine. Little did they know that these wrestlers who they thought were rivals and enemies were oftentimes buddies behind the scenes in real life, but most importantly they were business partners who were putting on a show. As Jesse Ventura pointed out, politicians act in the very same way. They put on a show for the population by acting like they are enemies, arguing and fighting over the issues, but in reality, they are business partners, and oftentimes friends who hang out at cocktail parties together. I once heard someone say that “politicians are actors who were too ugly to make it into Hollywood.” There’s a lot of true meaning behind that! Politicians are nothing more than actors following a script, and they are controlled, ultimately by the Global Cabal, through whatever Permanent Government they are positioned at. They only get to the high positions of politics because they have been allowed, and oftentimes groomed and placed into power by those who work from the shadows, from where the real agenda gets orchestrated. Those in the shadows make sure that they get men and women who are compromised and groomed for the job, people who will follow the script, either because they themselves are in on the globalist agenda, or by being useful idiots who are compromised enough to be pressured and coerced to be a “yes man” because they have skeletons in their closet to be used as blackmail against them. The late

comedian George Carlin appeared to have a very sound understanding about how this works, saying, "Forget the politicians. The politicians are put there to give you the idea you have freedom of choice. You don't. You have no choice. You have owners. They own you. They own everything. They own all the important land, they own and control the corporations that've long since bought and paid for, the senate, the congress, the state houses, the city halls, they got the judges in their back pocket, and they own all the big media companies so they control just about all of the news and the information you get to hear. They got you by the balls. They spend billions of dollars every year lobbying to get what they want. Well, we know what they want. They want more for themselves and less for everybody else. But I'll tell you what they don't want. They don't want a population of citizens capable of critical thinking. They don't want well informed, well educated people capable of critical thinking. They're not interested in that. That doesn't help them." ⁹ John Litteral pg. 33-34

Just like the left-right paradigm that uses divide and conquer within individual nations, the Illuminati uses the same technique on a world-wide scale, which I call the East vs West paradigm. This is used to divide nations and to create wars. I will go into more detail about the East vs West paradigm later when I get to the section of the abolition of patriotism.

Liberalism

Protocol 1:6 *Political freedom is not a fact but an idea. One must know how to employ this idea when it becomes necessary to attract popular forces to one's party by mental allurements if it plans to crush the party in power. The task is made easier if the opponent himself has contradicted the idea of freedom, the so-called liberalism, and for the sake of the idea yields his power. It is precisely here that the triumph of our theory becomes apparent: the relinquished reins of power are, according to the laws of nature, immediately seized by a new hand because the blind force of the people cannot remain without a leader even for one day, and the new power merely replaces the old, weakened by **liberalism**.*

Protocol 9:9 *In order not prematurely to destroy Goy institutions, we have touched them with our efficient hands and grasped the ends of the springs of their mechanism. Formerly these springs were in rigid but just order; we have changed it to **liberal**, disorderly, and arbitrary lawlessness.*

Protocol 10:9 *When we injected the poison of **liberalism** into the state organism, its entire political complexion changed; the states became infected with a mortal disease, namely, the decomposition of the blood. It is only necessary to await the end of their agony.*

According to the Protocols as seen above, Liberalism was created by the Illuminati to be a tool for dividing the population. The founder of the Bavarian Illuminati, Adam Weishaupt, pretended that his objective was "a new social order" and "social security" for the people, that was to be attained by "perfecting" human nature. The name of the organization he changed from the Order of Perfectibilists, shortly after its founding, to the Order of Illuminati, with the implication that its members were "enlightened", free or "liberal." The term "liberal" has since then been reserved for those who accept Weishaupt's ideas. Weishaupt was a master propagandist and realized that "liberal" as applied to his conspiracy would become accepted because "a lie repeated often enough, comes to be believed." The extent to which this was accomplished is indicated by the fact that the day on which he founded the Order, May Day, is celebrated throughout the world by "liberals", radicals, revolutionaries, and labor organizations in recognition of the fact that it was the mother of all revolutionary organizations dedicated to class warfare in the modern era.⁸⁴ Emanuel Josephson pg.7

Myron Fagan said...

Now, as a matter of further intelligence, a term used by the F.B.I., let me clarify the meaning of the expression, "He is a liberal." The enemy, meaning the one-world conspirators, have seized upon the word "liberal" as a cover up for their activities. It sounds so innocent and so humanitarian to be liberal. Well, make sure that the person who calls himself a liberal, or is described as a liberal, is not in truth a Red (Communist).⁷¹ Myron Fagan

The 'term' liberal has been redefined by usage and now refers to a leftist extremist. The word "Liberal" went through a similar weaponization as did the word "Anarchy". The root word is Liber which means "free" and early Liberals were similarly politically to today's small government "libertarians". Because the Cabal didn't want the public to know there was an option on the menu called: "free" or "libertarian", they used their control of the media to popularize the word to mean "leftist". The word "libertarian" is, in many ways, a re-branding of the word liberal after it was weaponized and hijacked. Many older advocates of freedom refuse to part with such a noble word and refer to themselves to this day as "Classical Liberals" to denote the difference.¹³ Etienne pg.54

The original truly liberal Left has been so absorbed by Illuminati-created 'Woke' that real liberals are today condemned as 'far-right' and 'Nazis' for defending basic

liberal values like freedom of speech. The label 'Woke' which this mentality awards itself is a serious misrepresentation of its origin and maybe, ironically, 'cultural appropriation' in the language of PC (political correctness). 'Woke' is apparently a political term used in African-American culture since the 1900s and relates to an awareness of social and racial justice. Its use by fake 'progressives', however, does not mean that although they claim it does. 'New Woke' means campaigning for the agenda of the very Cult responsible for social injustice of all kinds throughout what we perceive as human history. This includes the slavery and oppression of black and other non-white people and the oppression of most white people.⁹⁷ David Icke pg.320

In some places, "liberalism" is a term used in the Protocols that suggests freedom, but it is used in other places as well, as being the "so-called liberalism" promoted by the Illuminati, which is not at all true liberalism that wants true freedom for all people. Illuminati promoted liberalism gives the impression of the idea of being free, but it is laced with one of the tenets of Satanism called moral relativism, that says that there is no such thing as objective truth. This Illuminati ideology has been the main poison that has destroyed Western society. Most people today are moral relativists who rejects the idea of objective truth. Moral Relativism is the ideology that there is no objective difference between right behavior and wrong behavior, so human beings may arbitrarily 'create' or 'decide' right and wrong for themselves, based upon their own whims and preferences. In other words, that which we consider 'right for ourselves' is what is right, and that which we consider 'wrong for ourselves' is what is wrong. Since, according to the inherent and objective Laws of Morality, the aggregate amount of Morality present in the lives of the people of any given society is directly proportional to the amount of Freedom in that society. True Freedom CAN NEVER exist in a society that embraces Moral Relativism.¹⁶ Mark Passio The Illuminati introduced so-called Liberalism into the governments and institutions as a poison to destroy us all. Liberalism has more flippant mood changes, political changes, and simple changes in views that it remains an unstable entity. This instability makes Liberalism never to have a solid foundation, which is what the Illuminati counted on. Through Liberalism, our government has no solid foundation, just a tottering one.¹ Doc Marquis pg.104 For example, look at how drastically the political and social views of people on the left has changed within the last 20 to 30 years. Actually, even within the last 10 years I have watched self-proclaimed liberals go from being anti-war to pro-war almost overnight. I have watched society support social issues that they never would have even dreamed of supporting 5 or 10 years ago, but now they not only accept those views, but they are pushing warped/Satanic agendas on children, while thinking they are being virtuous, and at the same time not even realizing that these agendas come from the Dark Priest Class of the Illuminati. Within a very short period of time, Western society has become Sodom and Gomorrah on

steroids. It is only a matter of time until society completely collapses into ruin or God just outright destroys it. It always goes back to the Law of Freedom; that is, the more that a society is moral, the more free that it will be. The more that a society is immoral, the more enslaved it will be. When you look around you today, you will see that true freedom is spiraling into the abyss.

I don't even call people liberals anymore; I just refer to them as people on the Left. They don't want freedom for all people (which is what true Liberalism wants), only a distorted idea of freedom for themselves, while demanding that other people support what they believe or just have the power of government to enforce the use of coercion and violence in order to shut down and silence them. Western liberal states in the modern era do not behave like limited systems which derive their sovereignty from the people. Every day, they more and more resemble the kinds of unchecked, totalitarian regimes we remember from the Soviet period. If anything, they seem poised to become much worse.

This distorted version of Liberalism also works to cause division, the divide and conquer technique, the Hegelian Dialectic of thesis vs antithesis in order to bring about a synthesis. Unfortunately, the poison of Moral Relativism exists on the right/conservative side as well, though much less prevalent than on the left. But they use liberalism as the opposing side of the paradigm in order to cause dissention with the right side of the paradigm. Also, the distorted version of Liberalism that has been developed by the Illuminati has been developed in order to demoralize society. The Illuminati demoralizes society very effectively by getting the common sensible people to accept their (Illuminati's) inversion of reality. In modern times people have been socially conditioned and worn down to accept outright Satanic agendas that are the polar opposite of truth. For example, boys are girls and girls are boys; right is wrong and wrong is right; healthy is unhealthy and unhealthy is healthy; beautiful is ugly and ugly is beautiful; $2+2=5$, etc. Once a person has accepted that an absolute falsehood is "true", then that person has been demoralized. Once people are demoralized, then they become worn down and they feel powerless to try to make any real change for good. This has been possible by the Illuminati Satanic ideology of Moral Relativism.

Illuminati Behind All Wars

It is very important to point out here that wars are created by the Illuminati. In their own words in the Protocols, they create disorders and restore them anytime that they want. All countries have come to regard them as a "necessary burden" because of the power of the central banks, who funds all wars on all sides. They also show that if any country opposes them, that is, whether a country tries to print their own

currency and rejects going through the central banks, or they resist giving up their national sovereignty by rejecting a Globalist agenda, or whether a country attacks another Illuminati-controlled entity, then the Illuminati will “sic” their bully Illuminati controlled countries on them by orchestrating world wars and regime change wars. The Protocols admit this by saying...

Protocol 3:16 *At present, as an international force, we are invulnerable, because if we are attacked by one state we are supported by other states.*

They will do whatever it takes, such as assassinations or false-flag terrorist attacks in order to manipulate countries into wars. The Protocols say...

Protocol 7:2-5 *We must create unrest, dissensions, and hatred throughout Europe and through European affiliations, also on other continents. In this there is a twofold advantage... First, we will hold all countries under our influence, since they will realize that we have the power to create disorders or to restore order whenever we wish. All countries have come to regard us as a necessary burden... We must be able to overcome all opposition by provoking a war by the neighbors of that country which dares to oppose us. Should, however, those neighbors, in their turn, decide to unite against us we must respond by a world war... In short, to sum up our system of shackling the Goy governments of Europe, we will show our power to one of them by assassination and terrorism, and should there be a possibility of all of them rising against us, we will answer them with American, Chinese, or Japanese guns.*

Ideologies Created for Three World Wars

One of the most effective ways that the Illuminati has accomplished their agenda for world domination is by creating ideologies that divide the world population. On a national level, the Illuminati has hijacked and/or created political ideologies to divide a nation against itself, described as the left-right paradigm and/or the Hegelian Dialectic. This same Hegelian Dialectic is used by the Illuminati to create division on a world scale. I often refer to this as the East vs West paradigm. Hegel’s dialectic, which proposes one side of a conflict (thesis) be pitted against the other (antithesis) to create a compromise (synthesis). This formula-with the added element of actually creating the conflict has been used successfully by the students of Hegel, which include the Illuminati, Cecil Rhodes’s Round Tables, Hitler’s

Nazis, and members of the modern societies... In fact, many researchers claim communism was created by illuminized men as the perfect antithesis to the Western thesis of capitalism so that the resulting synthesis (the Cold War) would eventually lead to their New World Order.³⁶ Jim Marrs pg.252 The Protocols proclaim that the Illuminati developed these ideologies for their thesis vs antithesis...

Protocol 2:3 *Do not think that our assertions are without foundation: note the successes of Darwinism, Marxism, and Nietzscheism, engineered by us. The demoralizing effects of these doctrines upon the minds of the Goys should be already obvious to us.*

Darwinism

Darwinism is the theory of the "natural selection and survival of the fittest", which is of major importance to the Illuminati. In the Illuminati propaganda arsenal, the greatest tool for destroying faith in God has been Darwin's theory of evolution. The Illuminati have long known that if you destroy belief in God, people will cease to fear God or obey the Moral Laws of God/Natural Law. They then become pawns of the Illuminati, willing to serve money instead of principle, and carry out all sorts of iniquities, even murder. Because Karl Marx remained a relatively obscure figure in his own lifetime, and his ideology didn't spread immediately, something was necessary to make the masses more receptive, and this something was Darwinism. Darwin's theory eliminated God and presented life as a struggle for survival of the fittest. It was the necessary ingredient for the acceptance of a slave state, and of a cycle of crime, violence, destruction, revolutions and wars.³² Cornelius B

Marxism and Nietzscheism

Marxism and Nietzscheism were two ideologies that were created and therefore developed into the thesis vs antithesis in order to bring about two world wars.³¹ Myron Fagan gives an excellent summary of how this took place, and that this old plan was to lead to three World Wars...

While Karl Marx was writing the Communist Manifesto, under the direction of one group of Illuminists, Professor Karl Ritter of Frankfurt University was writing the antithesis under the direction of another group. The idea was that those who direct the overall conspiracy could use the differences in

those two so-called ideologies to enable them to divide larger and larger members of the human race into opposing camps so that they could be armed and then brain-washed into fighting and destroying each other and, particularly, to destroy all political and religious institutions. The work Ritter stalled was continued after his death and completed by the German philosopher, Friedrich Wilhelm Nietzsche, who founded Nietzscheism. This Nietzscheism was later developed into Fascism and then into Nazism and was used to foment World Wars I and II. In 1834, the Italian revolutionary leader, Giuseppe Mazzini, was selected by the Illuminati to direct their revolutionary program throughout the world. He served in that capacity until he died in 1872, but some years before he died, Mazzini had enticed an American general, named Albert Pike, into the Illuminati. Pike was fascinated by the idea of one-world government, and ultimately, he became the head of this Luciferian conspiracy. Between 1859 and 1871, he, Pike, worked out a military blueprint for three world wars and various revolutions throughout the world which he considered would forward the conspiracy to its final stage in the 20th century. Again, I remind that these conspirators were never concerned with immediate success. They always operated on a long-range view. Pike did most of his work in his home in Little Rock, Arkansas, but a few years later, when the Illuminati's Lodge of the Grand Orient became suspect and repudiated because of Mazzini's revolutionary activities in Europe, Pike organized what he called The New and Reformed Palladian Rite. He set up three supreme councils, one in Charleston, South Carolina, one in Rome, Italy, and a third in Berlin, Germany. He had Mazzini establish 23 subordinate councils in strategic locations throughout the world. These have been secret headquarters of the world revolutionary movement ever since. Long before Marconi invented the radio, the scientists in the Illuminati, had found the means for Pike and the heads of his councils to communicate secretly. It was the discovery of that secret that enabled intelligence officers to understand how apparently unrelated incidents, one such as the assassination of an Austrian prince at Sarajevo, took place simultaneously throughout the world which developed into a war or a revolution. Pike's plan was as simple as it has proved effective. It called for Communism, Nazism, Political Zionism, and other international movements be organized and used to ferment three global world wars and at least two major revolutions. The first World War was to be fought so as to enable the Illuminati to destroy Czarism in Russia as vowed by Rothschild after the Czar had torpedoed his scheme at the Congress in Vienna, and to transform Russia into a

stronghold of atheistic Communism. The differences stirred up by agents of the Illuminati, between the British and German Empires, were to be used to ferment this war. After the war would be ended, Communism was to be built up and used to destroy other governments and weaken religion. World War II, when and if necessary, was to be fermented by using the controversies between and Political Zionists, and here let it be noted that Hitler was financed by Krupp, the Warburg's, the Rothschild's, and other internationalist bankers, and that the slaughter of the supposed 6,000,000 Jews by Hitler didn't bother the Jewish internationalist bankers at all. That slaughter was necessary in order to create worldwide hatred of the German people and, thus, bring about the war against them. In short, this Second World War was to be brought to destroy Nazism and to increase the power of political Zionism so that the State of Israel could be established in Palestine. During this World War II, international Communism was to be built up until it equaled in strength that of united Christendom.

When it reached that point, it was to be contained and kept in check until required for the final social cataclysm. As we know now, Roosevelt, Churchill, and Stalin put that exact policy into effect, and Truman, Eisenhower, Kennedy and Johnson continued that same exact policy. World War III is to be fermented by using the so-called controversies the agents of the Illuminati, operating under whatever new name, are now stirring up between the political Zionists and the leaders of the Muslim world. That war is to be directed in such a manner that all of Islam and political Zionism, Israel, will destroy each other while, at the same time, the remaining nations, once more divided on this issue, will be forced to fight themselves into a state of complete exhaustion physically, mentally, spiritually, and economically. Now, can any thinking person doubt that the intrigue now going on in the Near, Middle and Far East is designed to accomplish that Satanic objective? Pike himself, foretold all this in a statement he made to Mazzini on August 15, 1871. Pike stated that after World War III is ended, those who will inspire to undisputed world domination will provoke the greatest social cataclysm the world has ever known. Quoting his own words taken from the August 15, 1871, letter he wrote to Mazzini on display in the British Museum Library in London, England, he said, *"We shall unleash the Nihilist and the Atheists, and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which, in all its horror, will show clearly to the nations the effect of absolute atheism, the origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens, forced to defend themselves against the world minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization,*

*and the multitude disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will from that moment, without compass [direction and leadership], anxious for an ideal, but without knowledge where to render its adoration, will receive the pure light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out into public view, a manifestation which will result from a general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and Atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time."*⁷¹

Banker Wars

It is a well-known fact that international Illuminati bankers have financed nations to fight against each other. Where do you think the countries get their money to buy tanks, guns, uniforms, etc., to arm their nation for war? They borrow from international bankers. International bankers have financed both sides of countries at war with each other. They don't care who wins, because while the nations are borrowing huge amounts of money to kill each other, international bankers make huge amounts of money from the interest charges that they make each nation pay. They also have the power to control the outcome of the war by simply cutting off the flow of money they lend. So, under the threat of war, international bankers have used their power to gain or increase control over governments. By keeping a nation in debt, they are in a position to demand a voice in the government affairs of the nation. Another goal which they have already achieved is to control all the world's monetary systems.²⁷ Alex Christopher pg.170 The Protocols have a lot to say about this, for example...

Protocol 2:1 *It is necessary for us that wars, whenever possible, should bring no territorial advantages; this will shift war to an economic basis and force nations to realize the strength of our predominance; such a situation will put both sides at the mercy of our million-eyed international agency.*

Machiavelli and the Medici Bank

Central banks have been the reason for most wars for many centuries now. It is all based on economics. Some people understand it, but many people don't because it is not taught in government schools, nor is it discussed in mainstream media or mainstream publications. It usually takes independent research in order to discover the information that is deliberately kept censored, because they do not want the general public to understand that their government is run by stooges who work for

the interest of the central bankers and not for the best interest of the country. The concept for central banking goes back a very long time, and one guy who understood it very well was a smart guy born in Italy by the name of Consimo Medici. Don Fletcher, in a lecture in 1991 at USC, described in a humorous didactic way the history behind how this happened. I will provide what he said in a very paraphrased manner in the following.

Medici started a bank in the year 1397. It was the Medici bank. He was the governor of Florence in Italy, and at that time it was a loose confederation of territories. And he wanted to control Italy. So, what he did was he loaned money to the prince in the territory. Now we all know how that works; if the prince can't pay the loan back, then Medici gets the prince's country. Have you ever seen somebody who couldn't make their car payment, and you have this little tow truck, and it comes out and tows it away? See this is called "kingdom towing" [laughter]. Ok, and what they do is they tow your country away [laughter]. Now we understand political science [laughter]. The process is called war. Every war that I know of that's been fought in the last four-hundred years have been over a money issues. It was never fought by governments or by people, it was fought for the benefit of banks; all we have to know is whose bank it is, and we can then understand the war. Sometimes they own oil. Now, so what happens here is that the bank comes along about the year 1500, now about a hundred years of this, the Medici's were conquering this and conquering that, and every time they loaned money, they had to have a big battle. So, they conquered an area called Pisa in Italy, and it had a finance minister by the name of Niccolo Machiavelli. Machiavelli was a young man who was put in exile on his property back in Pisa, and if he left his property, he was subject to be executed. Machiavelli wrote a proposal to the Medici bank, and he basically told them that what they have going with the bank is a pretty good thing, but it could be better. This is a pretty brash thing for this guy to say, because he could have been executed at whim. Machiavelli told them that every time they loan money and get one of these principalities from the prince then they have to have a war; and every time they're at risk, and every time it cost them a lot of money, and every time it's a lot of work. Machiavelli told them that if they made him the number two man in the Medici Empire then he would show them how they could confiscate every country in the world, and that they themselves would never have to have a war. Well do you think this got Medici's attention? So, they brought him in to see what his plan was. Machiavelli explained that they would introduce a concept of balance of power. He said to them, what you're going to do now is you're

going to loan money to two princes. That is, to loan money to prince A and to prince B, and the condition was, that the prince's had to repay the loan. And they couldn't pay it back with money that the prince's printed; therefore, the bank would run the money in the country. So, they would print the money and they would control the money, and then all the speeches by the prince now had to be approved by the bank. It was imperative that the mobs of people didn't catch on that the prince was no longer running the country for their benefit, but for the benefit of a bank. Therefore, the speeches were written by the bank and read by the princes. It's not always easy to find good speech readers. Sometimes they have to go to Hollywood [laughter]. And the banks now had the power to send those princes to war any time it chooses. Now, what I've just described to you are the identifying characteristics of the Federal Reserve in the United States. For the last 210 years is precisely what the Federal Reserve System has been doing with our government in the United States. It owns our government. Our government does whatever the bank wants, because you see, when the bank started printing money without any backing it was called a debt. And we the people pick up the interest on it. This is called the national debt. Why would we have a debt if we print our own money? Doesn't make any sense, does it? If you had a printing press in your basement, would you be in debt? It's not our press, it belongs to the Bank of England. Now we are in debt and America can't print its own money, the Illuminati banking cartel prints it. It's been going on since 1913. You may have heard about it it's called inflation. Six financial families control it. So, notice, what's been going on here, we now have a central bank, and this differs from a national bank because until the year 1500 all that was on the planet was national banks; there was the bank that was run by the government. Well government is not going have a debt to itself; so national debt was virtually unknown then. Now you see the bank is no longer run by anybody in the government; in effect it's probably not even run by anybody in the country. And now we have a debt, and it keeps getting bigger all the time.⁷⁶ Don Fletcher

Therefore, a central bank is where a foreign bank or a private bank can put a nation in debt, and when the nation is in debt, the nation is the borrower, and the lender is the ruler. Get the picture? The president reads what the bank writes. As for the Medici bank, they became very wealthy and very powerful, and they went into all of Europe. But the history is impeccable; they were the most powerful family that had ever lived on the face of the earth as a result of control through debt.

Meyer Rothschild and King Fredrick of Germany

Continuing with Don Fletcher's account...

What happened to the princes throughout Europe with the Medici bank happened with Germany and the bank of Rothschild in the late 1700's. Along comes a fellow in 1740 by the name of Meyer Bauer (later changed his name to Rothschild). He was a very brilliant man. And he, by the time he was sixteen had graduated from college. By the time he was 20 he was the finance minister for the king of Austria. And he understood that the king of Austria was in his position because he was the one with the gold. And he knew that all he'd have to do to be a ruler himself is to get that gold. And so he made some secret loans to Germany through a couple families in Germany, named the Kassel and the Hesse households, because a non-German could not loan money to the king. But through these German brokers up there he was able to loan money to King Frederick. And not long after King Frederick was in debt to Meyer Bauer. At this point a couple of things happened with Meyer Bauer; first of all the king of Austria realized there was no more gold in the treasury. So he went into self-proclaimed exile in Denmark. Just as the princes got in debt and their territories were under the control of the Medici bank, Germany found themselves in the same predicament. King Frederick would read these speeches and every time he'd read these speeches, he'd be deeper in debt and have more wars. And whatever Meyer wrote Fredrick spoke, and Germany was involved in war after war after endless war, and all the young blooded Germans who died, died over collecting debts for Meyer. But the only thing that was necessary was that the German people must never catch on what Fredrick was doing. Fredrick would get all this money because he liked to buy things. And Meyer was always there like "how much do you want?" And all Fredrick had to do was read speeches. But most importantly it was imperative that the people not catch on what was going on for 200 years. The German people were military people going to war after war, and all the young people dying in the battlefields. And that is the nonsense that's been happening in America for 110 years as well. The United States goes to all these places on the planet like Vietnam and Iraq, WWI and WW2, etc., you know, to protect ourselves from all these "bad guys".

Rothschild, King George in Britian, and America

Ibid...

Well, Rothschild did basically the same thing with King George in Britian, who had the richest country in the world, and a military that had not been defeated in over 300 years. But kings are always happy to get more money, So Meyer offered to give him some loans. Then time goes by, and George got in debt, and Rothschild went to collect the debt. George was not able to pay the debt. Then Rothchild took some time and examined George's expenses, and he discovered some interesting things, such as, back in 1620 a bunch of guys took off in the Mayflower and he did not see any entries for their taxes for their colonies. George explained to Meyer, that he was glad at the time just to get rid of them because he thought that they were more trouble to deal with than it was worth. But Rothschild told him that the solution to pay his debts was to collect taxes from them from where they had settled in America. George was ready to just send his army over there, but Meyer told him to just tax them and make it too expensive to live there, therefore they may even give up the land. And for the next five years George levied a hundred and twenty taxes on the colonies. Meyer explained to George that the way to repossess property is through taxation; if you want to get someone's property, you don't just beat them over the head because they'll come back and beat you over your head, and that's very messy; you tax them and they will say, 'oh here's my property' and they just give it to you. Meanwhile the founders were getting notified about the taxes, so they went to Philadelphia, and they had a couple little meetings called Continental Congresses, and they decided that they wouldn't pay these taxes. And so, as a matter fact, when the British wanted to tax the tea up in Boston they went and they dumped all the tea into the ocean. This was actually a very significant event. Now that meant that there was a debt. So overcomes the debt collectors over from England; they could always spot debt collectors in those days were very easily because they wore red suits. And the Americans had a very novel, imaginative, and creative solution to this problem, they shot them. Well, this is considered sort of a joke because here is an army that hadn't been defeated for 300 years, coming over from Europe, and a bunch of ragtag farmers, because there was only 4% of the people that didn't want to pay their taxes, and 96 percent said 'let's pay them'; it's not a whole lot different from today. And the four percent were like, no, we're not going to; we're going to get our

guns and we're going to fight them. And they fought them. The British thought it wasn't going to take too long. But there were some surprises. The Americans were basically private enterprise oriented, and the British were not. What the British soldiers would do if they won this war is they would go back to England and they would be serfs for the lord in the manor again; therefore, they were fighting literally for their own slavery. And so the guys over here in America, like Nathanael Greene, that is, Nathanael Greene and the Green Mountain Boys and so forth always were real estate guys. And so what they did was is they offered a package. They got a little presentation package for these guys, and they made a deal with any British soldier that came into town and produces evidence that he is a deserter, he will get an immediate title of 160 acres of prime farmland in the Shenandoah and Appalachian Valley. Ever notice that the whole East Coast from Maine down to Florida is sectioned into 160-acre parcels? It was given to the British Army. And every time General Cornwallis had sent an army, there would be another company missing. Have you ever heard the old phrase, 'suppose they have a war nobody came'? That happened, it was called Yorktown in 1781. The British did not have enough men show up, and the British was faced with an enemy that had never won a major battle, and was freezing to death in the winters, and was half naked and barefoot, and now for the first time in 300 years the British surrendered to this enemy. That's a strange thing isn't it; why did Cornwallis surrendered his sword to Washington? Because he had no troops. Again, notice this was not a military victory, but it was a real estate transaction. Therefore, notice how carefully censored this is from any government school course on history, because what it showed was internal control was more powerful than external control; and whenever that's shown in history and it's not taught, we now know how history textbooks are written so that when you go to school for 12 years you are so mind numbed with external control that you don't know anything else, and you've now been adjusted to not question authority.

Therefore, these guys went on and they designed the Declaration of Independence. They did not want to have any of those problems like they had over in Europe with any external control. They were influenced by people like John Locke, who was an old presbyterian over in England, and he did a lot of writing on this business of internal control. He wrote a lot of teachings on things like Isaiah chapter 22 verse 11 where it said that "God is my law maker, my judge, my king." The founders knew about what Oliver Cromwell had done back in 1640, when he took over and cut off the head

of king Charles; because he wouldn't give up his "Divine Right of Kings" thing; but there wasn't any divine right after he cut his head off. His blood wasn't blue, and it flowed like everybody else's, and nobody came up with this idea of Divine Right of Kings again; that was strictly hogwash that the Stuart kings came up with. He was the first king in history to be executed for violating the law. He had violated the Magna Carta where he'd confiscated the noble's property without a jury trial. He started what was called a Star Chamber court and he had regents and chancellors that he named, which was a tax court like we have today with no jury. To read Oliver Cromwell's history is absolutely staggering; he did the totally impossible thing, he beat the king and cut his head off. Therefore, Washington and the founders knew that it had been done before, and was possible, and that they were 3,000 miles away. They wrote up a Declaration of Independence, and it said that we're endowed by our Creator with these unalienable rights of life, liberty, and property; and they're given to us, the people; and the government is instituted among men to secure these rights. It was exactly upside down from what there was in all previous history. Before you had the government telling the people what to do and the people didn't even have any rights. But the difference now is there's a natural law. The Declaration talks about a natural law of man, which by birth he has rights to life, liberty, and property, and the government is there just simply to secure that nothing happens to this. But that changed in 1913. When you look at the progress that that concept created, it was incredible. So, in 1775 we had a war. Then in 1776 we have a Declaration of Independence. In 1787 we have the Constitution; and the Constitution simply put the Declaration of Independence into legal form. It was not a popular document because it didn't limit government, so in 1791 we had the Bill of Rights with limited government. The First Amendment says that government shall make no law establishing religion or regulating the anything thereof; they can't even regulate a church. And the second one says the government can't take away our guns, because it is so that we can protect ourselves against government. If they come to our front porch, then they can't take our property. It's very simple, they can't get the property if they can't get the guns. That's why there's a big emphasis to register our guns, because that's the next step to getting the property.

Early America and Banker Wars

Then in 1791, unfortunately they also started a bank in America. Two-thirds of it were the Rothschild Bank of England loaning money to its colonies. Americans were happy with these colonies, because they had defeated the British Army and everything; but you see, there's only two dangers that you have with your property; one is an army; and the other is a bank. The only way you can lose your property is war or debt, otherwise you are secure in your property. The idea was that government was to make sure that the war and the bank both couldn't take our property. That was supposed to be the idea behind the function of government. In 1791 they went ahead with the bank, but Jefferson didn't like this bank, and he introduced the clause where it had to be renewed in 20 years. Then in 1811, the charter for the bank was up for renewal; and his disciple James Madison said, 'no we don't want this bank', and they canceled the bank. They actually cancelled a central bank! Nobody had ever done that before! They just said no, we don't want it. Then, what happened in 1812? Yes, the army came back. Surprise, surprise! The army came back, and what do you know, we had a war. The war was over in 1815, because in 1816 they started another bank. Is that clear? Well General Jackson was so angry, he had defeated the British in Orleans; he was so angry about this that in 1828 he runs for the presidency, and in 1832 he canceled the bank. But then we had another war in 1860. Isn't that interesting? Well notice that there is a history we are taught that there is no pattern to history, that's just random events. Well, let's take a look at these "random events." What did they lead up to? Well, it says that there was a bank, then no bank. Then war. Then a bank, and then no bank. All the banks were British, and all their armies were British. Get the picture? What a "coincidence!"⁷⁶ Don Fletcher

Myron Fagan goes on to explain who these international bankers are...

When Mazzini died in 1872, Albert Pike made another Italian revolutionary leader his successor: he, in turn, was succeeded by Lenin and Trotsky, then by Stalin. The revolutionary activities of all those men were financed by British, French, German, and American International bankers, all of them dominated by the House of Rothschild. We are supposed to believe that the international bankers of today, like the money changers of Christ's day, are only the tools or agents of the great conspiracy but, actually, they are the masterminds behind all of it. While the general public has been brainwashed by all the mass communications media into believing that Communism is a movement of the so-called workers, the actual fact is that

both British and American intelligence officers have authentic documentary evidence that international liberals, operating through their international banking houses, particularly the House of Rothschild, have finance both sides in every war and revolution since 1776. Those who today comprise the conspiracy, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission in the United States, direct our government whom they hold in usury through such methods as the Federal Reserve System to fight wars such as Vietnam, created by the United Nations, so as to further Pike's Illuminati plans to bring the world to that stage of the conspiracy when atheistic Communism and the whole of Christianity can be forced into an all-out Third World War within each remaining national as well as on an international scale. The headquarters of the great conspiracy in the late 1700s was in Frankfurt, Germany, where the House of Rothschild had been established by Meyer Anshelm who adopted the Rothschild name and linked together other international financiers who had literally sold their souls to the Devil. After the Bavarian government's exposure, in 1786, the conspirators moved their headquarters to Switzerland, then to London. Since World War II, after Jacob Schiff, the Rothschild's boy in America died, the headquarters of the American branch has been in the Herald-Pratt Building, New York, and the Rockefellers, originally proteges of Schiff, have taken over the manipulation of finances in America for the Illuminati. In the final phases of the conspiracy, the one-world government will consist of the long dictator, head of the United Nations, the CFR, and a few billionaires, economists, and scientists who have proved their devotion to the great conspiracy. All others are to be integrated into vast conglomeration of mongrelized humanity, actually slaves.⁷¹ Myron Fagan

Federal Reserve

In 1913, in the United States, the Illuminati accomplished two things that led to the rape of the US Constitution, that being the creation of the Federal Reserve and the 16th Amendment to the Constitution. I will discuss the 16th Amendment in greater detail later, but it is important to understand that the creation of the Federal Reserve put the United States into full control of the Illuminati Central Bankers. Because of the Federal Reserve, they own America.

The Federal Reserve System is not an American corporation, and it's not a government agency. They called it the Federal Reserve, but it is neither federal nor a reserve. It is about as federal as Federal Express, and as much a reserve as American Indian reservations. It is a network of banks (5 originally, now 12),

headed at the New York branch, all of them privately owned, but made to appear like an official government agency. The original stockholders of the Federal Reserve were Rockefellers, Rothschilds, Warburgs, Russells, Morgans, Peabodys, and Reynolds – all Illuminati families.³⁷ Eric Dubay pg.71

Myron Fagan gave an excellent summary of how it came about and who were involved...

Now I will go back to Jacob Schiff's entrapment of our money system and the Treasonous actions that followed. It will also reveal the Schiff-Rothschild control of not only Karl Marx but of Lenin, Trotsky and Stalin who created the revolution in Russia and set up the Communist Party. It was in 1908 that Schiff decided the time had come for his seizure of our money system. His chief lieutenants in that seizure were Colonel Edward Mandell House whose entire career was chief executive and courier for Schiff, as I shall show, Bernard Baruch and Herbert Lehman. In the fall of that year, they assembled in secret conclave at the Jekyll Island Hunt Club owned by J.P. Morgan; John D. Rockefeller, Colonel House, Senator Nelson Aldridge, Schiff, Stillman and Vanderlip of the New York National City Bank, W. & J. Seligman, Eugene Meyer, Bernard Baruch, Herbert Lehman, Paul Warburg, in short, all of the international bankers in America, all of them members of the hierarchy of the Illuminati's great conspiracy. A week later, they emerged with what they called the Federal Reserve System. Senator Aldridge was the stooge who was to railroad it through Congress, but they held that railroading in abeyance for one chief reason. They would first have to plant their man, an obedient stooge, in the White House to sign the Federal Reserve Act into law. They knew that even if the Senate would pass that Act unanimously, the then newly elected President Taft would promptly veto it. So, they waited. In 1912, their man, Woodrow Wilson, was elected to the Presidency. Immediately after Wilson was inaugurated. Senator Aldridge railroaded the Federal Reserve Act through both houses of Congress and Wilson promptly signed it, and the Federal Reserve Act became law. That heinous act of treason was committed on December 23, 1913, two days before Christmas when all members of Congress, except for several carefully picked representatives and three equally carefully picked Senators, were away from Washington. How heinously treasonous was that Act? I'll tell you. Our Founding Fathers knew full well the power of money. They knew that whoever had that power, held the destiny of our nation in his hands. Therefore, they carefully guarded this power when they set forth, in the Constitution, that Congress, the elected representative of the people, alone would have that power. The constitutional language on this

point is brief, concise and specific, stated in Article 1, Section 8. Paragraph 5, defining “the duties and powers of Congress, and I quote: “To coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and the standard of weights and measures.” But on that tragic unforgettable day of infamy, December 23, 1913, the men we sent to Washington to safeguard our interests, the Representatives and Senators and Woodrow Wilson, delivered the destiny of our nation into the hands of two aliens from Eastern Europe, Jacob Schiff and Paul Warburg.

Warburg was a very recent immigrant who came here on orders from Rothschild for the express purpose of blueprinting that foul Federal Reserve Act. Now, the vast majority of the American people think that the Federal Reserve System is a United States government-owned agency. That is positively false. All of the stock of the Federal Reserve Banks is owned by the members banks, and the heads of the member banks are all members of the hierarchy of the great Illuminati conspiracy known today as the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR). The Details of that act of treason, in which many traitorous, so-called Americans participated, are far too long for this recording, but all those details are available in a book entitled, “The Federal Reserve Conspiracy” written by Eustace Mullins. In the book, Mullins tells the entire, horrifying story and backs it up with unquestionable documentations. Aside from it being a truly fascinating and shocking story of that great betrayal, every American should read it as a matter of vital intelligence for the time when the whole American people will finally come awake and smash the entire conspiracy and, with God's help, that awakening will surely come.⁷¹ Myron Fagan

This organized banking cartel lobbied and bribed Congress to pass the Federal Reserve Act which created the private Federal Reserve to back-stop and “legalize” the ability of private banks to create money out of thin air and lend it at interest. The process is called fractional reserve banking, and the basics of the swindle is that when you go to the bank to get a mortgage, the bank is not lending you another depositor's money. They simply create the money with a few strokes on the keyboard and the average person spends the rest of their life paying interest on a loan created out of thin air. If a bank gets in financial trouble and/or experiences a “run-on-the-bank” where depositors begin to pull their money, then the Fed steps in and provides the troubled banks unlimited capital to maintain faith in the crooked system.

In addition to the inherit unfairness of allowing certain companies [banks] the monopoly privileges of creating money, the process steals the purchasing power

from the dollars earned and saved by everyone else in society. As the banks create more and more dollars, the excess dollars begin to compete with the existing dollars in the market and bid up prices and simultaneously reduce the purchasing power of the existing dollars in circulation. This is the main reason why the cost of almost everything in the economy [housing, healthcare, education, energy, etc.] is going up when, absent the organized money system, costs should be going down as innovations and productivity improvements reduce the cost associated with producing the necessities and luxuries of everyday life. Not only is society being robbed by the inflationary theft of rising prices, but it is being robbed of the reduced costs and growing purchasing power that would exist absent the organized crime banking system. Absent the anomalies of hot housing markets and hot stocks, it isn't that the value of your home and portfolio are rising, it now simply takes more rapidly depreciating dollars to buy the same amount of housing and stocks.

The ability to create money out of thin air has enabled the banks to:

- 1) Buy, consolidate, and weaponize the media into nothing but deception and distraction.
- 2) Provide unlimited funds to a small handful of organized companies to consolidate their own industries and trade as a cartel.

The dollar is unbacked fiat paper tickets that are issued by the Federal Reserve. The FED-backed banks are allowed to create out of thin air using fractional reserve banking even though it is inflationary and steals the value of everyone else's money. Citizens' gold coins were stolen through forced conversion in 1933. Silver coins were stolen in 1965 and replaced by base metal tokens.¹³ Etienne de la Boetie pg.42

Constitutions Abolished and Replaced by a New Constitution

According to the Illuminati, the creation of constitutions was designed to be a stepping-stone for manipulating entire populations of countries in order to appease them long enough so that they could be transitioned into having their constitution to be abolished and replaced by what they call a "new constitution." The European Union is a perfect example of constitutional change in countries of the EU and the deletion of sovereignty. (See Protocols 10:13-17 and 11:2-3) Protocol 3:5 says...

Protocol 3:5 *We have included in constitutions rights which for the people are fictitious and are not actual rights. All the so-called "rights of the people" can exist only in the abstract and can never be realized in practice. What difference does it make to the toiling working-class, bent double by*

heavy toil, oppressed by his fate, that the babblers receive the right to talk, journalists the right to mix nonsense with reason in their writings, if the proletariat has no other gain from the constitution than the miserable crumbs which we throw from our table in return for his vote to elect our agents.

As we can see, it says “*We have included in constitutions rights,*” which means that even when the constitutions of countries were being written up, the Illuminati had their agents there at the drawing board. They knew that even though constitutions offered the people a level of rights and freedoms, it was not designed to be true freedom and equality, and that the “*so-called rights*” would still favor a certain group of people. But for the working-class, it would offer nothing but “*miserable crumbs which*” they “*throw from*” their “*table in return for his vote to elect*” their “*agents.*” Constitutions and “*rights of the people*” are easily ignored and made useless by “declared emergencies” that are carried out by false-flag events, such as terrorist attacks, so-called pandemics, mass shootings, wars, etc. Constitutions may initially appear to be effective at protecting the rights of the people, but they were originally designed, with the impact of Illuminati agents, to be eroded away through false-flags that allow for things like executive orders and “temporary” legislation that allows for power-grabs that never get relinquished. The goal of the Illuminati is to completely abolish all constitutions in the world, destroy national sovereignty, and replace all those constitutions with a one-world (New World Order) constitution, that consist of a ONE DESPOT RULER (3:16), one-world central bank currency, one-world military force, and one-world religion of Luciferianism (17:4).

Most Americans who scoff at the mention of conspiracy don't know their country was created by Freemasonry. Freemasons drafted the Constitution and signed the Declaration of Independence... The Freemasons provided Americans with ideals - civil liberties, equal opportunity and no taxation without representation -- which still are valid. But they were enticements designed to gain power. As you might have noticed, these promises were not intended to be kept. Politicians don't represent us. They are Freemasons and they represent the goals of Freemasonry, i.e. Cabalist Jewish world tyranny.⁶⁰ Henry Makow

Michael Tsarion explains how some of the Founders of the US were actually traitors and nothing more than British agents...

The Constitutionalist were guileful traitors whose attendance at the Philadelphia Convention was kept secret for an entire generation. Their document served to leave the "door" of America unlocked and ajar, so the country's foreign enemies could secretly re-enter in the days and years following the supposed War of Independence. The hypocrisy and duplicity

of the Federalists is responsible for modern neo-imperialism and advent of the so-called New World Order. In our opinion these men were little more than British agents, because King George himself - who declared eternal war on America - could not have done as much damage to America as their actions wrought.

Such a tyrannical future where property rights would be ignored, where a massive standing army would lurk unchallengeable, where Congressmen would hold office for life, where ruinous treaties would be commonplace, where Presidential powers would make Nero jealous, where gold and silver would vanish from circulation to be replaced by the worthless "notes" of a private banking conglomeration, where the States would be reduced to mere administrative departments of the feds, and where the grasp of taxation would actually reach into the common laborer's paycheck - all this was too fantastic to be even theoretically contemplated during the ratification debates - Kenneth W. Royce (Hologram of Liberty)

When the duplicitous Hamilton was asked why he helped draft the Constitution, he guardedly replied: 'My motives must remain in the depository of my own breast.' He was but one member of the Philadelphia Convention who secretly resented the independence of America. It is likely that he was directed and backed by British oligarchs who secretly knew how much wealth, through expansion, natural resources and taxation was available with the opening of America to settlers... As we said, the rise of imperialism in America is the result of the "door" being deliberately left ajar, so to speak. The enemies of America were able to creep in whenever they chose. And creep in they did, confident the country would eventually fall into their unworthy hands. They knew their agents were ensconced within the country to misuse their positions of authority within government and big business to gradually undermine the Articles of Confederation that guaranteed each and every American the rights they deserved. They knew they simply had to continue employing the "divide and rule" tactic to further globalist interests... Patrick Henry was one patriot who understood what was going on. He did not attend the Convention in Philadelphia, and said: "I smell a rat." He was dead right. But there was more than one stinking human rat loose at the Convention. The traitors referred to themselves as "Federalists" because they knew the people would think of them as servants of America. And they were right. Their smokescreen worked wonderfully. Today the misuse of words and terms continues.⁸² Michael Tsarion

Most governments pretend there is a “social agreement” between the people and the government [organized crime] under which the people are guaranteed certain rights. But the organized crime governments always break these agreements, and there is really no agreement at all since these one-sided contracts are simply forced on the populations. Ultimately, even the most oppressive governments pretend to have constitutions and declarations of “rights.” Abolitionist and legal theorist Lysander Spooner completely decimated the moral and legal legitimacy of the US Constitution in 1867 with *No Treason: The Constitution Of No Authority*, whose arguments are just as relevant today.

The idea that you owe up to half of your income to the government in overt taxes, cover taxes, and inflation, all because hundreds of years ago a couple dozen slave-owners on a continent of three million people wrote down on a piece of paper that they alone get to make up rules for everyone and steal the wealth of others is not credible. The US government constantly ignores its own Bill of Rights.

The Constitution of the German Reich usually known as the Weimar Constitution was the constitution that governed German from 1919 to 1945. It had all kinds of guaranteed rights [assembly, freedom of religion, press, etc.] all ignored. The “Stalin Constitution” adopted December 5th, 1936, in Article 125 of the constitution guaranteed freedom of speech, of the press, and of assembly. All ignored. The draft of the East German constitution, March 1949, in Article 8, guaranteed personal liberty, inviolability of one’s dwelling, personal effects, and papers. All ignored.¹³ Etienne de la Boetie pg.9

Make no mistake, the Constitution did protect certain rights in America, such as no income tax and unalienable property rights, that provided the incentive, for a period of time, for innovation that allowed for human ingenuity to create and invent things that took human civilization from horse and buggies being used from the beginning of time to founding of America, to automobiles, airplanes, and new technologies in a relatively short period of time. But this freedom at that level was short lived because as mentioned above, the Constitution was designed to be reined in and ignored at some point. That happened drastically in 1913 by the creation of the Federal Reserve and the 16th Amendment.

International Rights Will Wipe Out National Rights

The objective for the Illuminati is to abolish all ordered governments, therefore, they have been working on wiping out the sovereignty of every country in order to replace all nationalistic minded government officials with globalists and internationalists who are on board for the centralization of power. That has been the whole purpose for the creation of Illuminati organizations such as the Trilateral

Commission, United Nations, Council on Foreign Relations, World Economic Forum, etc. Those organizations have been infiltrating and penetrating governments all around the world. The Protocols says..

Protocol 2:1 *Then our international rights will do away with national rights, in a limited sense, and will rule the peoples in the same way as the civil power of each state regulates the relation of its subjects among themselves.*

The goal of a single global economy and government has been spoken of by the so-called elites time and time again, yet it is still to this day called “conspiracy theory” or “paranoid delusion”. I could quote these elites and their organizations all day long, but I’ll cite a few choice statements to make my point.

As former Deputy Secretary of State under Clinton and Council on Foreign Relations member Strobe Talbot wrote in an article for Time Magazine in 1992 titled ‘America Abroad: The Birth of The Global Nation’:

“In the next century, nations as we know it will be obsolete; all states will recognize a single, global authority. National sovereignty wasn’t such a great idea after all.”

As elitist and Fabian Socialist HG Wells outlines in his non-fiction treatise titled ‘*The New World Order*’:

“When the struggle seems to be drifting definitely towards a world social democracy, there may still be very great delays and disappointments before it becomes an efficient and beneficent world system. Countless people ... will hate the new world order ... and will die protesting against it. When we attempt to evaluate its promise, we have to bear in mind the distress of a generation or so of malcontents, many of them quite gallant and graceful-looking people.”^{100 HG Wells pg.111}

And how about one of my favorite revealing quotes from Trilateral Commission member Richard N. Gardner, former deputy assistant Secretary of State for International Organizations under Kennedy and Johnson? He wrote in the April, 1974 issue of the Council on Foreign Relations’ (CFR) journal Foreign Affairs (pg. 558) in an article titled ‘The Hard Road To World Order’:

“In short, the ‘house of world order’ will have to be built from the bottom up rather than from the top down. It will look like a great ‘booming, buzzing confusion,’ to use William James’ famous description of reality, but an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece, will accomplish much more than the old-fashioned frontal assault.”

Members of globalist foundations and think-tanks like the CFR have inhabited nearly every US government office and presidential cabinet for the past several decades. This includes the two dozen or so CFR members in Donald Trump's cabinet. Draining the swamp? Not going to happen. As Harpers Magazine candidly revealed in a 1958 expose titled 'School For Statesmen':

"The most powerful clique in these (CFR) groups have one objective in common, they want to bring about the surrender of the sovereignty and the national independence of the U.S. They want to end national boundaries and racial and ethnic loyalties supposedly to increase business and ensure world peace. What they strive for would inevitably lead to dictatorship and loss of freedoms by the people. The CFR was founded for "the purpose of promoting disarmament and submergence of U.S. sovereignty and national independence into an all powerful one world government."

The easiest method for the globalists to get what they openly say they want is to either conjure a crisis or exploit an existing crisis in order to "erode sovereignty". Before sovereignty can be eliminated on a national level, they need to undermine sovereignty on an individual level first. Actions within the US and nations allied to the US suggest an accelerated attack on personal liberties is at hand.²⁸Brandon Smith

The Chosen Administrators and Their Advisors

The Illuminati chooses all presidents, prime ministers, and political "leaders" in the higher echelons of governments all around the world. We are living in a day and time where most "elections" are nothing more than just "selections", and it is the Illuminati who selects who is going to be in puppet power. The Illuminati foretold that this was going to be the case in the Protocols, especially here...

Protocol 2:2a *The administrators, whom we shall choose from among the public, with strict regard to their capacities for servile obedience, will not be persons trained in the arts of government, and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the hands of men of learning and genius who will be their advisers...*

That section of the Protocol is spoken in future tense, which suggests that the Illuminati intended on fully controlling things like elections in order to make sure all "administrators" were chosen by them, who had the characteristics of ignorance of true governing, and who operate like hand-puppets and do what the Illuminati wants. Today, when you look around at politicians around the world you will see

the most incompetent buffoons in political “power”. Many of them have a backstory that led to them being placed in power. Every one of them are members of secret societies and/or Globalist groups and organizations. Some of them have been involved in an intelligence agency and/or the Military Industrial Complex and are usually more “in the know” than your average dime-a-dozen political puppet, such as Daddy George Bush. Some are chosen because they are compromised in some way or another and have plenty of skeletons in their closet, which makes them very easy to control (*for servile obedience*) by those who pull the strings. The Illuminati also likes to choose from those who have a background in speaking and reading from cue cards and teleprompters, especially in front of cameras. The Illuminati loves to use good speech readers who can convince, mesmerize, and manipulate crowds and television viewers. Therefore, there are basically three types of political ‘leader’:

- (1) those who knowingly work for the Hidden Hand.
- (2) those who want power for power’s sake and will do and say whatever it takes to secure funding and other support.
- (3) those who are not very bright and puppets of their Hidden Hand-appointed advisors and aides.^{35 David Icke pg.82}

The chosen “administrator”, aka puppet politician, gets selected by the Illuminati, and is oftentimes nothing more than just a figurehead that falls into one of the 3 categories listed above; but the Illuminati also surrounds them with their advisors who are basically their handlers who make sure that they follow the script written up for them by the Illuminati. Have you ever noticed that these puppet politicians have their speeches written for them? A wise man once said that “politicians are actors who are too ugly to make it in Hollywood.” The Protocols speaks of those “advisors” who are there to make sure that the political puppets are guided in the right direction...

Protocol 2:2b *and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the hands of men of learning and genius who will be their advisers, specialists bred and reared from early childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world. As is well known to you, these specialists of ours have been drawing to fit them for rule the information they need from our political plans from the lessons of history, from observations made of the events of every moment as it passes.*

In other words, these advisors are strategically placed within government administrations and cabinets to make sure that political puppets do and say the right things so that while the Illuminati agenda (New World Order) is moving further to fruition, the masses of people under their rule do not suspect that the

political puppet is not working for the interests of their country but for the interests of an International Cabal. And between all the social conditioning and indoctrination, still, most people today are oblivious to how things really run.

The Round Table and Secret Organizations

So, who are the “advisors” and “specialists” that are the handlers of these “administrators” (figurehead) puppets? Today, many of these advisors come from Illuminati organizations that arise from the World Economic Forum (WEF) (1971), Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) (1921), Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA, also known as Chatham House) (1920), Trilateral Commission (1972), Council of Councils (1997), Group of Thirty (G30) (1978), Club of Rome (1968), Aspen Institute (1949), and similar organizations, some of which are satellite groups that were originally created by a London-based secret society called the Round Table, which was established by the Rothschild dynasty at the end of the 19th century and headed by Rothschild agent Cecil Rhodes. This is one of the most important secret societies within the Illuminati. It is based in Britain with branches across the world, and it is the Round Table that orchestrates the network of the Bilderberg Group, Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission and the Royal Institute of International Affairs.⁷⁷ David Icke pg.99

Illuminati controlled governments all around the world are stacked with members from those organizations. Have you ever noticed that when a president gets [s]elected, the public is told that the president then chooses certain “experts” to work within his administration? Well, the presidents are only puppets, and he does not choose his specialists/advisors because they are chosen for him by those Illuminati organizations. It is believed by some researchers that the president himself is selected by the Bilderberg Group. Bilderberg sits atop (or near the top) of the globalist pyramid of power, devising, revising, promulgating, and coordinating the latest blueprints for their development.

Bilderberg

If the meetings of the Illuminati organizations such as the Trilateral Commission are super-secret and super-elite, the annual gatherings of the Bilderberg Group are even more so. Established in 1954, Bilderberg attendance is restricted to 120-150 of the crème de la crème of the New World Order oligarchy. David Rockefeller was long a big wheel at Bilderberg, and Kissinger, now 100, remains very powerful at the Bilderberg Group meetings.

Aside from promoting the same agenda as the Trilateral Commission, what do these Bilderbergers have planned for us in the near future? Economic collapse? A

new digital currency? Expanded surveillance state? Global food shortages? Energy grid collapse? Pandemic 2.0? All of the above? We do not know precisely, but we can get a general idea of the ugly agenda the globalists are pursuing from the policies their puppets in business and government are implementing, as well as from the propaganda being dispensed by their paid “presstitutes” in favor of more Chinafication of the world and less freedom.

Bilderberg boasts a small and select A-list of world movers and shakers of Big Finance, Big Business, Big Media, Big Tech, Big Pharma, and Big Government: Goldman Sachs, Deutsche Bank, Prudential, AXA, Google, Microsoft, Palantir, DeepMind, OpenAI, Shell, Pfizer, Merck, Bloomberg, The Economist, The Atlantic, Financial Times, Le Temps, NATO, the European Parliament, the European Commission, the U.S. federal government, etc. The group takes its name from the Hotel de Bilderberg in Oosterbeek, Netherlands, the location of its first meeting in 1954.

Trilateral Commission

The Trilateral Commission was established in 1973 by David Rockefeller, chairman of the Chase Manhattan Bank, and his chief foreign policy advisor Polish born Zbigniew Brzezinski, the director of Columbia University's Research Institute. The Commission was set up in recognition of the fact that such established organizations as the United States were moving too slowly towards the creation of a one world government. The Big Boys wanted action—fast! The Commission is made up of representatives of the United States, Japan and Western Europe—the world's industrial giants—and includes banking, government, business, academic, media and labor representatives. This David Rockefeller created and controlled elitist organization is dedicated to harnessing the resources of the top brainpower of America, Japan and Europe for a final push towards the establishment of a New World Order. ^{101 Des Griffin pg.326}

The Trilateral Commission membership comprises about 400 of the top-tier elite of power brokers in the worlds of finance, politics, media, technology, science, academia, military, and intelligence. President “China Joe” Biden has loaded up his administration with Trilateral Commission members, including Secretary of State Antony Blinken, National Economic Council Director Lael Brainard, Ambassador to China Nicholas Burns, Ambassador to India Ken Juster, International Monetary Fund First Deputy Managing Director David Lipton, Deputy Secretary of State Wendy Sherman, National Security Advisor Jake Sullivan, and Ambassador to Poland (and son of Trilateral Commission architect Zbigniew Brzezinski) Mark Brzezinski. Officially, they are listed on the Trilateral Commission roster as “former members” who are now “in public service.” Of

course, the most famous of the “public servants” who is on the Trilateral Commission member roll is former Secretary of State Henry Kissinger, the Rockefeller protégé who set up the 1972 Nixon-Mao meeting and the 1973 Rockefeller/Chase visit to China.⁷⁵ William F. Jasper

CFR, RIIA, etc.

In the United States, immediately after World War I, the Illuminati set up what they called the Council on Foreign Relations, commonly referred to as the CFR, and this CFR is actually the Illuminati in the United States, and its hierarchy. The masterminds in control of the CFR, to a very great extent are the descendants of the original Illuminati conspirators but, to conceal that fact, most of them changed their original family names to American sounding names. For example, the true name of the Dillons, Clarence and Douglas Dillon, once Secretary of the United States Treasury Department, is Lapowski.⁷¹ Myron Fagan Gary Allen, in his book “None Dare Call it a Conspiracy” described how the CFR created the United Nations...

This is the group which designed the United Nations – the first major successful step on the road to a World Superstate. At least forty-seven C.F.R. members were among the American delegates to the founding of the United Nations in San Francisco in 1945 ...Today the C.F.R. remains active in working toward its final goal of a government over all the world – a government which the Insiders and their allies will control. The goal of the C.F.R. is simply to abolish the United States with its Constitutional guarantees of liberty. And they don't even try to hide it. Study No. 7, published by the C.F.R. on November 25, 1959, openly advocates building a new international order [which] must be responsive to world aspirations for peace, [and] for social and economic change ... an international order ... including states labeling themselves as 'Socialist' [Communist].⁷⁸ Gary Allen

There is a similar establishment of the Illuminati in England, operating under the name of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. There are similar, secret Illuminati organizations in France, Germany, and other nations operating under different names, and all these organizations, including the CFR, continuously set up numerous subsidiary or front organizations that are infiltrated into every phase of the various nations' affairs but, at all times, the operations of these organizations were and are masterminded and controlled by the Rothschild's.⁷¹ Myron Fagan

The CFR is a private group not affiliated with the U.S. government but made to look that way. Just as the “Federal Reserve,” the name “Council on Foreign Relations” sounds official to the unsuspecting ear, and they even print a magazine

called “Foreign Affairs” to help pacify the organization in the public mind. But the truth is, the CFR is not a council belonging to the U.S. government and is, in fact, a secret society masquerading as an official organization. If they called it “Republicrats for World Government” or “Demopublican Global Governance Group” then the herd might notice. Even if they called it “the American Royal Institute for International Affairs” the sheeple might raise an eyebrow. This is the same reason our American leaders are called Presidents and not Prime Ministers, even though they are all royalty. Nearly every U.S. President since its inception has been a CFR member. And like Skull and Bones secret society, they always promote candidates from both the Democrat and Republican parties, thus ensuring a win for the New World Order.^{37 Eric Dubay pg.69}

The idea was, in order to get around the United States Constitution, it would be necessary to set up an organization in the United States under the direction of the Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA). The American branch was to be called the "Institute of International Affairs." Its mandate given by its London parent, was "to facilitate the scientific study of international questions." The Fabian International Bureau was to act as advisors to both the RIIA and its American cousin, which, in 1921, changed its name to "The Council on Foreign Relations" (CFR) These three institutions were set up with three main purposes in mind:

1. Do and end run around the United States Constitution.
2. To use these organizations to influence and deceive the United States Congress and the public.
3. To divide opposition to Socialist causes in the House and Senate by the subterfuge of "bi-partisan study committees."
4. Destroy the separation of powers between the legislative, executive and judicial branches of government.^{83 John Coleman pg.56}

Specialists Reared from Early Childhood

The Illuminati has been grooming and rearing their agents from their youth in order to solidify their network and their agenda for a one-world government. The Protocols says...

Protocol 2:2b *and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the hands of men of learning and genius who will be their advisers, specialists bred and reared from early childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world.*

Rhodes Scholarship

One of the early manifestations of this was the creation of the Rhodes Scholarship. Cecil Rhodes died in 1902 and left money to fund 'Rhodes Scholarships' for carefully selected students who were planned to be Illuminati assets (knowingly or unknowingly) to attend Oxford University. Myron Fagan describes this scholarship...

The Illuminati and the faculties of colleges and universities were to cultivate students possessing exceptional mental ability belonging to well-bred families with international leanings and recommend them for special training in internationalism. Such training was to be provided by granting scholarships to those selected by the Illuminists. That gives you an idea what a Rhodes scholarship means. It means indoctrination into accepting the idea that only a one-world government can put an end to recurring wars and strife... All such scholars were to be first persuaded and then convinced that men of special talent and brains have the right to rule those less gifted on the grounds that the masses don't know what is best for them physically, mentally, and spiritually. In addition to the Rhodes and similar scholarships, today there are three special Illuminati schools located in Gordonstoun in Scotland, Salem in Germany, and Anavryta in Greece. These three are known ones, but there are others that are kept undercover... All influential people trapped into coming under the control of the Illuminati, plus the students who had been specially educated and trained, were to be used as agents and placed behind the scenes of all governments as experts and specialists so they would advise the top executives to adopt policies which would, in the long run, serve the secret plans of The Illuminati one-world conspiracy and bring about the destruction of the governments and religions they were elected or appointed to serve. Do you know how many such men operate in our government at this very time?⁷¹ Myron Fagan

World Economic Forum

Also, the Illuminati, most especially through their organization called the World Economic Forum, is making this happen. The World Economic Forum is creating a tsunami of activists and operatives who are brainwashed with the dogma of Transhumanism and Technocracy, and preaching the gospel of the Fourth

Industrial Revolution. The World Economic Forum's Young Global Leaders, Global Shapers, and New Champions have gathered in support for the New World Order agenda. According to their official site, the Young Global Leaders is an "accelerator for a dynamic community of exceptional people with the vision, courage, and influence to drive positive change in the world". The Young Global Leaders claim to have more than 1,400 members and alumni from more than 120 nations. They say their membership is made up of business innovators, entrepreneurs, technology pioneers, educators, activists, artists, journalists, and more".

Klaus Schwab became the heir to Henry Kissinger's most important project, the infiltration of individuals and organizations in countries around the world with the aim of creating globalist-aligned governments built within the framework of an outdated and soulless conceptualization of American imperialism. As Klaus Schwab himself has made perfectly clear, the role of the Young Global Leaders is to "penetrate" the cabinets of national government to promote the vision of stakeholder capitalism and the Fourth Industrial Revolution.

Schwab also discussed the importance of indoctrinating the youth into his philosophy of a "multistakeholder approach". Schwab went on to brag about the 200 plus "collaborative platforms" started by the WEF, the Centers for the Fourth Industrial Revolution in a dozen nations, and all the other various ways the WEF has "infiltrated" the governments of the world. He also noted the five different areas the WEF platforms are focused on, namely, regional and global collaboration, nature and climate, the new Social Contract, industry transformation, and the Fourth Industrial Revolution (4IR).

The Fourth Industrial Revolution is another pet project of Klaus Schwab which was first announced in December 2015. To put it simply, the Fourth Industrial Revolution is the digital all-encompassing of the future, where digital surveillance is omnipresent and humanity uses digital technology to alter our lives. Often associated with terms like the Internet of Things, the Internet of Bodies, the Internet of Humans, and the Internet of Senses, this world will be powered by 5G and 6G technology. Of course, for Schwab and other globalists, the Fourth Industrial Revolution also lends itself towards more central planning and top-down control. The goal is a track and trace society where all transactions are logged, every person has a digital ID that can be tracked, and social resistance are locked out of society via social credit scores.

The Young Global Leaders are not the only WEF program aimed at influencing the youth. The Global Shapers Community is a "network of young people driving dialogue, action and change" targeting those under 30. Founded in 2011 by Klaus

Schwab, this organization focuses on “empowering young people” to play an active role in “shaping local, regional and global agendas”.

Members of the Global Shapers do this by forming “city-based hubs” where they are able to launch projects focused on advancing the goals of the WEF and the United Nations Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs). The WEF claims they have more than 15,000 Global Shapers in 500 city-based hubs in 150 countries and territories. These hubs are supported by “significant financial and in-kind contributions” from the WEF, including “staff time, technology tools and opportunities to interact and collaborate with its membership network”.

Another WEF program held a gathering titled “New Champion Dialogues 2022” with the subtitle of “Navigating Uncertainty”. The “New Champions Dialogues” were a virtual gathering of business leaders, government, and civil society for “high-level dialogues and action-oriented discussions to move critical collaborations forward despite ongoing global uncertainty”.

New Champions continued the focus on influencing entrepreneurs and businesses to align with the WEF Great Reset agenda. By working to influence entrepreneurs and corporations to adopt the various standards promoted by the WEF (ESG, for example) they are able to work around national governments.

Overall, like the Young Global Leaders program, the Global Shapers and New Champions represent another piece of the globalist octopus which has become quite effective at penetrating and manipulating world governments.²⁹ Derrick Broze

Executive Orders

Another way that the Illuminati abolishes existing constitutions is the creation of things like executive orders by giving presidents, who they admit answer to the them (Illuminati), which gives him power to make laws, which under the Constitution is illegal. One section in the Protocols points to that...

Protocol 10:16 *Under our guidance the president will interpret in ambiguous ways such existing laws as it is possible so to interpret. Moreover, he will annul them when the need is pointed out to him by us: he will also have the right to propose temporary laws and even modifications in the constitutional work of government, alleging as the motive for so doing the demands of the welfare of the country.*

This passage clearly predicts the use of executive orders. Executive orders are for the agenda of the Illuminati to advance the New World Order. Going back to the time of the US president Richard Nixon, executive orders can place into effect at

any second and for any reason alone, without the consent of Congress or the Supreme Court. Because of that, presidents do not even need to wait for a real emergency; he can declare one at any time and freeze everything. And the Congress and the States are powerless to prevent such an executive dictatorship (not that they would). Presidents are nothing but puppets of the Illuminati, as is indicated by this passage, "*The president will, at our discretion*". This is no surprise when you research the Illuminati and find that they place their agents into political power all around the world. Now, almost every single high-level politician is a member of some kind of Illuminati secret society, such as Freemasonry, Skull and Bones, and so on.

ESSAY#2

ABOLITION OF ALL PRIVATE PROPERTY

The taking away of a person's ability to be an independent landowner or other personal property is another step in the Illuminati's six-part plan. They will, according to the Protocols

- 1) Create conditions in which uncontrolled mobs can loot at will (Protocol 3:11). This tactic is seen with orchestrated riots when law enforcement stands by and watches rioters destroy private businesses. So-called anarchist groups such as those funded by Illuminati minions like George Soros are used to destroy private property and businesses.
- 2) Loading lands with so many taxes that debts will skyrocket, thereby the land will be forfeited to the State (Protocol 6:7). Think about how many farmers have already been put out of business, purposely by the governments, because of the burden of land taxes.
- 3) The rich will pay the State in order to keep whatever property they may already have (Protocol 20:3).¹ Doc Marquis pg.107-108

Protocol 1:23 *In politics it is necessary to seize the property of others without hesitation if in so doing we attain submission and power.*

Protocol 3:11 *These crowds will gladly shed the blood of those of whom they, in the simplicity of their ignorance, have been jealous since childhood and whose property they will then be able to loot.*

Protocol 6:4 *The aristocracy of the Goys as a political force is dead. We do not need to take it into consideration; but as land-owners they are harmful to us because they can be independent in their resources of life. For this reason we must deprive them of their land at any cost. To attain this object, the best method is to increase land taxes—the indebtedness of the land. These measures will keep land ownership in subjection.*

Protocol 20:3 *In our government the sovereign will have the legal fabrication of owning everything in his kingdom (which is easily put into practice), and can resort to legal confiscation of all money in order to regulate its circulation throughout the country. Consequently, the best method of taxation is the levying of a progressive tax on property. Taxes will thus be paid without difficulty or ruin in respective proportion to the amount of property owned. The rich must realize that it is their duty to give a part of their surplus wealth for the benefit of the country as a whole, because the government guarantees inviolability of the remaining part of their property and the right of honest gain. I say honest because the control of property will prevent legal theft.*

For the purpose of stealthily robbing peoples of their wealth when they refused to voluntarily renounce it, Adam Weishaupt conceived of devices for confiscating all wealth by taxation. He advocated a progressive income tax and an even more confiscatory inheritance tax that would bar transmission of wealth and concentrate it in the hands of himself as ruler. He urged the abolition of private property in any form; government ownership of industry, banking and commerce; the complete regimentation and enslavement of labor. ^{84 Emanuel Josephson pg.10-11}

In the early 1800's, the Illuminati created an organization called the League of the Just, later to be called the League of the Communists. And their plan was to come up with a program that would have people all over the world voluntarily give up their property to the bank. And this of course took some serious thinking. This took many years of talking and planning and so forth. And finally, by 1841, there was a fellow in the United States, in New York by the name of Clinton Roosevelt. Clinton Roosevelt came up with a plan that he thought would enable this bank to control all the property in the world. And he put it in a little booklet, and he mailed it over to the Bank of England; and his plan called for, number one, the abolition of all private property. He said this would be done in the next nine platforms.

1. Abolition of private property.
2. Heavy progressive income tax.
3. Abolition of rights of inheritance.
4. Confiscation of the property of [tax] rebels.
5. Central bank.
6. Government ownership of communication and transportation.
7. Government ownership of factories and agriculture.

8. Government control of labor.
9. Corporate farms; regional planning.
10. Government control of education.

Abolish Private Property Through Taxation

The first platform would be a heavy progressive graduated income tax, which would be so that when someone would make any money, then he couldn't keep it. The next one would be an inheritance tax, so if he had any property, then he couldn't give it to the next generation; it would have to be given back to the government which is controlled by the bank. The fourth platform was a confiscation of all property of rebels. The rebel was identified as anyone who doesn't pay the previous two taxes. The next platform was that there would be a Central bank. The Central bank would have to go in and print the money; it wouldn't be printed from inside the country.⁷⁶ Don Fletcher

While the Communists would banish ownership of private property outright, the Socialists chose the stealthy sneaking course of taxing private property rights out of existence. The same goes for the abolition of inheritance. (Again, the Communists would banish it outright, the Socialist by means of inheritance tax laws).⁸³ John Coleman pg.58

Let's see what we have in America today. In Idaho alone, held "in trust" by either the state or the Federal government. If you or I want to use that land, we have to go to the appropriate agency and rent it, pay royalties on anything we remove from it, or pay "use fees" if all we want to do is go camping. This money goes into the state or Federal treasury.

Besides renting public lands, there are taxes on private property. Using Idaho as our example, if 64% is "public" land, then 36% must be "private" land, right?

Wrong! The state levies a property tax on such "private" land, and if you don't pay, orders a tax sale and you lose the land. Doesn't it sound like the term "property owner" really means "property renter"?

The conclusion is clear: We've lost our right to property in land in allodial freehold and have been reduced to nothing more than feudal serfs, living on the king's land and paying our land use fees in the form of taxes. Can anyone argue that the First Plank of the Communist Manifesto has not been installed in the United States?¹⁰⁵

George Gordon

Roman Empire Abolished Private Property Through Taxation

As I describe in this book, the Illuminati is ultimately in the hands of the Cult that has been around for millennia. They used the same tactics even during the days of the old Roman Empire. Des Griffin, in his book called *Descent Into Slavery*, he described how the Roman Empire fell in many of the same ways as the Illuminati is causing the fall of the Western countries today. They brought about the abolition of all private property through heavy taxation. He said...

As problems continued to grow, the Roman government came up with another answer—more government! This vast bureaucracy could lead only to one thing - HIGHER TAXES. "There were land taxes, property taxes, occupation taxes, poll taxes." As a result, "the heart was taken out of the enterprising men." Eventually the tax burden became so unbearable that the tenants left the farms, and the merchants forsook their businesses. At this point "the government intervened and bound the tenants to the soil [the beginning of serfdom] and the businessmen and the workmen to their occupations and trades. Private enterprise was crushed, and the State was forced to take over many kinds of business to keep the machine running. "This led to still further strangling taxation with repeated devaluations of the currency that fatally weakened the middle class and decimated its natural leaders. The attempt to cure the resulting disorder with the complete regimentation of the totalitarian state merely gave a temporary check to the progressive decay. Disintegration followed the stifling of initiative... The incredible parallels that exist between ancient Roman society and our modern American society cannot be denied.¹⁰¹ Des Griffin pg.5

Abolish Private Property Through Banking

The scam of Central banking is one of the greatest forms of taking away real wealth by using money printed out of thin air. Yet money is an illusion, another hoax. Illuminati control of governments which has allowed laws to be passed to hand power over global society to the Illuminati-controlled banking and financial system. This is founded on fractional reserve lending which means private banks owned by Illuminati families can 'lend' money that doesn't exist called 'credit' and charge interest on it. They can lend some nine or ten times more than they actually have (much more in truth with other manipulations) and charge interest on the lot – charge interest on illusory 'credit' that has not, does not and will never exist. Put a dollar in a bank and it can lend that dollar multiple times and charge interest on every loan. People think they are borrowing 'money' from banks when it's only a conjuring trick on the balance sheet. 'We will loan you the money to buy a house'

really means we will create credit out of nothing against the value of the house and we will retain ownership until you pay us back – with interest. People and families are being thrown on the street for not being able to pay back ‘money’ that has not, does not and will ever exist, and so could not have been ‘lent’ in the first place. Illuminati bloodline banks are ‘lending’ you an illusion that only has value because people believe that it does. In return bankers get the collateral of your house, land, vehicle or business. If you fail with the payments and interest because you lose your job the bank takes your home as we have seen with the mass foreclosures since the crash of 2008. One-percent of humanity (largely Illuminati families) own some 50 percent of the world’s wealth. This has been made possible by centuries of swapping created-out-of-nothing credit (money that doesn’t exist) for wealth that does exist – property, land, businesses and resources. Give a man a gun and he can rob a bank. Give a man a bank and he can rob the world. Give a man control of the banking system and he can own the world. Nathan Rothschild (1777- 1836), who built the family empire in Britain, said, “I care not what puppet is placed upon the throne of England to rule the Empire on which the sun never sets. The man who controls Britain’s money supply controls the British Empire and I control the British money supply.”

The Illuminati owns and controls the banking system and through the Web apparently different organizations like the World Bank, International Monetary Fund (IMF), European Central Bank (ECB) and national central banks are simultaneously coordinated to the same end even though they appear in the public arena to be operating independently. One of the prime vehicles for this coordination is the Bank for International Settlements in Basle, Switzerland, a private organization established in 1930 by Illuminati families (notably the Rothschilds and Rockefellers) where the heads of national central banks meet regularly outside of governments to agree collective policy (be told what it is). Money overwhelmingly comes into circulation not through governments but through private banks, making loans of non-existent credit and credit is debt. The very unit of exchange that we call money starts out from its very ‘creation’ as a debt. Money is created as a debt and debt = control. This domination by the Illuminati banking system over the creation of the currency allows them to decide how much ‘money’ is in circulation by how much illusory credit they chose to ‘loan’. Booms and busts are created at will by increasing or decreasing the amount of theoretical ‘money’ in circulation that is available for people to spend. Interest rates are manipulated to the same outcome. This is the ever-recurring sequence:

- (1) issue lots of credit and get lots of people and businesses in debt to money that doesn’t exist.
- (2) dramatically decrease the money in circulation by reducing the number of loans and/or increasing interest rates to trigger an “economic downturn”.

(3) steal all the real wealth that you have taken as collateral when your debtors can't repay the credit "loan" plus interest.

That's another thing - the interest. Banks only "create" and "lend" the amount you have agreed to borrow, but you are repaying that figure plus interest. The interest is never created and so there is never even nearly enough money in circulation, theoretical or otherwise, to pay back all the outstanding debt in the form of principle and interest. People losing their homes, land, businesses and livelihoods is built into the very structure of the financial system on purpose. This is less obvious during a boom with lots of money in circulation but becomes painfully apparent when the money supply is curtailed."⁶¹ David Icke pg.491-494

The source of much of government's (organized crime's) power is the ability to force the citizenry to use monopoly money, which the government and its agents/allies in banking are allowed to manufacture out of thin air using fractional reserve banking while other forms of currency, like silver and gold, and private cryptocurrencies are banned. This allows the ruling class to buy up and consolidate industry and keeps the population poor by quietly stealing the value of what they earn and save through inflation. Private banks were allowed to create money out of thin air even though the practice is inherently inflationary and steals the value out of everyone else's money. ¹³ Etienne de la Boetie pg.25

Example of How the Illuminati Bankers Caused Inflation During WWI

Carroll Quigley, an acknowledged 'insider,' who boasts of having had access to the "papers, and secret records" of the Round Table Groups (Illuminati) in the early 60's (p. 950) makes some enlightening statements in his book *Tragedy And Hope* on the International Bankers: "The history of the last century shows that. . . the advice given to governments by bankers [who, as we have seen, control the governments] like the advice they gave to industrialists, was consistently good for bankers, but was often disastrous for governments, businessmen, and the people generally. Such advice could be enforced if necessary by manipulation of exchanges, gold flows, discount rates, and even levels of business activity" (p. 62).⁸⁹

Please note that this is not the claim of a 'conspiracy nut' but is a plain statement of fact by a recognized 'insider.' Quigley then reveals the methods used by the International Bankers to milk every ounce of advantage from the war which their manipulations had created. On pages 256 and 257 he tells his readers that, "in July 1914, the military men were confident that a decision would be reached in six months because their military plans and the examples of 1866 and 1870 indicated an immediate decision. This belief was supported by the financial experts who,

while greatly underestimating the cost of fighting, were confident that the financial resources of all states would be exhausted in six months. By 'financial resources' they meant the gold reserves of the various nations. These were clearly limited; all the Great Powers were on the gold standard under which bank notes and paper money could be converted into gold on demand."

On page 316, we read that "the outbreak of war in 1914, showed these financial capitalists at their worst, narrow in outlook. . . and selfish, while proclaiming, as usual, their total devotion to the social good. . . The attitudes of bankers were revealed most clearly in England, where every move was dictated by efforts to protect their own position and to profit from it rather than by considerations of economic mobilization for war or the welfare of the British people."

To overcome this financing problem and open up the way for the war to be prolonged, so that the fullest financial and political benefits could be derived from it, "the bankers secretly devised a scheme by which their [loan] obligations could be met by fiat money (so-called Treasury Notes)."

"Each country suspended the gold standard at the outbreak of the war. This removed the automatic limitation on the supply of paper money. Then each country proceeded to pay for the war by borrowing from the banks. The banks created the money which they then lent by merely giving the Government a deposit of any size against which the Government could draw checks. The banks were no longer limited in the amount of credit they could create because they no longer had to pay out gold for checks on demand. Thus the creation of money in the form of credit by the banks was limited only by the demands of its borrowers. Naturally, as Governments borrowed to pay for their needs, private business borrowed in order to be able to fill the Government's orders. The gold which could no longer be demanded merely rested in the vaults, except where some of it was exported to pay for supplies from neutral countries or from fellow belligerents" (p. 257).

The enormous increase in unbacked paper money led to staggering inflation: "The middle classes of European society, with their bank savings, checking deposits, mortgages, insurance and bond holdings. . . were injured and even ruined by the wartime inflation" (p. 258)

This planned debauchery of the money by the International Bankers had an added impact, which fitted in perfectly with their plans to destroy the 'Old World Order' in preparation for the Illuminati's 'New World Order.' In some countries, "the inflation went so far that the monetary unit became completely valueless. . . The middle classes were largely destroyed, and their members were driven to desperation or at least to an almost psychopathic hatred of the form of government or the social class that they believed to be responsible for their plight."

Even in Britain and the United States, "prices rose by 200 to 300 percent, while public debts rose about 1000 percent" (p. 258). Professor Quigley confirms the opinion expressed by Arthur Ponsonby, a member of the British Parliament, that "there must have been more deliberate lying in the world from 1914 to 1918, than in any other period in the world's history" (Arthur Ponsonby, *Falsehood In Wartime*).^{Des Griffin pg.107-108}

By a continuing process of inflation, governments can confiscate secretly and unobserved an important part of the wealth of the citizens. The process engages all of the hidden forces of economics on the side of destruction, and does it in a manner that not one man in a million can diagnose"^{102 John Maynard Keynes pg.220}

The corrupting of the American currency as a "means of destroying the existing basis of society" began in 1914 and has now reached the point of imminent accomplishment. The wage and price spiral that has increasingly plagued Americans in recent years isn't an accident—it was planned that way!

In the Protocols, the Master Plan for the destruction of Western Civilization, the Illuminati laid bare their diabolical plan to strip the 'goyim' (human cattle) of their wealth. In Protocol No 6:6-8 we read:

Protocol 6:6-8 *What we want is that industry should drain off from the land both labor and capital and by means of speculation transfer into our hands all the money of the world, and thereby throw all the goyim into the ranks of the proletariat. Then the goyim will bow down before us, if for no other reason but to get the right to exist . . . We shall raise the rate of wages, which, however, will not bring any advantage to the workers, for at the same time, we shall produce a rise in prices of the first necessities of life . . . we shall further undermine artfully and deeply sources of production, by accustoming the workers to anarchy and to drunkenness and side by side therewith taking all measure to extirpate from the face of the earth all the educated forces of the goyim. "In order that the true meaning of things may not strike the goyim before the proper time, we shall mask it under an alleged ardent desire to serve the working classes and the great principles of political economy about which our economic theories are carrying on an energetic propaganda.*

Abolish Private Property Under Technocracy

As discussed throughout this book, Technocracy is the intended outcome of other ideologies, especially Communism and Socialism, which were meant to be just stepping-stones. Technocracy is the political and economic ideology of the New World Order. What private property that is left over in the hands of any non-

Illuminist is intended to be taken away by the Illuminati through orchestrated economic collapses and Technocratic global initiatives such as Agenda 21/2030 /Sustainable Development /Biodiversity, etc. This is the Agenda 21 /Sustainable Development /Biodiversity wish list as gleaned from their own documents:

- An end to national sovereignty
- State planning and management of all land resources, ecosystems, deserts, forests, mountains, oceans and fresh water; agriculture; rural development; biotechnology; and ensuring 'equity' (equal slavery)
- The State to 'define the role' of business and financial resources
- Abolition of private property
- 'Restructuring' the family unit
- Children raised by the State
- People told what their job will be
- Major restrictions on movement
- Creation of 'human settlement zones'
- Mass resettlement as people are forced to vacate land where they currently live.
- Dumbing down education
- Mass global depopulation in pursuit of all of the above.

That very ten-point plan has basically the same points found in the lists mentioned earlier in this book above of Adam Weishaupt's 6-point plan, the Communist Manifesto, and the 5-point plan of the Fabian Socialists. Even the pioneers (Scott and Hubbert) of Technocracy had private property in the crosshairs of their agenda...

Neither Scott nor Hubbert viewed private property or accumulated wealth as allowable in a Technocracy. After all, it was capitalism that caused all the trouble in the first place, and the accumulation of wealth due to ownership of private property was the primary culprit. In a Technocracy, then, all property, resources and the means of production would be held in a public trust for the benefit of all. They reasoned that since all needs for work, leisure and health were to be so abundantly met, people would willingly trade private property for the utopian dream. ^{95 Patrick Wood pg.38}

In the official documents of Sustainable Development from the A21 and GBA documents:

1. Agenda 21: Programme of Action For Sustainable Development. (A21) This 294 page, 40-chapter book, published in 1993, is the original specification for Agenda 21 that was decided at the Earth Summit in Rio in June 1992.

2. Global Biodiversity Assessment (GBA). This 1140-page document was published by the United Nations Environment Programme in 1995 and greatly expands many sections of the Agenda 21 document.

Private property is eschewed, calling for government control of rights and resources that will be “licensed” in certain situations:

Property rights can still be allocated to environmental public goods, but in this case they should be restricted to usufructual or user rights. Harvesting quotas, emission permits and development rights... are all examples of such rights. (GBA, Sec. 12.7.5.)

The word “usufruct” is derived from Roman law and means “the legal right of using and enjoying the fruits or profits of something belonging to another.” Since Rome claimed ownership to everything, people had to apply for “rights” which they would never be able to own outright. Such rights can be revoked by the owner at any time.

In 1976, Trilateral Commission member Carla A. Hills said the following about land and property rights:

Land, because of its unique nature and the crucial role it plays in human settlements, cannot be treated as an ordinary asset, controlled by individuals and subject to the pressures and inefficiencies of the market. Private land ownership is also a principal instrument of accumulation and concentration of wealth and therefore contributes to social injustice; if unchecked, it may become a major obstacle in the planning and implementation of development schemes. Social justice, urban renewal and development, the provision of decent dwellings and healthy conditions for the people can only be achieved if land is used in the interests of society as a whole. (GBA, Sec. 12.7.5.)

The consistent use of the word “usufruct” in documents such as the GBA serve to explain why the Federal government is rushing to lock up as much as 50 percent of all the available land in the United States. For those property owners who will

not sell, their property rights are then diminished to the point where their property has no remaining value in the market.^{95 Patrick Wood pg.92}

In 1969, Rockefeller insider Richard Day discussed details about how this plan would look as people would be priced out of their property and eventually assigned into apartments ‘under the control of a central housing authority’...

Privately owned housing would become a thing of the past... The cost of housing and financing housing would gradually be made so high that most people couldn’t afford it. People who already owned their houses would be allowed to keep them but as years go by it would be more and more difficult for young people to buy a house. Young people would more and more become renters. People just couldn’t buy them. But the cost of housing would not come down. You’d right away think, well the vacant house, the price would come down, the people would buy it. But there was some statement to the effect that the price would be held high enough even though there were many available so that free marketplaces would not operate. People would not be able to buy these and gradually more and more of the population would be forced into small apartments. Small apartments which would not accommodate very many children.

Then as the number of real homeowners diminished, they would become a minority. There would be no sympathy for them from the majority who dwelled in the apartments and then these homes could be taken by increased taxes or other regulations that would be detrimental to home ownership and would be acceptable to the majority. Ultimately, people would be assigned where they would live, and it would be common to have non-family members living with you. This by way of your not knowing just how far you could trust anybody. This would all be under the control of a central housing authority. Have this in mind...when they ask, ‘How many bedrooms in your house? How many bathrooms in your house? Do you have a finished game room?’ This information is personal and is of no national interest to government under our existing Constitution. But you’ll be asked those questions and decide how you want to respond to them. ^{110 Richard Day}

Tapes, Tape 2.pg.30

Pope Francis on Private Property

The Vatican has long been controlled by the Sabbatian-Frankist wing of the Cult which owns the position of Pope. The current incumbent, Pope Francis, can often be seen promoting the Illuminati agenda like Agenda 21/2030. Pope Francis said

in October 2020 that the year's crisis had proved that economic policies had failed to produce social benefits. There was, of course, no evidence for this. Nor is there any evidence proving that communism has produced social benefits or that communitarianism will improve the world. Pope Francis also said that private property cannot be considered an absolute right. This is rather hypocritical since it comes from a bloke who is looked after by a number of servants and a private army. He also has his own country. Naturally, this nonsense fits very neatly into Agenda 21. Incidentally, those doubting the enthusiasm of Pope Francis for the United Nations' Agenda 21 should note that the pontiff has blamed capitalism for the 'fragility of world systems'. He has also described property rights as a 'secondary natural right', in accordance with the UN's demonization of private property ownership and enthusiasm for its quasi-communistic politics.⁹⁹ Vernon Coleman pg.358

The Plan for Smart Cities

Part of the Agenda 21 plan is to move all citizens into huge (or 'mega') cities. China has already started doing this. People are forced from rural and suburban areas into high rise flats. This is all rather reminiscent of the highland clearances.

Citizens from rural communities will be forced into the smart cities by a complex combination of positive and negative incentives. There will be grants, tax credits and housing benefits to persuade people to move into cities. And in the countryside, rural properties will be condemned, seized and demolished. The building of new roads and railway lines and sewage treatment facilities to serve the new cities will be used as an excuse for confiscation and demolition.

Re-wilding plans will also be used to force people out of the countryside as will huge dams. In China, the Yangtze dam displaced millions of people from rural areas to smart cities. In addition, there will be very few or no rural services with fire brigade, ambulance services and postal services all being ended in rural areas.

Poor broadband will make it increasingly difficult for people to live in rural areas as more and more of our lives become dependent upon the internet. Rural roads will be left un-mended and bus and train services to rural areas will be cut even further. Farms will no longer be needed as naturally grown food is replaced with artificial food made in factories. Bill Gates' plan to block out the sun will damage farming.

In the UK, the plans are already well in hand to create these smart cities. Under cover of 2020's manufactured crisis, the Government introduced new planning legislation. Development in England will in future be concentrated on brownfield sites in 20 selected cities in the Midlands and the North. Building will only be

allowed in places such as Birmingham, Bradford, Leeds and Stoke. These are to be the new, smart cities. Once land has been declared ‘unprotected’ it will enjoy a ‘presumption in favor’ of planning permission. This marks the end of local democracy.

In January 2021, it was reported that seven of the largest cities in the UK were experiencing a property boom. Those commentators who have noticed this dramatic change in the way England is organized have been rather indignant but, as far as I know, none of them has noticed that this is connected to the Agenda 21 plan for smart cities. Indeed, these are largely the same commentators who regard those of us worried about Agenda 21 as ‘conspiracy theorists’ and then dismiss us as ‘discredited lunatics’.

The Agenda 21 supporters claim that the smart cities will give us a healthier way of life. We will be able to walk or cycle everywhere we need to go. We will not need to travel because there will be nowhere to go outside our city and since all cities will be the same what would be the point in going to another city? Pollution will drop because no one (except the bureaucrats who will need to travel about to make sure we are being obedient) will have a motor car. Apartments in the high-rise towers will be cheap to rent because they will be small (and poorly built). There will be little need for energy for heating. No one will have a garden so there won’t be any need to wastewater growing grass, flowers or vegetables. The weather will be controlled so there will never be any snow or ice. It will rain at night. There will be no police and no crime because everyone will be watching everyone else to make sure that they behave, and drones and robots will be watching us all to make sure we report any law-breaking we observe.⁹⁹ Vernon Coleman
pg.414-415

Smart cities are being built from scratch around the world and current cities are being transitioned into them. Pegasus Global Holdings (PGH) is working with the Department of Homeland Security, CIA, Department of Defense, Department of Transportation and other bodies to build total-surveillance smart cities. They are planned to include cameras, drones, microphones in streetlamps and elsewhere, Bluetooth monitoring devices, license plate readers and cell phone surveillance. A ‘CIA signature school’, a large-scale smart city mock-up, is being built in New Mexico. Microsoft, Siemens, IBM, Cisco, GE, Intel Corp, AT& T and ‘smart TV’ Samsung are all involved in smart city development. The usual suspects, all of them. Everything you say or do would be monitored and recorded. This is not coming – it’s already here.⁶¹ David Icke pg. 936

ESSAY #3

ABOLITION OF ALL INHERITANCE

Protocol 20:12 *Sales, profits, or inheritances will be taxed by a progressive stamp tax.*

The Third part of the six-part plan to take over the world by the Illuminati is the abolition of inheritance. How are they accomplishing this? Through unfair taxes and high burdens. Why? To take the revenue of the population.⁷ Doc Marquis pg.14

Another Marxist attack on private property rights is in the form of Federal & State estate taxes and other inheritance taxes, which have abolished or at least greatly diluted the right of private property owners to determine the disposition and distribution of their estates upon their death.¹⁰⁴ Mordechai Levi pg.5

Your name is going to be registered so that you will be held accountable for inheritance you may have received. And what's even more frightening, is that, if you do not pay whatever taxes may be levied on you for receiving an inheritance, that inheritance will be confiscated by the State. Not to sound like an alarmist, but this reeks of Communism to which you have to bow down to a dictator; in this case, the State.¹ Doc Marquis pg.109 We call it Federal & State estate Tax (1916); or reformed Probate Laws, and limited inheritance via arbitrary inheritance tax statutes.¹⁰⁴ Mordechai Levi pg.3

This is the Plank of the Communist Manifesto: "Abolition of all inheritance." Most people will say, "Oh, that's not in force. I know, because my aunt just died and left me some money." But my question is: How much did she leave you, and how much did she leave the State? The reason the State gets into the picture is almost always the result of a marriage license. When you sign that short little form, you've entered into a three-party, limited general partnership with you, your spouse and the State as equal partners. Over the life of the contract, the two active parties (husband and wife) work, create and produce things, such as money, children, and property of all kinds.

Then one day, your spouse dies and, after you bury him or her, you sit down to see what you have. About this time, someone from the State knocks on the door saying there's a small matter of "inheritance tax". What they're saying is "I'm still a partner, the partnership hasn't been dissolved, I want out, so buy me out." The State figures that it's paid for your kids' education, school lunches, AFDC, etc., so they've done their part in making the partnership work. All they want is their one-third share. Which, when you look at most inheritance taxes, means you pay from 28% to 35% of the estate to Uncle Sam, or his duly appointed representative... The Third Plank is alive and well in the "Land of the Free."¹⁰⁵ George Gordon

All this must have some purpose behind it. And the reasoning is quite shocking...

Protocol 20:13 *Just calculate how many times the amount received from such taxes will exceed the income of the Goy governments.*

The enormity of the problems created by such taxation will literally enslave most Americans. And here's how. Let's say that you were taxed five thousand dollars because of an inheritance you received from your deceased parents. The taxes are way too high for you to pay immediately, so you have two solutions to such a problem:

- 1) Make time payments on those taxes, or
- 2) Give over to the State the inheritance you received.

So far so good, except for some details. Let's say that you had died while trying to pay off such taxes, whoever receives your inheritance must not only pay the usual inheritance tax (an exorbitant amount, in this example five thousand dollars), but they must also pay for all the back taxes you didn't pay so that they may keep their inheritance. Let's also consider that more than likely there is going to be some sort of interest rate put on all of those back taxes. Your average American wouldn't be able to pay off such debt to the State, and if they could over a long-term period, the amount of taxes they would've paid out at the end would be a very large sum indeed. But this cycle would keep going on and on, simply because, whoever receives the inheritance next, would immediately be placed on that inheritance, tax cycle. In other words, they would also become responsible for paying five thousand dollars (probably more as the years role by) just as their predecessors had.

¹ Doc Marquis pg.110

ESSAY #4

Abolition of all Patriotism

Protocol 5:1 *What form of government can be given to societies in which bribery has penetrated everywhere, where riches are obtained only by clever tricks and semi-fraudulent means, where corruption reigns, where morality is sustained by punitive measures and strict laws and not by voluntary acceptance of moral principles, where cosmopolitan convictions have eliminated **patriotic feelings** and religion.*

The Illuminati openly declares in this document, and in many other places that they have to abolish all patriotism. They have to abolish it if their plan for total control over the world is to be possible. They know that if people love their country and their traditions, then they will not comply with a one world government. That is one reason that they have been using ideologies such as Marxism in order to get people to loathe the system of values and traditions that countries have enjoyed. They want to replace patriotism of your country with loyalty to their Globalist Illuminati system. Ideologies such as Darwinism and Atheism, as described in this document, are only just stepping-stones to lead people to abandon their love for their country so it can be replaced with loyalty to Globalism.

The destruction of existent governments, Adam Weishaupt planned to attain through any device that would serve to weaken and destroy them. Internally, within the nations, the recommended devices are spending the nation into bankruptcy and inflation, class warfare especially between labor and capital, revolution and civil war. The destruction wrought between nations by economic and physical warfare, however was recommended by Weishaupt as most effective in leveling down all nations to a common denominator of misery that would make them all ready prey for a dictator, and facilitate the attainment of the goal of the conspirators—One World united in serfdom under one dictator. Naturally, the attainment of this ultimate goal required the elimination of patriotism and the fostering of so-called "internationalism." Patriotism was condemned by Weishaupt, and his followers ever since, as a vice.⁸⁴ Emanuel Josephson pg.12

Professor John Robison, the exposé of the Illuminati, wrote that inside that secret society: "... patriotism and loyalty were called narrowminded prejudices"⁷² John Robison pg.61 And the reason that they were so considered was because the founder, Adam Weishaupt, himself believed in the destruction of the nation. He wrote...

At the moment when men united themselves into nations, they ceased to recognize themselves under a common name. Nationalism or National Love took the place of universal love. With the division of the globe and its countries benevolence restricted itself behind boundaries that it was never again to transgress. Then it became a virtue to spread out at the expense of those who did not happen to be under our dominion. Then in order to attain this goal, it became permissible to despise foreigners, and to deceive and to offend them. This virtue was called Patriotism. That man was called a Patriot, who, whilst just towards his own people, was unjust to others, who blinded himself to the merits of foreigners and took for perfections the vices of his own country. So, one sees that Patriotism gave birth to Localism, to the family spirit, and finally to Egoism. Thus, the origin of states or governments of civil society was the seed of discord and Patriotism found its punishment in itself... Diminish, do away with this love of country, and men will once more learn to know and love each other as men, there will be no more partiality, the ties between hearts will unroll and extend.

85Nesta Webster pg.8-10

What is clearly represented in this doctrine, especially the rejection of nationalism and patriotism, is the seeds of the modern political ideology which promotes the creation of a one-world government, or the design of a New World Order. The Bavarian Illuminati defined themselves, and rightly so, as heads of the machinery directing a union of "secret associations" for the purpose of world domination. The power elite, today, still use the same Weishauptian arguments, that love of country and sovereignty must give way to Globalism, and the formation of a worldwide Superstate. The United Nations is the fulfillment of such an ideal, though, thus far, lacking the teeth to truly be effective.³⁰ Terry Melanson pg.184

Ralph Epperson, in his book *The New World Order*, points out that even the Bible declares that God created national boundaries, and that Lucifer set out to destroy God's design...

One of the things that Lucifer did when he fell, according to the Bible, was to "weaken the nations." The concept of national boundaries is one created by the creator God. The Bible says this in Acts 17:24, 26: "*God that made the world and all things therein ... [and] has determined ... the bounds of their habitation.*" So, if the designer of national boundaries was God himself, it would follow that those who are out to dethrone the Creator would be anxious to abolish the nations of the world. And this is precisely what they are doing... The New Agers/Humanists/Communists/Masons want a one world government. They are confident that their goal will be

achieved soon because they are creating the conditions that will persuade the people that they should adopt the world government when it is offered. The family unit; the right to own private property; the national borders; the right to believe in a creator God; these beliefs will all be destroyed because the world must receive a world government supported by the planners inside the secret societies and the new religious groups. The enemy has been identified. It is not the churches, the family, nationalism or patriotism, or the right to worship a God. It is simply the belief in Lucifer. Lucifer, the god of the New World Order, the New Age, some of the Communists and some of the Masons, wants to bring the world a one world religion, based upon a belief in man, and the unbridled power of man's mind and reason.

106 Ralph Epperson pg.285-286

About seventy years later, the Communists were quick to join those who desired the destruction of national boundaries. Karl Marx wrote in THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO:

The Communists are further reproached with desiring to abolish countries and nationalities.^[THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO, p. 23]

And the Humanists have also joined the chorus. They, too, have added their voice in the move to destroy nationalism. The Twelfth Principle of the HUMANIST MANIFESTO II reads as follows:

We deplore the division of humankind on nationalistic grounds. ... the best option is to transcend the limits of national sovereignty and to move toward the building of a world community in which all sectors of the human family can participate. Thus we look to the development of a system of world law and a world order based upon transnational federal government.^[HUMANIST MANIFESTOS I AND II, pg. 21]

Freemason Manly P. Hall, wrote that he shared the concerns of Marx and Weishaupt, and expressed the hope that someday soon national borders would be abolished. He wrote:

"... the existence of connecting states or nations has been the excuse for their exploitation."^[pg. 466]

"Patriotism is merely a highlighted egotism which embraces the members of the tribe or nation to which the egotist himself belongs. Long regarded as a virtue, patriotism will yet demonstrate itself to be a most pernicious attitude."^[pg.109]

Someone more contemporary has also written about the need to eliminate national borders. Zbigniew Brzezinski, President Jimmy Carter's National Security Advisor, wrote this in his book entitled BETWEEN TWO AGES in a chapter entitled "International Prospects:"

"... the fiction of [national] sovereignty ... is clearly no longer compatible with reality." [pg. 274] ^{106 Ralph Epperson pg.285-286}

There is a lot more content that can be quoted to demonstrate the Illuminist's agenda to end all nations, and there has been more discussed earlier in this book on the section "International Rights Will Wipe Out National Rights".

Ideologies Used for Abolishing Patriotism

Protocol 2:2-3 *For this purpose, by means of our press, we increase their blind faith in these laws...by our agents for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction which we require...Do not think that our assertions are without foundation: note the successes of Darwinism, Marxism, and Nietzscheism, engineered by us.*

Protocol 3:7 *We will present ourselves in the guise of saviors of the workers from this oppression when we suggest that they enter our army of Socialists, Anarchists, Communists.*

to enter the ranks of our fighting forces – Socialists, Anarchists, Communists. These ideologies are designed to contribute to abolish patriotism. Those ideologies breed mobs that focus on destroying the traditions of a country and all things that contribute to the nation's history, such as flags, landmarks, etc.

Socialism is based upon a "one for all and all for one". This falls in with the Illuminati's belief, except, they will choose who those "ones" are, not some sort of politically based governmental system. This indeed, would abolish any ideas of patriotism.

Communism is based upon a self-perpetuating political party in which the State controls everything, including your lives. It was the Illuminati who started Communism. Communism is actually a synonym for the world Illuminism. The belief system of Communism and Illuminism is one in the same. Communism has no patriotism at all, neither does Illuminism. The Illuminati is a self-perpetuating group in which only the "chosen" are good enough, and everyone else is chattel.¹

Doc Marquis pg.113

Anarchism altogether rejects the idea of a ruling class. The Illuminati form of Anarchism has been discussed earlier in this book, and it has been used in the dialectic to abolish patriotism. But there are true freedom loving Anarchists who understand what patriotism means. What does it actually mean to be patriotic, or a patriot? First off, being patriotic DOES NOT mean people who think their government can do no wrong. As Anarchist Mark Passio once said,

Now people who praise the military, who praise the police and who praise the state propaganda, and say, because this kind of control comes from our country, it's somehow good. I mean, give me a break. People like that daring to call themselves patriots are a joke. They don't know what real freedom is and they don't know the meaning of the word patriot. They are followers. But Patriots are people who have loyalty to the truth first and foremost. Real patriots, not only do they have loyalty to the truth, they have loyalty to the other people living in their land who have loyalty to that truth. It's a brotherhood. Patriots are a brotherhood, and a sisterhood of people who want real freedom. They're the real freedom fighters. People with real courage, real will to act... True patriots or real free thinkers. They're people who understand the essence of real freedom and are fighting to create that and protect that.³⁹

It is vitally important that people understand how serious the Illuminati is about the New World Order agenda. The world has changed drastically in the past century, and even the past decade. National sovereignty is virtually nothing but an illusion. The next step is to get the "herd" to embrace the removal of that illusion of national sovereignty. We are at the cusp of that reality. Technocracy is being rolled out all over the world. It is important to take heed of the great minds, who believe that this agenda is inevitable...

Ralph Epperson...

So, the ultimate purpose of all of this attack on nationalism is to tear down national borders so that they can be replaced with a borderless world, a one world government. The New Agers/Humanists/Communists/Masons want a one world government. They are confident that their goal will be achieved soon because they are creating the conditions that will persuade the people that they should adopt the world government when it is offered.

106 Ralph Epperson pg.286

Vernon Coleman...

There is no place for nationalism in the New World Order. Our new controllers, the ones who are planning a world government, will eradicate

all signs of nationalism as both irrelevant and dangerous. The UN's Agenda 21/2030 is specifically opposed to nationalism...Individual nations, however big or however small, will soon be gone. Not even the most patriotic of citizens will be able to save them. In a very short time there will be no flags, no nations, no anthems. There will be one world, one flag, one anthem, one army, one government and one leader.⁹⁹ Vernon Coleman pg.329

ESSAY #5

Abolition of all Religion

Protocol 1:7 *There was a time when faith ruled.*

Protocol 2:2 *Let that play the most important part for them which we have induced them to regard as the laws of science (theory). For this purpose, by means of our press, we increase their blind faith in these laws.*

Protocol 4:3 *Liberty could also be harmless and remain on the state program without detriment to the well-being of the people if it were to retain the ideas of the belief in God and human fraternity, free from the conception of equality for such a conception is in contradiction to the laws of nature which establish subordination. With such a faith the people would be governed by the guardians of the parish and would thrive quietly and obediently under the guidance of their spiritual leader, accepting*

God's dispensation on earth. It is for this reason that we must undermine faith, tearing from the minds of the Goys the very principal of God and Soul, and substituting mathematical formulas and material needs.

Protocol 5:5 *Temporarily, a world coalition of the Goys would be able to hold us in check, but we are insured against this by roots of dissension so deep among them that they cannot now be extracted. We have set at variance the personal and national interests of the Goys; we have incited religious and race hatred, nurtured by us in their hearts for twenty centuries.*

Protocol 15:3 *Such until recently has been the Russian Autocracy—our only dangerous enemy throughout the world, with the exception of the Pope.*

Protocol 17:2 *We have already taken care to discredit the clergy of the Goys and thus to undermine their function, which at the present time could have been very much in our way. Their influence over the people diminishes daily.*

To-day freedom of religion has been proclaimed everywhere; consequently, it is only a question of a few years before the complete collapse of Christendom. It will be still easier to deal with other religions, but it is too early to discuss this problem. We will confine clericalism and clericals within such a narrow field that their influence will have an effect opposite to what it used to have.

Protocol 17:3 *When the moment comes to annihilate the Vatican completely, an invisible hand, pointing towards this court, will guide the masses in their assault. When, however, the masses attack, we will come forward as defenders to prevent too much bloodshed. By this method we will penetrate its very heart and will not leave it until we have undermined its power.*

Protocol 17:4 *The King of Israel will become the real Pope of the Universe, the Patriarch of the International Church.*

To understand the Illuminati and its relation to religions, it is important to understand that the modern-day Illuminati is a continuation of the Luciferian Cult that has been around for thousands of years. The bloodlines, and the Illuminati secret society network through which they manipulate, has been the force behind many of the major Empires of history. In ancient times Sumer and Babylon were both headquarters for the 'Illuminati' in the land now called Iraq, and Egypt was extremely important to them also. It was the accounts, text, and artefacts from Sumer and Babylon that were burned or looted from Iraqi museums in the wake of the American and British invasion. After Babylon, the Illuminati bloodline network moved its headquarters to Rome, and it was during this time that we had the Roman Empire and the creation of the Roman Church or institutionalized Christianity. The Roman Catholic Church structure' controlled by the Jesuit secret society remains at the heart of Illuminati operations.^{77 David Icke pg.26}

Adam Weishaupt's Bavarian Illuminati was created to usher in the New World Order and to bring an end to the Old World Order. The Illuminati's goal is to destroy all religions and replace them with a one-world Satanic Luciferian religion, and usher in their Universal Sovereign (Antichrist) to be the dictator of the world.

The attack on religions, especially Christianity, has been taking place for much longer than 1776 with the creation of the Bavarian Illuminati. Therefore, it is important to understand some details about how this Cult has impacted humanity throughout time. Researcher David Icke noticed early on that there is one coordinating force that has operated this whole time...

In my years of research on the Cult, I found that there's got to be some coordinating force that spans this entire period of humanity, almost like an organizational field. That's the common theme throughout time as generations of people are coming in and going out, there's something that spanned the whole time. So, I started looking around the world, looking for any common theme that would lead me to answer that question. And I've found very clearly that if you look at the different cultures, the ancient cultures, that there is a common theme of some hidden force that is manipulating human society. Obviously, they give it different names, and they give it different symbolism, but when you break it down, they're actually talking about the same thing.^{108 David Icke}

This Cult can be traced back to the most ancient civilizations, but if we just look back as far as the 6th century BC, we can see a strong continuity of the workings of the Cult with the modern-day Illuminati agenda for a one-world government,

and the high-jacking of Judaism, Islam, and Christianity through secret societies. David Livingstone gives a summary...

The plot for a series of World Wars in the twentieth century, culminating in a third against the Muslim world, was devised in the nineteenth century, by American Civil War general, Albert Pike, then Grand Master of Scottish Rite Freemasonry, a primary adjunct of the Illuminati. However, though the final stages of this plot have been largely reserved for our time, the conspiracy is affiliated with a lore of occult knowledge that dates back to at least the sixth century BC. This lore begins with a heresy, known as Kabbalah, which disguises itself as Jewish, but is a pact to seek world domination, and the eradication of religion in favor of the worship of Lucifer.

The goal devised by these Kabbalists has since been the installation of their "messiah" as world leader, who, according to their interpretation of the Bible, is to be of the line of King David. Since that time, to preserve this purported lineage, until the advent of their expected leader, these Luciferians have been carefully intermarrying amongst each other, and have included among them many of the leading figures of history. They begin with a Persian Royal family, who intermarried with that of Alexander the Great. By combining with that of Herod the Great, these families were responsible for the creation and spreading of the leading mystery school of the Roman Empire, the Mysteries of Mithras, which eventually succeeded in co-opting the emerging Christian movement, by producing Catholic Christianity.

Nevertheless, a secret, or Gnostic, version of Christianity, also derived from Mithraism, survived to compete with Catholicism, in the form of several secret societies, like the Templars, Rosicrucians and Freemasons, practicing occult arts, or what is known as "witchcraft". This tradition was perpetuated by the most popularized branch of the Luciferian bloodline, the Merovingians. Symbolized by the Holy Grail, the Merovingians, after intermarrying into the family of a Jewish Exilarch [hereditary rulers of the Jewish community in Babylonia], or claimant to the Jewish throne, culminated in all the leading families of the Crusades.

It was at this time that this European branch of the family recombined with others from Eastern Europe and Armenia. These Eastern aristocracies derived from the enigmatic Khazars, who had populated southern Russia and the Basin of the Don River, and who, in the eighth century AD, had converted to Judaism. Legend has it, however, that the Khazars were

remnants of the Lost Tribes. Armenia, just across the Caucasus, was another locale of these supposed Lost Tribes. It was the intermarriage and perpetuation of these aristocratic bloodlines that were being referred to in the heraldic symbols of the lily, the rose, the double-headed eagle, and the skull and crossbones.

Also, during the Crusades, this network connected with an important occult center hiding within the Islamic world, in Cairo Egypt, who followed the heretical version of Islam known as Ismailism. According to Masonic legend, a number of these “Eastern Brethren” were rescued and brought to Scotland, where they provided the basis of Sottish Rite Freemasonry, which emerged in the eighteenth century. However, at the same time, this legend also provided the basis for the establishment of Freemasonry in Egypt, which then became the second center of Illuminati activism. It was from these secret networks of Islamic impostors by which the Western powers created Islamic terrorism, used to foment of a Clash of Civilizations, through the fabrication of the terrorist threat. ⁶⁶ David Livingstone pg.7-8

The Hidden Hand creates religions to seize the minds of the populous and then divides them into factions and sets them at war with each other. How many wars have there been between Christian Catholics and Protestants alone? Martin Luther triggered the schism with the Church of Rome in the 16th century to create Protestantism and then John Calvin triggered a schism within Protestantism called Calvinism. You see this with virtually all religions as with Islam's schism of Sunni and Shia. ³⁵ David Icke pg.601

Early Illuminati Impact on Christianity

In my book *The Antichrist and His Cult*, I discussed how Christianity was infiltrated by the Cult during the early days of Christianity. Whether you believe in the historical Christ or not, it cannot be denied that the teachings attributed to Jesus had an amazing impact on the lives of many people. Personally, I think there is plenty of evidence that there was a historical Christ who revolutionized the minds of His followers, so much so that it was causing a tremendous problem for the Cult and the ruling class that they had controlled over. The Cult has always used moral decay and division in order to keep society in a state of slavery. The Cult controlled money, religious beliefs, and the ruling class. As Mark Passio wisely pointed out...

The three worldly dynamics Jesus actually fought against during His lifetime as described in the New Testament were what I call The Unholy Trinity:

Religion, Money and Government. He challenged the established religious orders of His day, the Pharisees and Sadducees. He took great issue with the usury of the Temple Money Changers, the established financial order of the day. And of course, he was convicted and crucified by the Roman government at the behest of the religious and monetary powers. ¹⁰⁹ Mark Passio

Jesus's teachings were setting the minds of the people free from the slavery of sin and the control of the ruling class who had convinced them that their authority was divine. Jesus taught true freedom of "internal control", that is, "*God is the only Lawmaker and Judge*" (James 4:12). This was in total opposition to the "external control" of Cult who controlled rulers who declared that they were divine. Prior to Jesus, all ruling classes of every empire had an emperor or king who claimed to be god. Jesus taught that there was only one God, that if you follow Him, then God will dwell in you, therefore you will be led by the Spirit. This way of thinking quickly hindered the power of the ruling class, and something had to be done to stop it before they lost total control of the people, because Christianity was spreading fast. Don Fletcher explained...

See that [government and religion] was external; that was external stuff. You see, this doesn't come from what the individual wants to do, it comes from an external source; the guy at the top had this little attribute, he was always "right" because he was "god". Now you can't beat that for authority; that's as good as it gets. Now along comes our friend Christ; an interesting guy, and his name was "Emanuel", which means in Hebrew "God with us". God is with us. See God isn't afar. God isn't out there. And He comes along and he preaches the Gospel of the Kingdom. And where did he say this Kingdom was? He said his Kingdom is within us. It wasn't of this earth; it is within us. And so, then there is (the apostle) John and he says "*greater is He who's within you than he who is in the world.*" (1 Jn.4:4) Does anyone see a conflict arising here? And do you know what they did with this guy? [Laughter] not good Kemosabe, not good. Notice what he did? He introduced the concept of INTERNAL CONTROL. ⁷⁶ Don Fletcher

The Cult tried various ways to destroy Christianity. They tried destroying it by brute force through heavy persecution, but that only backfired. This plan failed, and actually caused Christianity to grow more. Evidence of this is found in the writings of the Early Church Fathers, such as Tertullian of Carthage (155–220AD), who said, "Every time you mow us down our numbers increase, the blood of Christians is the seed." (The Apology 50.13)

The Cult used other techniques to try to destroy Christianity, such as infiltration. Sadly, humans tend to be tribal, and this leads to pointless division. But when the

enemy infiltrates, this leads to very dangerous forms of division. The Cult placed their agents within Christian flocks in order to corrupt their teachings and lead them away from the true meaning of Christianity. Over time the enemy had their agents infiltrate into clerical positions. They also were able to write false teachings in the form of pseudepigrapha, that is, falsely attributed works, texts whose claimed author is not the true author. They were also able to take authentic Apostolic writings and omit content from written those documents, or add misleading content for the benefit of the Cult. I demonstrated that in my book called *Confessions of a Free-thinking Christian*, pages 25-29. I made the case that Romans 13:1-7 and 1 Peter 2:13-25 were enemy provisions added into those epistles to make it appear that it was an Apostolic teaching to believe that all government is ordained by God. Sadly, many Christians have been duped into obeying and complying with Satanic governments, which has led to their own enslavement.

But the worst form of infiltration happened when the Cult figured out a way to merge Christianity with the Mysteries of Mithras. David Livingstone described the origin...

It was in the dissemination of the original Mysteries of Mithras, that we find the first merger of those families which would ultimately produce the leading Illuminati bloodlines. This network was centered around the House of Herod, and included an important Armenian bloodline. The importance of this Armenian bloodline figures both in their supposed descent from the Lost Tribe, and their mixed Alexandrian and Persian heritage, a hereditary Syrian priesthood of Baal, and the family of Julius Caesar. It was the merger of these families, at the turn of the first Millennium BC, that effectively inceptioned the conspiracy. And, while the trail of these ancestral relationships is complicated and detailed, it is essential to examine them, in order to properly understand the origin, direction and beliefs of their successors, the Illuminati.

Essentially, these families were responsible for the formation and spread of the Mithraism, the most popular cult of the Roman Empire. It was this cult that remained the core doctrine of the Illuminati for centuries to come. Initially, the formation of Mithraism served a conspiracy to supplant the Christian Church. It was ultimately successful, when one of their descendants, Constantine the Great, implemented Catholicism, which was but an assimilation of Mithraism, associating Jesus with the cult of the dying-god. The cult eventually penetrated to the Islamic world to produce the heresy of the Ismailis, from which emerged the first terrorist network, the Assassins.

⁶⁶ David Livingstone pg.25

Mark Passio gives further detail...

The Flavians' own Astro-theology based religion was devoted to a Solar Deity called Sol Invictus, the Unconquerable Sun. These Solar Cult members sought to unify the Roman Empire under a common state-run religion by changing the problematic early Christian philosophy to reflect the myths of their own Astro-theological Solar God (which they inherited from even older Solar Cult traditions). The continuity of this Solar Cult Mythos can be observed in the stories and characteristics of Mithra, Zoroaster, Dionysus, Horus, Osiris, Serapis, and many others. The hugely influential Piso family of the Calpurnian bloodline of Rome had already been at work on the Roman Empire's 'Christian Problem' since the mid-1st century AD, when the Pisos began to lay the foundations of the new state religion designed to control people's thought and suppress further rebellion against the 'authority' of the ruling class. This religion was designed to instill in people the promise of a better after-life, the fear of hell, and a masochistic philosophy of subjugation for the slave-class. To crush the growing rebellion in consciousness once and for all, the Flavian and Neo-Flavian dynasties knew that the Roman Empire would ultimately need to be united under such a state-controlled belief system. Constantine 'The Great' (born Flavius Valerius Aurelius) would ultimately take up this task. In 325AD Constantine held the Council of Nicaea, where exoteric religious leaders of the time were held under duress to develop a Rome-sanctioned 'legal' religion suitable for the masses. ¹⁰⁹ Mark Passio

And Jim Marrs expands on this...

The conflicts both within and without Christianity were settled by the Roman Emperor Constantine in what Gardner described as "a strategic buyout by the enemy." "Apart from various cultic beliefs, the Romans had worshipped the Emperors in their capacity as gods descended from others like Neptune and Jupiter," Gardner explained. "At the Council of Arles in 314, Constantine retained his own divine status by introducing the omnipotent God of the Christians as his personal sponsor. He then dealt with the anomalies of doctrine by replacing certain aspects of Christian ritual with the familiar pagan traditions of sun worship, together with other teachings of Syrian and Persian origin. In short, the new religion of the Roman Church was constructed as a 'hybrid' to appease all influential factions. By this means, Constantine looked towards a common and unified 'world' religion—Catholic meaning universal—with himself at its head." This attempt to co-opt Christianity was sealed at the Council of Nicaea in

325 C.E. and one year later, Constantine ordered the confiscation and destruction of all works that questioned the newly constructed orthodoxy. He also opened the Lateran Palace to the bishop of Rome, creating an early Vatican of sorts. In 331 C.E., the emperor ordered new copies made of Christian texts, most of which had been lost or destroyed during the previous persecutions. "It was at this point that most of the crucial alterations in the New Testament were probably made and Jesus assumed the unique status he has enjoyed ever since," noted authors Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh, and Henry Lincoln in *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*.³⁶ Jim Marrs pg.54-55

This does demonstrate how the Cult, through the Cult bloodline ruling class during the time of the Roman Empire infiltrated Christianity in a massive way through the so-called conversion of Constantine, who claimed to have had a vision of Christ that led him to convert to Christianity. In my opinion, having a leader of the "elite" ruling class, especially someone such as Constantine who was a Flavian, to claim conversion after seeking more control and power for his empire, to set a decree, leading bishops of Christianity to come together to define binding Dogma and to bring everyone under one dogmatic umbrella, is massively problematic (to say the least). The Council of Nicaea was the first of many Ecumenical Councils, which in turn institutionalized Christianity. Institutionalized anything and bringing masses of people under one centralized (human) authority is the very way that this Cult has been able to hijack human society on every level. When one researches the Illuminati, they will find that this has been the tactic used for centuries, because all that they need to do is infiltrate a centralized organization by placing their agents at the very top, in all the places and positions that makes the rules and calls the shots. Did the Cult manage to hijack Christianity by having the Roman emperor Constantine pose as a Christian and tell a big story about having a vision of Christ, lifting persecution, and making Christianity the official religion of the empire, in order to convince Christian leaders to go along with and participate with allowing the ruling class to directly impact everything such as binding Dogma and the Magisterium "teaching" office of the Church? Nicaea set the stage for centralized control over Christianity and a union between the priest-class and ruling-class that has collaborated with other Cult entities such as dark occult secret societies, governments, shadow governments, bankers, and so on, and has played a key role in global control.⁹ John Litteral pg.11-12

For centuries and centuries, the Roman Catholic Church stood supreme as the authority in the Western world. Through the lending of both its money and blessings, the Vatican dominated kings and queens and controlled the lives of ordinary citizens through fear of excommunication and its infamous Inquisition. Rulership by kingship and monarchies was how the Old-World Order operated, but

once the Illuminati bloodline families began to control the monetary systems and the kings and queens through usuary, they then worked towards centralization of power, that is, a New World Order. That is when, in 1776, Adam Weishaupt was commissioned by the Rothschilds to design a plan for a New World Order, with a one-world government and one-world monetary system.

Earlier versions of secret societies and cults had conflicts with the Vatican. Infiltrating the Catholic Church in order to destroy it took place before the Bavarian Illuminati and Freemasonry.

Much older secret societies such as the Knights of Malta (under different names) and Knights Templar, established in the 11th and 12th centuries, were founded on the Babylonian religion and the same 'Hebrew' (Babylonian) Kabballah of esoteric and mystical 'magic' that 'inspires' the Sabbatian-Frankists pursuing the outcomes desired by the same Hidden Hand. The Knights Templars

Knights Templar

The Roman Catholic Church maintained a lot of power because of their binding Dogmas and traditions and their claim that they alone have preserved correct teaching of Christ that can be traced back to Jesus and the Apostles, through what they call Apostolic Succession. They have claimed that Christ gave them (magisterium) along with the Pope the authority to “bind and loose” and that they have the keys to the Kingdom of Heaven” (Matt. 16:16-18) through the chair of St. Peter. The Catholic Church has been very aggressive to snuff out any sects who oppose their monopoly on Christendom.

Following the fall of Jerusalem during the First Crusade in 1099, Crusaders apparently found some verification of the heretical ideas that supported elder traditions, principally those originating in southern France. It was this conflict that led to the creation of societies that used secrecy as protection from the Roman Church.

The Knights Templar brought back more than just heretical hearsay—they reportedly returned to Europe with hard evidence of error and duplicity in Church dogma. Over time, they became known as heretics and blasphemers and an attempt was made by the Church to exterminate them. However, Templar traditions lives on today within Freemasonry.^{36 Jim Marrs pg.60-61} Freemasonry is a descendant of the Knights Templar, which explains why Freemasonry was rejected by the Vatican.

The Knights Templar grew into a vast network that became fantastically wealthy and established the basis for today's banking and financial system. Monarchs were in debt to them and in 1307 they were purged in France by King Philip IV who

owed them lots of money. The envious French king and the pope were also fearful of their secrets. With the destruction of the Templars, the Church attempted to wipe out all evidence of the Order and their secrets, which involved the innermost mysteries of Christianity—issues so volatile that the Templars had to be destroyed by the very church that ordained them.

We know that the Templars are Illuminati because the Freemasons absorbed and protected those that escaped persecution of the church and France, just as the Freemasons would absorb and protect Weishaupt's Illuminati centuries later. The Knights Templar exist today as a high degree of Freemasonry within the Templar Order.^{111 Milton William Cooper pg.5}

Today they remain a major arm of the Hidden Hand with their initiates involved in global politics, banking, business and media. Modern-day Templars control the City of London financial district, one of the world's premier centers for manipulating the world financial system. Part of the 'City' or 'Square Mile' within the greater expanse of London is known as The Temple after the Templar's still-surviving original temple established there in the 12th century and featured in the 2006 movie, *The Da Vinci Code*. The center of the English legal system (and in many ways the world's) is located in The Temple district on land once owned (and still controlled by) the Knights Templar. Freemasonry, the world's biggest secret society in terms of membership, largely emerged from the Knights Templar and forms a highly-significant strand in The Web.^{35 David Icke pg.28}

Jesuits

Another order created specifically to combat the Vatican's enemies and to protect the secrets of the church was the Jesuits. This order, officially known as the Society of Jesus, was formed in 1540 by Ignatius of Loyola, a soldier-turned-priest who swiftly turned the organization into an aggressive radical force against both heretics and Protestants alike. It was the structure of the Jesuits that Adam Weishaupt used as a prototype for his Illuminati.^{36 Jim Marrs pg.70}

In setting up the Jesuit order, Loyola devised an elaborate spy system, so that no one in the order was safe. If there was any opposition, death was inflicted swiftly. The Jesuit order not only became a destructive arm of the Roman Catholic Church, but developed into a secret intelligence service. Ultimately, the Jesuits would follow the same conspiratorial methods as the Ismailis, to undermine the religion they were purportedly representing, and for indoctrinating dupes into their subversive mission, as the following, taken from the secret oath of the Jesuits, demonstrates:

You have been taught to insidiously plant the seeds of jealousy and hatred between communities, provinces, states that were at peace, and incite them to deeds of blood, involving them in war with each other, and to create revolutions and civil wars in countries that were independent and prosperous, cultivating the arts and the sciences and enjoying the blessings of peace. To take sides with the combatants and to act secretly with your brother Jesuit, who might be engaged on the other side, but openly opposed to that with which you might be connected, only that the Church might be the gainer in the end, in the conditions fixed in the treaties for peace and that the end justifies the means.⁶⁶ David Livingstone pg.25

Ignatius of Loyola had appeared before an ecclesiastical commission in 1527 charged with having sympathy with the Alumbrados, a mystical sect with basically the same beliefs as the later Sabbatian-Frankists with their connection to the satanic religion of Babylon. The Alumbrados ('Illuminated') emerged in Spain in the 15th and 16th centuries and they believed that once they became 'illuminated' through a 'complete union with 'God' they could do anything they liked because 'sin' was impossible in their state of 'enlightenment' and no matter what horrors they perpetrated it had no effect on their soul. This is the sales-pitch of the Sabbatian-Frankists when you cut back all the verbiage and manufactured justifications for evil, but when their consciousness leaves the body at 'death' they find out otherwise. Loyola escaped with a firm warning for his Alumbrados connections, and his Jesuit Order would go on to become a major controlling force on behalf of the Sabbatian-Frankists and the wider cult within the Roman Church. Adam Weishaupt who established what became the Bavarian Illuminati with Jacob Frank and Mayer Amstel Rothschild in 1776 was a Jesuit-educated 'Jew' (Sabbatian-Frankist). Jewish researcher Barry Chamish, quoting the work of Rabbi Antelman, said:

A movement of complete evil now took hold. The Jesuits' goal was the destruction of the Protestant Reformation leading to a return of one pope sitting in judgement on all mankind. The Rothschilds' goal was to control the wealth of the planet. And the Frankist vision was the destruction of Jewish ethics to be replaced by a religion based on the exact opposite of God's intentions [Satanism]. When these factions blended, a bloody war against humanity, with the Jews on the front lines, erupted.¹¹⁹ Barry Chamesh

pg.199

The Jesuits, Rothschilds and Sabbatian-Frankists moved - and move - as one unit. Ignatius of Loyola became the first Jesuit Superior General in 1541 and the post continues today. A Superior General is also called the 'Black Pope' and has enormous hidden power within the Church - even more so currently with Pope

Francis who became a member of the all-male Jesuit Order. With 20,000 Jesuits - three-quarters of them priests - operating in 100 countries the potential for manipulating events and situations is obvious. They work across the world in their schools, colleges and many other centers which include a big network of Jesuit universities, and they follow a vow of obedience to the Jesuit hierarchy. Their 'education' system of calculated perceptual indoctrination provided in many ways the structure for modern 'education' to this day. Jesuits played a front-line role in the European colonization and 'Christianization' of native lands around the world and the mass murder of the Inquisition. They engaged in political manipulation wherever they located to advance their own power and agenda. Jesuits were thrown out of many countries only to return in new guises - the technique of Sabbatian-Frankists with whom the Jesuits joined forces. Francesco Borgia, the third Jesuit Superior General, said: 'We came in like lambs and will rule like wolves. We shall be expelled like dogs and return like eagles.' Religious, royal and political leaders were terrified of the Jesuits and when Pope Clement XIV signed the decree abolishing the Jesuit Order in 1773 he said: 'I have signed my death warrant, but I have obeyed my conscience.' He was dead within nine months and the Jesuit Order was restored in 1814. Needless to say that Clement's death is described as 'controversial'.^{35 David Icke pg.28}

Jesuits vs Bavarian Illuminati?

In the Protocols it says...

Protocol 5:4 *Only the Jesuits could be compared to us [Illuminati] in this; but we were able to discredit them in the mind of the senseless mob as a visible organization, whereas we, with our secret organization, remained in the dark.*

We see here, perhaps, the internal strife between the Bavarian Illuminati and the Jesuit Order. Any group which is so imbalanced as to crave the complete control of the world will be fighting within itself as different factions seek the ultimate control. This is certainly true of the Brotherhood. There is tremendous internal strife, conflict and competition. One researcher described them as a gang of bank robbers who all agree on the job, but then argue over how the spoils will be divided. That is an excellent description and through history different factions have gone to war with each other for dominance. In the end, however, they are united in their desire to see the plan implemented and at the key moments they overwhelmingly join forces to advance the agenda when it comes under challenge.^{49 David Icke pg.2}

According to expert Michael Tsarion, the Jesuits were behind the creation the Bavarian Illuminati just three years after the Jesuit Order was banned by the Pope in 1773...

As to the origin of the better-known Order of the Illuminati, you can look to two interesting men to gain understanding. One is Ignatius Loyola of Spain, and the other is Adam Weishaupt of Germany. Ignatius Loyola was the founder of the infamous Society of Jesus, also known as the Jesuit Order. He was their first "General" or "Black Pope."

Curiously, the Jesuit Order (the only Catholic order ever to be officially suppressed and penalized by the Papacy) was abolished in the year 1773. Pope Clement XIV finally, with some reluctance, issued a Papal Brief (order) completely abolishing the Jesuit Order, supposedly for all time. Now we ask, are we to accept it as a coincidence that the Illuminati (under Weishaupt) comes online, as it were, in the year 1776, a mere three years later? I think not.

The Jesuits had been in trouble with several powerful monarchs in Europe and South America for over ten years before the ban was issued. So they were well and truly aware of what was in store for them and their nefarious order. Before the hammer came down in 1773, the Jesuits anticipated their dire predicament and fomented plans for a clandestine resurgence. In fact the Jesuits were already experienced at creating satellite orders throughout the world for their members to conceal themselves behind during times when local suppression occurred. So it was easy for them to resurface under a new guise when the situation demanded it. After their worldwide ban, their new organ of concealment, infiltration and destruction was in my opinion the Bavarian Illuminati.

But what further proof do we have other than the coinciding dates? As to the name "Illuminati," it takes us straight to the door of Ignatius Loyola. As a young man in Spain, he had been arrested and charged with membership and support of the notorious sect known as the Alumbrados, which may have originated in the 1490s, not long after the Templars went underground. Just a coincidence, nothing to worry about!

In any case, Loyola found himself arrested, charged with heresy and imprisoned due to his affiliation with the sect. He lost his university position and was under strict surveillance for some time because of his open affiliation with the secretive illegal society. Suggestively, the Alumbrados were also known as "The Illuminati." The members referred to themselves

as the Brothers of Light or Shining Ones. So do we take it as a coincidence that the later Bavarian Illuminists just happened to adopt this title from the selfsame order favored by the founder and head of the Jesuits?

And if the Illuminati was created by the Jesuits, as one more satellite order, does this mean the Illuminati were a front for the Papacy, as one is taught to believe? This argument holds only if the Jesuits were loyal Papists, but falls to pieces if this is not the case. What if the head Jesuits secretly served some other power?

The connection is complicated by the crafty rhetoric and propaganda released by the Illuminati and their agents, concocted to distance themselves from the Jesuits - and to give the impression they were anti-royalist. Despite this, it can't be doubted that Adam Weishaupt was himself a Jesuit, and in my opinion remained so until the end... Weishaupt's Illuminati was partly financed by the Jewish Rothschild dynasty, but all is revealed when we remember that the Rothschilds were, and still are, Papal Knights. The Swiss branch of the Rothschilds, in particular, have long been loyal servants of the Black Nobility: the Hapsburg dynasty, College of Cardinals, and families that make up Italy's oligarchy. Members of the Rothschild family - and other Hofjuden or Court Jews - have been awarded with high honors by those who now control the Papacy, namely the Knights of Malta, the modern version of the Knights Templar. This group take its orders from the elusive and superior Order of Sion or Sisterhood of Death.

Indeed the Templars and Jesuits indulged in banking and tax-collecting before Jews took it up. The Rothschilds began banking enterprises in the eighteenth century, whereas the Templars were involved in banking in the eleventh, twelfth and thirteenth centuries.... The Rothschilds, for all their colossal power and wealth, were and are servants of the more secretive and illustrious Black Nobility. Many are descendants and agents of the infamous Babylonian Gaonim... As the years passed, the more liberal members of the Gaonim formed close ties with Nazarenes, Templars and Rosicrucians, not to mention the Jesuits and Illuminists. The Gaonim are not to be confused with moral religious Jews. Once this is understood a lot of missing pieces of the puzzle fall into place.

The Jews have historically been used as a hidden order of the Catholic Church. They do the things that the Catholic Church does not like to be seen doing. Jews are perfect for the job...As long as people rail at the Jews, and as long as they rail back at their attackers, no one will look beyond the Jews

– and that is where the body is buried – Richard Kelley Hoskins (In the Beginning: The Story of the International Trade Cartel)

The Jews appear as abject servants of the Catholic Church...To the 'Alpha Jews' the door of the Church corporation stands wide open. There are countless Jewish priests, scores of Jewish cardinals and bishops, and some like Anaclet II, Gregory VI and Gregory VII became Popes – ibid..

As to the Templar-Jesuit relationship, Loyola, Francis Xavier, and other early Jesuits wrote that they were intentionally organizing their fledgling society along the lines of the Knights Templar, the renegade once Catholic order suppressed by the Church in the fourteen century. So why would the situation have been different in the eighteenth century when the curtain was temporarily brought down on the Jesuits by higher authority? I do not think it was different. I think the Jesuits simply adopted the structure of their parent order - the Templars. I also believe it was Templar agents within the Vatican who, during the reign of Pope Pius VII, worked to overturn Pope Clement's ban and restore the Jesuits legally to their original prominent station.

What this tells us is that the Jesuits were certainly established by the wily Templars as a satellite order, just as at a later date the Jesuits formed the Illuminati for similar reasons. Posing as ardent Papists, the Jesuits remained secretly loyal to their secretive Templar masters who, through their chief agents (the Clerks or Clerics) subverted numerous organizations throughout Europe and the world... Adam Weishaupt's group is erroneously considered to have been anti-royalist. This assertion is blatantly false. Adam Weishaupt received additional support and funding from various nobles and royals, such as Baron von Knigge, and more significantly from Charles de Lorraine and the Duke de Orleans, that is by members of the Stuart, Hapsburg, Bourbon, Lorraine, Capet, and other more ancient and elusive Black Nobility dynasties... Let us never doubt that orders such as the Jesuits, Masons, Rosicrucians, Martinists and Illuminati, etc, are strictly hierarchical. This is because the seniors of these societies have no desire to impart their secrets to any applicant off the street. As Weishaupt himself stated:

The man who is good for nothing better remains a Scottish Knight. If he is, however, a particularly industrious coordinator, observer, worker, he becomes a Priest...If there are among these (Priests) high speculative intellects, they become Magi. These collect and put in order the higher

philosophical system and work at the People's Religion, which the Order will next give to the world. Should these high geniuses also be able to rule the world, they will become regents

Yes, Weishaupt's own words clue us in to the truth of the matter. It is a matter of "ruling" the world, not "helping" the world. Nice of him to be so explicit.

But the fact that a senior Illuminist is awarded the title of "Regent" is also alarming, until one understands what it's all about.

Actually, the Templar-Illuminist brass merely adopted an anti-royalist stance because it was an expedient ruse. It got them where they wanted to go. Societies of this kind are very chameleon-like. They know their enemies and how to subvert them. They know how to lure and win favor. They know how to create and sustain faux rival groups to prevent authentic rival groups from moving against them. This tactic has served the powers-that-be no end. The propaganda they dished out in the eighteenth century was cunningly designed to attract rebellious young men of wealth and intelligence from all over the world. After all, you don't want your secret society full of idiots... After generations of Machiavellian scheming, Illuminati agents ensconced themselves in every religious, political and corporate organization and institution, intent on changing the direction of world events to suit their sinister agendas. Although warnings went out from the highest in the land, it is only in relatively recent times that humanity has been made aware of these machinations. Apparently, there's still a ways to go before we can successfully subvert these blood-soaked crime-lords and architects of control.

As for their liberalism, it served as the perfect cover for their agents entering the political arena. It assisted these agents to coax the governments and populace of the world toward the creation of multinational organizations such as the United Nations and European Union, etc. Indeed, one could say that their political outlooks and agendas are the key to their existence and industry.⁴⁸ Michael Tsarion

Sabbatian-Frankists

It was in Bohemia, therefore, that the most important modern development in Kabbalah took root, known as the New Kabbalah, derived by Isaac Luria. Luria's revolutionary new conception of Zionism and the purpose of the Jewish people in

history would become the fundamental creed of two important new heresies that would go on to become the basis of all Illuminati conspiracies. These were, first, the heresy in 1666, of the false messiah Sabbatai Zevi, and in the following century, that developed by one of his successors, Jacob Frank...

Lurianic Kabbalah, also known as the New Kabbalah, the most pivotal formulation in the modern history of that occult branch of Judaism, and its prescriptions for actively seeking the fulfillment of prophecy, became the core doctrine of the modern occult underground. Therefore, Freemasonry, which it too was forged from Lurianic Kabbalah, and founded in the Rosicrucian conspiracy that united the divergent heritage of the House of Guelph and the House of Stuart, was aligned, in the eighteenth century, with the most central development of this school, when it was infiltrated by the Illuminati. The goal of this organization was to fulfill the ancient dream of Plato, of establishing a New World Order, governed by an elite instructed in the occult.

Therefore, the question of Jewish involvement or responsibility for the scheming of the Illuminati has since plagued investigators with accusations of anti-Semitism. However, Rabbi Marvin Antelman has recently resolved the issue by exposing that the Illuminati was operated by a fringe Gnostic group of Judaism, known as the Sabbatians, incepted by the false-messiah, Sabbatai Zevi.

According to Gershom Scholem, "...Lurianic Kabbalah became a dominant factor only about 1630-40 and the ideology of the Sabbatian movement was closely connected with this development."^{pg.245} As Scholem explained, the Sabbatian movement was "the largest and most momentous messianic movement in Jewish History" since the destruction of Jerusalem. In 1666, Sabbatai Zevi, followed by his prophet, Nathan of Gaza, proclaimed himself the promised Messiah of Judaism. Zevi succeeded in rallying a large following, extending to nearly half of the Jewish population of the world at the time, including the Jews of Palestine, Egypt, and Eastern and Western Europe. The movement was shattered however, when, forced by the Sultan of the Ottoman Empire to choose martyrdom or conversion, Zevi chose conversion to Islam.

Nathan became a Roman Catholic, and the movement largely collapsed, though some followed Zevi into conversion, and there is, down to the present time, an Islamic sect in Turkey that follows his teachings, known as the "Doenmeh", who profess Islam outwardly, while holding to a mixture of traditional and heretical Judaism in secret.

The Sabbatian heresy, which for some time survived in secret circles akin to something of a Masonic organization, eventually reasserted itself through the sect known as the Frankists. They were also known as the Zoharists, or the Illuminated, or, in Podolia, from where they originated, as Sabbatian Zevists.

The leader of the Zoharists was Jacob Frank, who regarded himself as a reincarnation of Zevi. Reviving the vilest Gnostic traditions of the Kabbalah, the Frankists were bent not only on the eradication and humiliation of the majority of the Jewish community who refused to accept their unorthodoxies, and therefore of Judaism as a whole, but of all religions, and exploited the Zionist ideals to disguise their quest for world domination.⁶⁶ David Livingstone pg.123-124

Therefore, Sabbatai Zevi converted to Islam, but under a different circumstance. Zevi was given a choice by the Sultan to either convert to Islam or be beheaded. Robert Sepehr says...

Sabbatai returned to Turkey, where the Sultan of the Ottoman empire had already allowed the Zevi phenomenon to unfold for several years. The Sultan did not initially oppose Zevi's religious claims, probably because those claims brought in so much money from Jewish tourism, as Jews flocked to Turkey from all over the world, from England to Persia, Germany to Morocco, Poland to Yemen. Though at first the Sultan did not interfere with Sabbatai's movement, the last straw came, according to one of many rumored accounts, when Sabbatai publicly proclaimed that, in the next year, the Temple in Jerusalem would be rebuilt. The Sultan took offence. The most commonly accepted version of the story is that the Sultan offered Sabbatai Zevi the choice of either publicly converting to Islam or being beheaded.¹²¹ Robert Sepehr pg.7

Zevi converted publicly but still practiced his occultism underground. Obviously, this backfired against the intentions of the Sultan because his religion had become infiltrated by Zevi and his followers (called the Donmeh). They infiltrated Islam and eventually it manifested as the Saudi Royal family and the extreme British-Saudi version of Islam known as Wahhabism. David Icke explains...

This is the religion of extreme suppression of women and beheading non-believers and 'infidels'. Western/Saudi-funded, armed and trained terrorist groups like ISIS are its most famous manifestations along with the fascistic Saudi state itself. Wahhabism set the new blueprint for how Islam is perceived both by many of its followers and the wider global public. From this came the perception that Islam is about death and destruction... majority of Muslims are not violent... By contrast Wahhabism is anything but kind. It is a brutal, merciless, deeply psychopathic and supremacist creed that appropriately mirrors in its mind-set the Sabbatian-Frankist Death Cult.³⁵ David Icke pg.610

The Donmeh in Turkey officially converted to Islam in 1683, and the Frankists in Europe to Catholicism in 1759. However, their conversion to these religions was for the purpose of imitating the Sabbatian role models as well as for subverting and destroying these faiths.⁶⁷ Marvin Antelman pg.84

Gershom Scholem summarizes the five distinguishing beliefs of radical Sabbatianism which are essentially beliefs that the,

1. Apostasy of the Messiah is a necessity.
2. Real Torah is not the real Torah, and must be violated by conforming to another superior, alien mystical Torah called the Torah of Atzilut (Aristocracy).
3. First Cause and the God of Israel are not the same, the former being the God of rational philosophers and the latter the God of religion.
4. Godhead takes human form, which allowed for leaders of the sect to be incarnated into that Godhead, from Shabbetai Tzvi through to Frank and others.
5. "believer" must not appear to be as he really is.

The last belief justified its followers' pursuit of the double type of life that they led. One could appear to be a religious Jew on the outside and in reality be a Frankist. For though the Donmeh officially converted to Islam and the Frankists to Catholicism, the great majority of Frankists who outwardly appeared to embrace Judaism integrated themselves into the Jewish community. Despite the fact that they were all outwardly religious, they still cherished as their goal "the annihilation of every religion and positive system of belief," and they dreamed "of a general revolution that would sweep away the past in a single stroke so that the world might be rebuilt."⁶⁷ Marvin Antelman pg.85

Sabbatian-Frankists, Rothschilds, and Israel

Sabbatai Zevi taught that his followers would return to their Jewish homeland on the ancient location of Israel, and this was pursued by this cult. 'Later, within this cult, those such as the Rothschilds began to invent a mythical history about the 'Kingdom of David' and a racial connection back to Biblical Israel. This was supported by their religious belief that the Jewish Messiah would come one day and draw them back to Jerusalem and establish his kingdom. This was opposed by orthodox Jews who did not support this ideology of Zionism and the State of Israel, and most Jews of the 19th century did not share this belief either. But a movement

to spread this narrative was backed politically and financially to push for the spread of the political philosophy of Zionism and the right of the Jewish people to seize their 'historic right to the land of Palestine'. This was politically pushed by British Foreign Secretary Palmerston who wrote to British Ambassador in the Islamic Turkey based Ottoman Empire which controlled Palestine in 1840 and encouraged the support for the Jews who were dispersed throughout Europe to return to Palestine. Lord Palmerston just happened to be the Grand Patriarch of Grand Orient Freemasonry, which was the elite version controlled by the Sabbatian-Frankists. This campaign continued throughout the 19th century with the financial backing that pushed for 'academics' and 'historians' to push this fraudulent narrative. This culminated at the end of the century with the establishment by the Rothschilds of Zionism. The push was to get the Jewish people throughout the world to support this vision of going 'back to their homeland', but most of them opposed it. There were early Zionist attempts that advocated for a homeland, but not necessarily one in Palestine. Uganda and Argentina were discussed, and many were okay with that, but Palestine was the one they committed to. The World Zionist Organization with Theodor Herzl got support from Edmond de Rothschild. The Rothschilds demanded control of Jewish settlements and established a structure of administration which still calls the shots in Israel today. The Rothschilds were essential for the establishment of Israel. Being Sabbatian-Frankists, they manipulated events that led to the WWI, and funding all sides and exploited to secure the Balfour Declaration in 1917 in which the British Foreign government pledged support for a Jewish homeland in Palestine.' ³⁵ David Icke pg.610

So basically, the Rothschilds created the state of Israel for their own benefit. As for the Rothschilds and Israel, it would be accurate to say that Israel is basically the Rothschilds private country with their private military and headquarters for influencing and manipulating the world to usher in the New World Order.

As pointed out above, the Rothschilds are Sabbatean-Frankists (Satanists), and this cult is where the Antichrist (false Messiah) will apparently come from. False Messiahs from this cult follow a certain lineage and succession, and the Rothschilds appear to be a part of this lineage, and may even fill the role of the Antichrist in the End Times during the Great Tribulation as prophesied in the Bible. Jack Manuelian gives some very interesting information concerning this...

Another main Sabbatean belief is that 'Godhead takes a human form which allowed for leaders of the sect to be incarnated into that Godhead, from Sabbatai Zvi through to Frank and others.' (source Scholem). Hence, when Frankists convert to Christianity and Donmeh convert to Islam, their God does not become Jesus Christ and the Christian Trinity or Mohammad and his Allah but the 'Godhead of the Frankists included members of the sect' (Antelman). Therefore, Sabbatai Zvi was their first incarnate God, after him,

Jacob Frank was their incarnate God. After Frank, the godly reign apparently passed to the Rothschilds, and now their incarnate god is either a Rothschild god-man or they are waiting for his incarnation and manifestation among them like it is made clear in the Protocols of Zion.⁶²

Jack Manuelian

Jacob Frank and Catholicism

Jacob Frank targeted the Roman Catholic Church from the start, and he was so persuasive in his claim to be a dissident Jew that the Church funded his work and allowed him to convert thousands of apparent followers of Judaism into Catholicism. By 1790, 26,000 Jews were recorded baptized in Poland. Sabbatian-Frankists were not, of course, really converts. They were impostors infiltrating the Catholic hierarchy to take over the reins of power through covert cells and high positions in the Church including the Pope. We see the influence of the pedophilia-practicing Sabbatian-Frankists today with the constant revelations about mass child abuse by Catholic priests which, at the same time, is being exploited by the same Sabbatian-Frankist cult to destroy the church. Child abuse - a calling card of Sabbatian-Frankists - has also made the news within the Hasidic in Brooklyn, New York, where cover-ups are widespread with internal laws against reporting any of their number to the police. Rabbi Marvin S. Antelman said that a lesser-known fact about Jacob Frank is that he also converted to Islam two years before his conversion to Catholicism. A golden rule of the cult was - and is - that 'the believer must not appear as he really is'. This applies to politics and other walks of life and not only religion.^{35 David Icke pg.587}

The Papacy

Protocol 15:3 *Such until recently has been the Russian Autocracy—our only dangerous enemy throughout the world, with the exception of the Pope.*

Protocol 17:3 *When the moment comes to annihilate the Vatican completely, an invisible hand, pointing towards this court, will guide the masses in their assault. When, however, the masses attack, we will come forward as defenders to prevent too much bloodshed. By this method we*

will penetrate its very heart and will not leave it until we have undermined its power.

Protocol 17:4 *The King of Israel will become the real Pope of the Universe, the Patriarch of the International Church.*

Protocol 17:5 *But until we have accomplished the re-education of the youth to new transitional religions and finally to our own, we will not openly attack the existing churches, but will fight them by means of criticism, thus creating dissension.*

As can be seen above in Protocol 15:3, the Pope of the Roman Catholic Church has been an enemy and a threat to the Illuminati in the past. The Illuminati is a global Cult that controls the world, but it has not been immune from power struggles from within at various times. Greed and jealousy over wealth, knowledge, and power has caused conflicts within. During the time of the writing of the Protocols, there were popes who were in opposition to the spread of Marxism. This definitely was a stumbling block for the Illuminati agenda, which led to a battle to purge the Vatican of “conservative” popes and clergy. They accomplished that, making Pope Pius XII the last conservative pope, which cleared the way and made the Vatican useful for spreading Communism/Socialism as a tool for the New World Order. Michael Tsarion explains...

With the death of Pius XII in 1958, a long era came to an end. From then on the Vatican's role in world affairs drastically changed, and those who opposed the swing to the left found themselves unable to return Catholicism to the way it had traditionally been, let alone improve it in healthy ways.

The conflict between factions began because of a brute fact that stared the Vatican in the face. Traditional religious belief was sharply declining. Clearly the forthcoming age was one in which the new generation believed not in medieval "infallible" theology, but in humanity, science, materialism and intellectual progress. Since nothing could be done to lessen the tide of individualism, dissent and revolution, the Vatican decided to piggy-back on whatever political monster dominated the future, be it Fascism or Communism. Some bishops and cardinals favored one extreme, some the other. The means were less important to the Church than the end, that being the reinforcement and enhancement of its deceitful mental and social control, this time under a carefully crafted caring mask. Mistakes of the past had been well and truly learned, and were not going to be

repeated. The "New World Order" to the Vatican was to be exactly that - a new order for a new world.²⁰ Michael Tsarion

Since there was this inner struggle between the Cult and the Papacy, it became apparent that the Vatican had to be completely infiltrated and co-opted. William Cooper described the obvious signs that it had been infiltrated...

The Vatican has been infiltrated over many years by the Illuminati. This is easily proven by the fact that in 1738 Pope Clement XII issued a Papal Bull which stated that any Catholic who became a Mason would be excommunicated, a very serious punishment. In 1884 Pope Leo XIII issued a proclamation stating that Masonry was one of the secret societies attempting to "revive the manners and customs of the pagans" and "establish Satan's kingdom on Earth." Piers Compton, in his book *The Broken Cross*, traces the infiltration of the Catholic Church by the Illuminati. He has found the use of the all-seeing eye in the triangle by leading Catholics and by the Jesuits. It was used in the seal of the Philadelphia Eucharistic Congress in 1976. It was on a special issue of Vatican stamps in 1978, announcing the final Illuminati victory to the world. Mr. Compton claims that Pope John XXIII wore the "all-seeing eye in the triangle" on his personal cross. Compton is adamant that several hundred leading Catholic priests, bishops and cardinals are members of secret societies. He quotes an article in an Italian Journal that lists more than 70 Vatican officials, including Pope Paul VI's private secretary, the director general of Vatican radio, the Archbishop of Florence, the prelate of Milan, the assistant editor of the Vatican newspaper, several Italian bishops, and the abbot of the Order of St. Benedict. Those are only the ones that are known and only the ones known in Italy. It is widely believed that Pope, John Paul II, is a member of the Illuminati. I believe, according to my research, that it is true. The best indication of infiltration is that on November 27, 1983, the Pope retracted all of the Papal Bulls against Freemasonry and allowed Catholics, after several hundred years, to again become members of secret societies without fear of excommunication. The goal of the Illuminati to elect one of their own to the Papacy appears to have come to fruition. If that is the case, the New World Order is just on the horizon.¹¹¹ Milton William Cooper pg. 12-13

In that book by Piers Compton mentioned by William Cooper, he quotes a convention held by secret societies (Illuminati) who described the reasons why the Vatican had to be co-opted in order to accomplish their goals for their New World Order. For early in 1936 a convention of secret societies was held in Paris; and although attendance was strictly limited to 'those in the know,' English and French

observers managed to be present. Their accounts of the meeting appeared in the Catholic Gazette of February, 1936, and a few weeks later in *Le Réveil du Peuple* (The People's Awakening), a Paris weekly...

As long as there remains any moral conception of the social order, and until all faith, patriotism, and dignity are uprooted, our reign over the world shall not come. We have already fulfilled part of our work, and yet we cannot claim that the whole of our work is done. We still have a long way to go before we can overthrow our main opponent, the Catholic Church.

We must always bear in mind that the Catholic Church is the only institution which has stood, and which will, as long as it remains in existence, stand in our way. The Catholic Church, with its methodical work and her edifying moral teachings will always keep her children in such a state of mind as to make them too self-respecting to yield to our domination. That is why we have been striving to discover the best way of shaking the Catholic Church to her very foundations. We have spread the spirit of revolt and false liberalism among the nations so as to persuade them away from their faith and even to make them ashamed of professing the precepts of their religion, and obeying the commandments of their Church.

We have brought many of them to boast of being atheists, and more than that, to glory in being descendants of the ape! We have given them new theories, impossible of realization, such as Communism, Anarchism, and Socialism, which are now serving our purposes. They have accepted them with the greatest enthusiasm, without realizing that those theories are ours, and that they constitute the most powerful instrument against themselves.

We have blackened the Catholic Church with the most ignominious calumnies, we have stained her history, and disgraced even her noblest activities. We have imparted to her the wrongs of her enemies, and have brought these latter to stand more closely by our side. So much so that we are now witnessing, to our greatest satisfaction, rebellions against the Church in several countries. We have turned her clergy into objects of hatred and ridicule, we have subjected them to the hate of the crowd. We have caused the practice of the Catholic religion to be considered out of date and a mere waste of time. We have founded many secret associations which work for our purpose, under our orders and our directions.

So far, we have considered our strategy in our attacks upon the Church from the outside. But this is not all. Let us explain how we have gone further in

our work to hasten the ruin of the Catholic Church, and how we have penetrated into her most intimate circles, and have brought even some of her clergy to be pioneers of our cause:

Apart from the influence of our philosophy, we have taken other steps to secure a breach in the Catholic Church. Let me explain how this has been done. We have induced some of our children to join the Catholic body with the explicit intention that they should work in a still more efficient way for the disintegration of the Catholic Church, by creating scandals within her.

We are grateful to Protestants for their loyalty to our wishes, although most of them are, in the sincerity of their faith, unaware of their loyalty to us. We are grateful to them for the wonderful help they are giving us in our fight against the stronghold of Christian civilization, and in our preparations for the advent of our supremacy over the whole world.

So far we have succeeded in overthrowing most of the thrones of Europe. The rest will follow in the near future. Russia has already worshipped our rule. France is under our thumb. England, in her dependence upon our finance, is under our heel; and in her Protestantism is our best hope for the destruction of the Catholic Church. Spain and Mexico are but toys in our hands. And many other countries, including the United States of America; have already fallen before our scheming.

But the Catholic Church is still alive. We must destroy her without the least delay and without the slightest mercy. Most of the Press of the world is under our control. Let us intensify our activities. Let us spread the spirit of revolution in the minds of the people.

They must be made to despise patriotism and the love of their family, to consider their faith as a humbug, their obedience to the Church as a degrading servility, so that they may become deaf to the appeal of the Church and blind to her warnings against us. Let us, above all, make it impossible for Christians outside the Catholic Church to be reunited with her, or for non-Christians to join the Church; otherwise our domination over them will never be realized.^{112 Piers Compton pg. 14-15}

These words are in perfect harmony to what Illuminati insider Richard Day described in 1969...

Blending all Religions...The Old Religions will have to go

Another area of discussion was Religion. This is an avowed atheist speaking. And he said: "Religion is not necessarily bad. A lot of people seem to need religion, with its mysteries and rituals – so they will have religion." But the major religions of today have to be changed because they are not compatible with the changes to come. The old religions will have to go. Especially Christianity. Once the Roman Catholic Church is brought down, the rest of Christianity will follow easily. Then a new religion can be accepted for use all over the world. It will incorporate something from all of the old ones to make it easier for people to accept and feel at home in it. Most people won't be too concerned with religion. They will realize that they don't need it...

The Churches will Help

Then followed one of the most surprising statements of the whole presentation: He said: "...some of you probably think the churches won't stand for this [and he went on to say] The churches will help us!" There was no elaboration on this; it was unclear just what he had in mind when he said, "the churches will help us!" 110 Richard Day Tapes pg.13

The Instruction of the Alta Vendita and Co-opting the Vatican

The Permanent Instruction of the Alta Vendita, is a secret document written in the early 19th century that mapped out a blueprint for the subversion of the Catholic Church. The Alta Vendita was the highest lodge of the Carbonari, an Italian secret society with links to Freemasonry and which, along with Freemasonry, was condemned by the Catholic Church. The Alta Vendita was "commonly supposed to have been at the time the governing center of European Freemasonry. The Carbonari were most active in Italy and France.

In his book *Athanasius and the Church of Our Time*, Bishop Rudolph Graber quoted a Freemason who declared that "the goal [of Freemasonry] is no longer the destruction of the Church, but to make use of it by infiltrating it"¹¹³.pg.39 In other words, since Freemasonry cannot completely obliterate Christ's Church, it plans not only to eradicate the influence of Catholicism in society, but also to use the Church's structure as an instrument of "renewal," "progress" and "enlightenment" to further many of its own principles and goals.

John Vennari, in his book *The Permanent Instruction of the Alta Vendita*, he summarizes the plan laid out in this document...

The strategy advanced in The Permanent Instruction of the Alta Vendita is astonishing in its audacity and cunning. From the start, the document tells of a process that will take decades to accomplish. Those who drew up the document knew that they would not see its fulfillment. They were inaugurating a work that would be carried on by succeeding generations of the initiated. The Permanent Instruction says, "In our ranks the soldier dies and the struggle goes on."

The instruction called for the dissemination of liberal ideas and axioms throughout society and within the institutions of the Catholic Church so that laity, seminarians, clerics and prelates would, over the years, gradually be imbued with progressive principles.

In time, this mind-set would be so universal that priests would be ordained, bishops would be consecrated, and cardinals would be nominated whose thinking was in step with the modern thought rooted in the French Revolution's Declaration of the Rights of Man and other "Principles of 1789" (equality of religions, separation of Church and State, religious pluralism, etc.).

Eventually, a Pope would be elected from these ranks who would lead the Church on the path of "enlightenment" and "renewal." They stated that it was not their aim to place a Freemason on the Chair of Peter. Their goal was to effect an environment that would eventually produce a Pope and a hierarchy won over to the ideas of liberal Catholicism, all the while believing themselves to be faithful Catholics.

These Catholic leaders, then, would no longer oppose the modern ideas of the Revolution (as had been the consistent practice of the Popes from 1789 until 1958—the death of Pope Pius XII—who condemned these liberal principles) but would merge them into the Church. The end result would be a Catholic clergy and laity marching under the banner of the Enlightenment, all the while thinking they are marching under the banner of the Apostolic keys.¹¹⁴ John Vennari pg.3

In that book, following the quote that I gave above, John Vennari gave a thorough account of how the Permanent Instruction of the Alta Vendita was taken very seriously by the following popes starting with Pope Gregory XVI, Pope Pius IX, etc. who tried to warn the people. They had them published in order to try to make Catholics aware of the plan so that it could be confronted. Just like other Illuminati documents that have been exposed, not enough people awaken to the reality of their plans in order to stop the plans from coming to fruition. (Examples such as

the Illuminati documents that were discovered from the horseman struck by lightning, the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, etc.) The very plans laid out in the Permanent Instruction of the Alta Vendita, has come to fruition, no matter how serious the Popes were to try to get the word out about it.

Ecumenism and Vatican II

Throughout the pontificate of Pope Pius XII (1939-1958), the Vatican maintained a safe Catholic landscape by keeping Modernism firmly corralled. But after the death of Pope Pius XII, a new type of Pope whom the progressives believed to favor their cause would ascend to the pontifical chair and would open the way for Modernists to take over.

However, such a state of affairs was not unforeseen. At the news of the death of Pius XII, the old Dom Lambert Beauduin, a friend of Cardinal Roncalli (the future John XXIII), disclosed to Father Louis Bouyer: "If they elect Roncalli, everything would be saved; he would be capable of calling a council and of consecrating ecumenism."¹¹⁵ Bouyer pg.119

Ecumenism is basically what Dr. Richard Day meant when he said that the goal is the 'Blending all religions'. The source of Ecumenism just happens to be Freemasonry, which promotes through it the universal religion of Lucifer; and the womb and source of Freemasonry is International Zionism, which changed the theism of the Old Testament and the Prophets into shameful Luciferism with the demonic Kabbalah and the vulgar Talmud, work of the demonized Rabbis of fallen Judaism and of their principles regarding worldwide government and domination, through the still-awaited false messiah, namely Antichrist...Inter-religious ecumenism, reckoning that in all the religions there exist positive elements, promotes the union of all religions and especially of the three so-called monotheistic religions of the world, namely Christianity, Islam and Judaism. In this way it contributes to the development of a so-called "One World Religion."¹¹⁸

Andrew of Dryinoupolis pg.29

The hijacking of Vatican II described very well by John Vennari,

It is well known and superbly documented that a clique of liberal theologians (*periti*) and bishops hijacked Vatican Council II (1962-1965) with an agenda to remake the Church into their own image through the implementation of a "new theology." Critics and defenders of Vatican II are in agreement on this point.

In his book *Vatican II Revisited*, Bishop Aloysius J. Wycislo (a fervent advocate of the Vatican II revolution) declares with enthusiasm that

"theologians and biblical scholars who had been 'under a cloud' for years surfaced as *periti* [theological experts advising the bishops at the Council], and their post-Vatican II books and commentaries became popular reading." ¹¹⁷ pg.10

He notes that "Pope Pius XII's encyclical *Humani Generis* ("Of the Human Race") [1950] had . . . a devastating effect on the work of a number of pre-conciliar theologians"? and explains that "During the early preparation of the Council, those theologians (mainly French, with some Germans) whose activities had been restricted by Pope Pius XII, were still under a cloud. Pope John quietly lifted the ban affecting some of the most influential ones. Yet a number remained suspect to the officials of the Holy Office;"¹¹⁷ pg.27

Bishop Wycislo sings the praises of triumphant progressives such as Hans Küng, Karl Rahner, John Courtney Murray, Yves Congar, Henri de Lubac, Edward Schillebeeckx [shill-a-beeks] and Gregory Baum, who had been considered suspect before the Council, but who are now the leading lights of post-Vatican II theology."

In effect, those whom Pope Pius XII considered unfit to be walking the streets of Catholicism were now in control of the town. And as if to crown their achievements, the Oath against Modernism was quietly suppressed shortly after the close of the Council. St. Pius X had predicted correctly. Lack of vigilance in authority had allowed Modernism to return with a vengeance.

There were countless battles at Vatican II between the International Group of Fathers, who fought to maintain Tradition, and the progressive Rhine group. Tragically, in the end, it was the latter, the Liberal and Modernist element that prevailed."

It was obvious, to anyone who had eyes to see, that the Council opened the door to many ideas that had formerly been abomination to Church teaching, but which are in step with modernist thought. This did not happen by accident, but by design.

The progressives at Vatican II avoided condemnations of Modernist errors. They also deliberately planted obscurities in the Council's texts which they intended to exploit after the Council." These obscurities have been utilized to promote an ecumenism that had been condemned by Pope Pius XI, a religious liberty that had been condemned by the 19th and early 20th-century Popes (especially Pope Pius IX), a new liturgy along the lines of

ecumenism that Archbishop Bugnini called "a major conquest of the Catholic Church," a collegiality that strikes at the heart of the papal primacy and a "new attitude toward the world"—especially in one of the most radical of all the Council documents, *Gaudium et Spes* [Joy and Hope].

As the authors of *The Permanent Instruction of the Alta Vendita* had hoped, the notions of Liberal culture had finally won adherence of the Alta Vendita among major players in the Catholic hierarchy and were thus spread throughout the entire Church. The result has been an unprecedented crisis of Faith, which continues to worsen. At the same time, countless highly placed Churchmen, obviously intoxicated by the "spirit of Vatican II" continuously praise those post-Conciliar reforms that have brought this calamity to pass.¹¹⁴ John Vennari pg.19-23

Freemasons Infiltrated the Central Government of the Catholic Church

In Catholicism, the bishops are declared to be the successors of the Apostles of Jesus Christ. Bishops are overseers of the Church, which is obvious how important they are for the direction of the Catholic Church. Father Charles Murr, in his book *Murder in the 33rd Degree*, reveals some shocking information about how the Freemasons infiltrated the Church and then had their agents be put into positions of power to choose who could become bishops...

On the Solemnity of Saints Peter and Paul, June 29, 1972, in the Basilica of Saint Peter, His Holiness, Pope Paul VI delivered a sermon that immediately captured the attention of millions throughout the world, Catholic and non-Catholic alike. Lamenting the chaotic state of the post-Vatican II Church, the pontiff declared: "Through some fissure, the smoke of Satan has entered the Temple of God."

A couple of years later, two highly-respected Cardinals of the Roman Catholic Church — Cardinal Dino Staffa, Prefect of the Apostolic Signatura [the Supreme Court of the Catholic Church] and Cardinal Silvio Oddi— met privately with Pope Paul and placed before him documentation of a very damning nature — documentation indicating exactly where in the temple wall His Holiness might find that fissure.

The damning documents concerned two high-ranking members of the Roman Curia: Cardinal Sebastiano Baggio, Prefect of the Sacred Congregation for Bishops, and Bishop Annibale Bugnini, Deputy-Secretary of the Sacred Congregation for Divine Worship. With proof in hand, Staffa and Oddi formally accused Baggio and Bugnini of being active Freemasons and, as such, traitorous

infiltrators of the central government of the Roman Catholic Church. The seriousness of the matter could not be greater, given the positions these men held.

Cardinal Sebastiano Baggio, Prefect of the Sacred Congregation for Bishops since 1973, decided who would and who would not become a bishop of the Roman Catholic Church. He chose these episcopal candidates from a pool of half a million priests throughout the world. As the successors of the Apostles, bishops are absolutely essential to the existence of the Church. If, as Staffa and Oddi alleged, Sebastiano Baggio was the "Freemason Ambassador to the Holy See," the havoc he was in a position to wreak upon the universal Church could cause irreparable damage. The bishops who had been nominated on his watch reflected Baggio's own liberal ideological views. In the view of Staffa and Oddi, and some others in the Roman Curia, the "Baggio Boys" were self-styled "progressives" who were opposed to the central authority of Rome, all too ready to jettison theological orthodoxy in the name of "aggiornamento" and "dialogue" with the world. They argued that this trend was supported by the values of the creed of Freemasonry that Cardinal Baggio covertly espoused.¹³⁸ Fr. Charles Murr, pg.24-25

Pope Francis and the New World Order

The Cult has controlled the position of Pope for centuries and when a genuine man somehow slips through like Pope John Paul I (Albino Luciani) in 1978 he was murdered through poisoning after the Freemasonic-significant 33 days in office while he was planning to purge the Vatican of Cult influences. He has been followed by the extremely ungentle Pope John Paul II, Benedict XVI and now Francis who predictably called for a guaranteed income, he has called for world government and a transformation of global society to meet the 'challenge of climate change'. If Pope Francis wants it, the Cult wants it, because the Cult owns him.⁹⁷ David Icke pg.679

It is no secret whatsoever that Pope Francis is completely on board with the New World Order agenda. He has been one of the leaders of Ecumenism, for the blending of all religions for a one-world interfaith brotherhood. Just one of the many examples, where in 2019 Pope Francis signed an agreement with Imam (commonly used as the title of a prayer leader of a mosque), heading closer to One-World Religion, which happened at the signing ceremony in Abu Dhabi, "in front of a global audience of religious leaders from Christianity, Islam, Judaism and other faiths".¹³³ The Pope is very open about his support for the Agenda 21/2030 and the Sustainable Development, which is just another modern term by the United Nations for the New World Order/Technocracy.¹³⁴ Everything that the Illuminati Global Elites have planned and started to unroll so far for their one-world Technocratic control system is supported by the Pope.

- 1) **Universal Basic Income (UBI)** "This may be the time to consider a universal basic wage which would acknowledge and dignify the noble, essential tasks you carry out. It would ensure and concretely achieve the ideal, at once so human and so Christian, of no worker without rights," Francis claimed.¹³⁵ The barely survivable 'guaranteed income' (so long as you do what the government tells you) is part of a long-planned new economic, cashless, digital system of total centralized control.
- 2) **Agenda 2030** "The adoption of the 2030 Agenda for Sustainable Development at the World Summit, which opens today, is an important sign of hope. I am similarly confident that the Paris Conference on Climatic Change will secure fundamental and effective agreements." said Francis.¹³⁷
- 3) **Climate Change Hoax** The Vatican subscribes to the Paris goal of limiting temperature increase to 1.5°C, Francis states, which "calls for responsible cooperation between all nations in presenting climate plans or more ambitious nationally determined contributions in order to reduce to zero, as quickly as possible, net greenhouse gas emissions."¹³⁶
- 4) **United Nations** "To this end, there is a need to ensure the uncontested rule of law and tireless recourse to negotiation, mediation and arbitration, as proposed by the Charter of the United Nations, which constitutes truly a fundamental juridical norm. The experience of these seventy years since the founding of the United Nations in general, and in particular the experience of these first fifteen years of the third millennium, reveal both the effectiveness of the full application of international norms and the ineffectiveness of their lack of enforcement."¹³⁷

As we can see, Pope Francis can often be seen promoting the Cult agenda like climate change and subjects relating to education and the upbringing of children. He called for a new 'Global Pact on Education' to create a 'new humanism' under the title 'Reinventing the Global Educational Alliance'. The Pope hosted a conference of people from politics, economics, academia, science and sociology along with celebrities from areas like sports. A 'Global Pact on Education' was signed to 'hand on to younger generations a united and fraternal common home' and 'create a global change of mentality through education' (indoctrinate the young). Orwell would have noted the language that included a quote used by Cult asset Hillary Clinton: 'It takes a village to raise a child.' Pope Francis called for an 'educational village' with an 'educational path involving everyone'. Nowhere did the Francis announcement refer to parents as the central voice in the education of their children because the state is taking over as the Pope well knows and promotes. He has also said it's our 'duty' to 'obey international institutions' like the United Nations and European Union. His call for a 'new humanism' is ironic given the word is defined as 'a rationalist outlook or system of thought attaching prime

importance to human rather than divine or supernatural matters'. A rationalist outlook or system of thought in this context means the Technocracy which requires the deletion of spirituality in all forms to be replaced by the religion of New Wokeness.⁹⁷ David Icke pg.554

Protestantism Reformation

After almost a thousand years of decline, the shackles of the Dark Ages were finally broken with the arrival of the Renaissance on the European scene - the return of interest in art, science and literature and, of course, the Reformation.

In the years that followed, millions of people assumed that the Reformation was just a religious movement. The picture of thousands of sincere, fully dedicated people all over Europe fighting bravely and devotedly to return to the faith "*which was once and for all delivered to the saints*" (Jude 3) is rather dim, if not completely out of focus. It is true that religion was only one of many factors involved in the Reformation: other components included political, financial and intellectual aspects. After many hundreds of years of political and religious oppression and high taxes, a strong wave of nationalism swept Europe. With it came the desire of many to free themselves from the dictates of the church, as well as the desire to manage their own affairs. Many reformers used religion as a cover for the expansion of their political ambitions.

Luther

Initially, many reformers were mainly interested in dealing with the monstrous corruptions rampant in the Roman Catholic Church. Martin Luther remained in the church for several years after his forty-nine theses were hung on the door of the castle in Wittenberg. Among other things, he condemned the sale of "indulgences" (the proceeds from which the huge St. Peter's Basilica in Rome was built). Laurence Gardner, in his book *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, shared some details on this...

During the early years of this persecution, the Dominican monk Johann Tetzel institutionalized a lucrative scheme to replenish the Vatican coffers. The scheme concerned the forgiveness of sins, which had generally been atoned by means of penances such as fasting, repetition of the rosary, and

other acts of sincere repentance. Tetzel's concept replaced these traditional penalties with Indulgences - formal declarations of guaranteed absolution which were available for cash (as was mentioned in the General Prologue and the Pardoner's Tale of Geoffrey Chaucer's *The Canterbury Tales*, compiled in the latter 1380s). Approved by papal decree, the sale of Indulgences soon became a source of considerable revenue for the Church.

For centuries the orthodox clergy and its associated monastic Orders had suffered a series of outrageous measures imposed by an greedy hierarchy that was becoming ever more corrupt. Through it all, they had nonetheless upheld successive Vatican dictates with as much loyalty as they could muster - but the trading of Christian salvation for money was more than some could tolerate. The practice, therefore, was openly challenged. In October 1517, an Augustinian monk and professor of theology at the University of Wittenberg, Germany, nailed his written protest to the door of his local church - an act of formal objection that was destined to split the Western Church permanently in two. When he received a papal reprimand, he publicly set fire to it - and was excommunicated for his pains. His name was Martin Luther, and his fellow protesters became known as Protestants.¹²² Laurence Gardner, pg.305

The Reformation inspired the increased interest of the common man in the knowledge of the Bible. "As the revival of literature made the contents of the New Testament known, it became clear that what was labeled Christianity at the end of the fifteenth century, compared with what we know of Christianity at the end of the Apostolic age, was barely recognizable".¹²³ Alfred Plummer pg.17 "The Christian nations no longer looked up to the holy and living God, but found refuge in everything that a superstitious, frightened and alarmed imagination could devise".¹²⁴ d'Aubigne, p. 17

Martin Luther, often referred to as the Father of the Protestant Reformation, was himself a Rosicrucian practitioner of Cabalism. Some believe that Protestantism itself was a creation of Rosicrucian agents. Martin Luther's personal notebooks are adorned with the Rose and Cross.⁴⁸ Michael Tsarion

It was by no chance that Martin Luther's protest gained support in some very influential circles, for Rome had many enemies in high places. Not the least of these enemies were the Knights Templars, and the underground Hermetic societies whose esoteric crafts had been condemned by the Catholic Inquisition. The truth was not so much that Luther gained the support of others, but that he was the willing instrument of an already active movement which attempted to dismantle the rigid international domination of the Pope.¹²² Laurence Gardner, pg.305

Calvin

The Christian Church was split into rival and violent factions by the Rosicrucian, Martin Luther, and the emergence of a brand of the Protestant faith called Calvinism, later known as the Puritans. Its founder 'John Calvin' was actually Jean Caum from Noyons, France, who was educated at the Brotherhood-controlled, College du Montagu. This is also where Ignatius Loyola, the 'Catholic' founder of the Society of Jesus, the Jesuits, was educated. Caum moved to Paris and then to Geneva, Switzerland, where he was known as Cohen. This name relates to 'priest' and goes back to the Egyptian mystery schools. In Geneva he developed, or someone else did, the philosophy known as Calvinism. He changed his name again from Cohen to Calvin to make it more acceptable to the English who now became the prime target of this new religion - yet another created by the same source as all the others. Calvinism was a designer religion for the next stage of the plan. It focused rigidly on the ten commandments of 'Moses' and the Old Testament texts (taken literally, not symbolically of course). But this was the crucial bit. Up to this point the Christian religion had banned usury, the charging of interest on loans. Now, with the Black Nobility bankers maneuvering to take over England, a Christian country, using the outwardly 'Christian' aristocracy, the time had come to end that rule and make usury the norm. Calvinism, therefore, supported the charging of interest and one of the great beneficiaries was Switzerland, where the plot was conceived, because it became the center of the world's private banking system. Another role for Calvinism was to insist on the burning of witches and in so doing take more of the secret knowledge out of public circulation. The Black Nobility wanted their man, William of Orange, on the throne and to do this they had to remove Charles I, the guy they eventually beheaded in 1649. Calvinism was used to ferment unrest with the monarchy.⁴⁹ David Icke pg.170

Church of England

The Protestant Church came to England because King Henry VIII wanted a son and heir and his first wife, Catherine of Aragon, had produced 'only' a daughter. He wanted to divorce her and try his luck elsewhere, but Pope Clement VII refused to sanction this. Henry at this time was a committed Catholic, at least in public, and the Pope had awarded him the title Defender of the Faith. Ironically, this same title, awarded by a Roman Catholic Pope, is still held by British monarchs to this day to defend the Protestant faith! You've got to chuckle, really. What a charade it all is. Henry, being much displeased by the Pope's refusal to sanction his divorce, ordered Parliament to create a Church of England, independent of Rome. He made himself the head of the new Church in the Act of Supremacy of 1534 and unleashed a bloody purge against Roman Catholics. Henry was succeeded by his only son,

Edward, but after he died at the age of 15, he was replaced by Henry's daughter, Mary. She was a staunch Roman Catholic who earned the title 'bloody Mary' for her purge of Protestants. Mary had secured the throne by executing her rival, Lady Jane Grey, the 'six-day queen'. With Mary's death came the legendary reign of Elizabeth I, Henry's daughter by Anne Boleyn. Elizabeth executed her rival, Mary Queen of Scots, from the House of Stuart, and Elizabeth proceeded to restore the Church of England with herself as Supreme Head. She ordered a purge against Catholics which was to earn her the title of 'bloody Elizabeth'. ⁴⁹ David Icke pg.161

The Church of England (also known as the Anglican church in Canada and the Episcopal or Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States) is now part of the One-World-Religion. There are a few conservatives who are still holding out, but they appear to pose little threat to the power structure, and can be ignored by the Masonic hierarchy that controls these churches. It must be difficult at best for the conservatives, for these conservatives are placed repeatedly in positions where they must compromise with the direction the church is going. Several items that they are involved in:

1. The Anglican & Episcopal Churches are run by the Masons
2. These churches are now supporting the New Age Movement
3. The Anglican church has been closely associated with a distorted form of British— Israelism.

The Anglican church is also so close to Masonry, the Anglican and Episcopal churches are really extensions of Freemasonry. One scholar on Freemasonry describes the Church of England as paralyzed against Freemasonry. Church officials (Anglicans and Presbyterians) have lost their jobs because they criticized Freemasonry,¹²⁵ so it is something that in 1987 the Masons ruling the Church of England allowed a group of Anglican priests called The Working Group established by the Standing Committee of the General Synod of the Church of England to publish a report questioning the compatibility of Freemasonry and the Church. The report says it "points to a number of very fundamental reasons to question the compatibility of Freemasonry with Christianity."¹²⁶ Even though this is a step in the right direction, the report poses no threat to the Masonic power structure... Some of the top leaders of the New Age have come out of the Episcopal church, and now in their pulpits some of the most anti-Christian, and some of the most perverted people are preaching.

An example of the extent of Freemasonry within the Anglican church can be seen in an article by London's Daily Express which lists the numbers of Masons in the highest Anglican offices in 1960. In 1960, there were within the Anglican church, 13 Mason Anglican Bishops, including one Canadian and 6 retired. The

Archbishop of Canterbury and the Archbishop of the West Indies were both Freemasons. Also there were 6 Deans and Provosts of Cathedrals and 10 Archdeacons (incl. those retired) who were Masons.¹²⁷ It's amazing that so many men have dedicated their lives to the Masonic Institution. Bear in mind that these men as they were initiated in Lodge were told in the ceremony, "No institution can boast a more solid foundation than that on which Freemasonry rests, the practice of every moral and social virtue." Yet, the Scriptures declare that "For no other foundation can be laid except that which is Christ Jesus." To accept otherwise is a denial of Christianity.

It is no surprise then considering the Episcopalian support for a Masonic World Religion and a One-World-Government that 33° Freemason George Bush, who had hoped to be the one in office to have the honors of bringing in the New World Order, would as U.S. President turn to such men as the Rev. Edmund L Browning, presiding bishop of the Episcopalian Church in the United States. Another Reverend that Bush turned to during the Kuwait crisis was the Senate chaplain, Rev. Richard C. Halverson.¹²⁸

The Episcopalian Church is officially part of the One-World-Religion. A foreshadowing of the Union of the large power religions of Christendom was seen in 1922, when the Greek Orthodox Church—specifically the Eastern Orthodoxy Holy Synod of Constantinople accepted the Anglican religious orders. The Archbishop of Canterbury committed the Church of England to the pact that the "Global Forum of Spiritual and Parliamentary Leaders on Human Survival" decreed. That pact resulted in a five-day Global Forum where religious leaders of all persuasions (except Bible-believing Christians) were present. Also participating were the Archbishop of Canterbury, the normal host of Mason religious and spiritual leaders, U.S. Senators, Soviet Government officials, the U.N. Secretary General, the Dalai Lama (considered a god), and a host of other types like monks, Moslems, and rabbis. They declared that their commitment to a Unified Religion (which is supposedly necessary "for global survival") is in their words "commitments that are irreversible." In Jan. 15-19, 1990, they held another Global Forum in Moscow, U.S.S.R. That Global Forum called for a "new planetary perspective" involving a "new spiritual and ethical basis for human activities on earth." Yes, they are proposing a NEW ethical basis for us, to replace that "old time religion" so many Christians have sung about. Theirs is the revitalized Christianity also known as the Masonic religion that New Age leaders such as Bailey and Benjamin Creme say will be the One-World-Religion. It is the religion of Masonry which is described by Albert Pike: "Masonry around whose altars the Christian, the Hebrew, the Moslem, the Brahman, the followers of Confucius and Zoroaster, can assemble as brethren and unite in prayer to the one God..."¹²⁹

The Anglican Church is not being destroyed but rather subverted. And just as it was made to bow to the dictates of Henry VIII, it is bowing to the dictates of the International Power which plans to rule the world.¹³⁰

Judaism

In contrast to the Judaism of the Bible, modern, or Rabbinic Judaism is the least understood of the great world religions. At the same time, there is no culture or religion which is in greater need of being understood, especially in light of events in the troubled Middle East...

However, it is extremely difficult to arrive at such a definition simply because most people know shockingly little about Rabbinic Judaism. In contrast to our abundant knowledge of the Hebrew religion, as recorded in the Old Testament, Christians today are unbelievably ignorant of the history, beliefs and literature of the Jews after the Biblical account comes to an end in the book of Acts.

In fact, most Christians know next to nothing concerning Jewish history during the 1,800 years following the destruction of Jerusalem in 70 A.D. Yet that period is of equal significance with the Old Testament toward an understanding of what Rabbinic Judaism is all about. It was during that period, when the Jewish people returned again *en masse* to Babylon, that the bulk of modern Jewish attitudes and literature emerged.

Are you aware that Orthodox Jews venerate the opinions of the Pharisees, as contained in the Talmud, much more than the law of Moses? How many of us realize that, far from being ashamed of the Scribes and Pharisees, modern Jews look to the Pharisees as the greatest religious authorities for all time? I will not ask you if you have read the Talmud — or even seen one, as it is almost certain you have not. But don't feel badly. Neither have most people.

In order to understand Modern Judaism, you have to delve deeply into the Talmud itself, and its mystical companion, the Zohar or Kabbalah.¹³¹

Theodore Winston Pike pg.11-12

Where Did the Pharisees Come From?

Have you ever wondered where the Pharisees came from? They are unknown to the Old Testament, but are everywhere in the New. The history of the Pharisees begins like this:

When King Nebuchadnezzar conquered Jerusalem in 597 B.C. and led the Jews across the desert to Babylon, the Jews suddenly found themselves without their cherished temple and all the rituals that went with it. In order to help the Jews adjust to life in a foreign environment, a class of teachers arose called the scribes or “*sopherim*.” The scribes created new laws and regulations which “built a fence around Judaism,” making possible the continuance of the Jewish religion.

In the beginning this system may have been harmless enough, but it was soon abused, especially in Palestine during the several centuries before Christ. The interpretations of the scribes began to possess a unique legal authority in themselves— even above the Old Testament—which meant in contradiction to it. Thus (as The Universal Jewish Encyclopedia frankly admits), “A method of exegesis (Midrash) had to be evolved that would permit the interpretation of the Torah beyond its literal meaning.” When the law of the Torah was unavoidably opposed to rabbinic interpretation, they “attempted whenever possible not to abolish it, but to introduce some legal fiction whereby the authority of the law was upheld and yet at the same time rendered null and void for all practical purposes.”

Univ. Jew. Encyc., p.634.

Now the manner whereby the scribes were able to “interpret” Scripture in contradiction to it and yet boldly profess their allegiance to every jot and tittle of it is very significant. It is unique to rabbinic hypocrisy.

The problem of the Pharisees was this: How could the Pharisees uphold the letter of the Mosaic law which they cherished and yet do exactly what they wanted? Their solution is one of the most amazing acts of fudging that could be imagined.

First, the Pharisees said that as an architect uses blueprints to construct a building, so God used the letters of the Hebrew alphabet to create the universe, including the “Torah” or first five books of the Old Testament. The Torah, the Pharisees believed, contained two distinct layers of interpretation: a literal surface interpretation, and a much more profound mystical interpretation hidden in the letters of the Hebrew alphabet.

To the Pharisees, the letters of the Hebrew alphabet were not simply symbols which stood for the sounds which make up words and communication. Quite the contrary, they were least important as that. Instead, the letters of the Hebrew alphabet were tiny units, something like “micro-chips” in computer technology, which contained all the information about the history of the universe and God’s will for man. Thus a Hebrew letter not only held great significance in itself, but if it were combined with other letters, and those words with other words, as in the Scriptures, a tremendous source of mysterious knowledge became available.” Jew. Encycl, p. 620;

“Gnosticism,” Jew. Encyc. p. 635.

The Pharisees believed that only they had the key to understanding all the information hidden in the Hebrew alphabet and the Scriptures. They believed that their most eminent rabbis knew how to decipher the “true” meanings of Scripture because they had previously lived in Heaven and were only now recalling what God had told them. The Talmud relates how Moses ascended to Heaven and there beheld Rabbi Akiba (still unborn) expounding the Torah in a wondrous manner. (Menachoth 29b.)

Thus when the Pharisee read a verse from Scripture which was contrary to his desires he had contempt for its obvious meaning. That meaning was for the simple-minded and unlearned. Instead he would ponder the shapes of the letters, notice which letters were next to each other, count up the number of times a letter was repeated, tally the numerical equivalent of letters and words, and so on.

After consulting with his fellow rabbis, the Pharisee would then come up with an interpretation which no one would have dreamed existed, but which now squared exactly with what he wanted to believe.

By such occult methods and a good measure of sheer imagination, the rabbis claimed to be the possessors of a secret “oral” law which “Moses handed down to Joshua, Joshua to the Elders, the Elders to the Prophets, the Prophets to the Men of the Great Synod and the Men of the Great Synod to the Rabbis...” (Aboth 1:1). Despite God’s testimony that He had made a covenant with Israel because of the written law, the scribes claimed that “The Holy One, blessed be He, only made a covenant with Israel on account of the Oral Torah; as it is said, ‘For after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel.’” (Gittin 60b.)

As custodians and interpreters of this secret tradition, the Pharisees invested themselves with tremendous authority. By majority decision, their most eminent rabbis could overturn anything Moses had said. If a particular rabbi was praised by his fellow Pharisees as the greatest of that generation, then “he is, by virtue of his position as chief of the courts of justice, invested with the same authority as Moses (Sifre, Deut. 153; R.H. 25ab). Even when they decide that left should be right, or right left, when they are mistaken or misled in their judgement, they must be obeyed (R.H. 25a). Heaven itself yields to the authority of the earthly court of justice. . . .” Encyc., p. 337.

Like Korah, the Pharisees claimed that because “all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the Lord is among them,” those teachers chosen from among them inherently possessed a divine unction. So, the authority of the Pharisaic creed no longer resided in God or special prophets or even in the written Torah, but in those bringers of the “oral tradition” chosen from the “holy congregation.” The ancient prophets, as well, inhibited the Pharisees and their followers no longer, for the Pharisaic Masters claimed direct succession to Moses

and the same authority as Moses'. From the day the Temple was destroyed by Nebuchadnezzar, the Talmud says, the prophetic gift was taken from the prophets and given to the Sages. At that time, Rabbinic tradition relates, many prophets arose in Israel, double the number of those who left Egypt, which would be about 1,200,000!

It is to these, the Jews and their leaders, "to the genius of its own people," The Jewish Encyclopedia tells us, "that we must turn for the secret of its (Judaism's) power. It has grown out of the soul of the Jewish people. . . . Whereas Buddhism centers in the Buddha and Christianity in the Christ, Judaism centers in no one personality." Univ. Jew. Encyc., p. 235. "In Judaism the center of gravity is the Jewish people." *ibid.* p.230

From the onset of the domination of the religious life of Israel by the scribes and Pharisees, even unto the present, the religion of Israel no longer consisted of obedience to a revelation of the past. Judaism became the "progressive religious expression of the Jewish people." The rabbis, having acquired greater authority than the Bible, were persons of immeasurable power. One of the features of rabbinism, we are told, was "the development of new codes of laws based on and supplementary to the Torah." ¹³¹ Theodore Winston Pike pg.15-19

The Talmud

After the destruction of Jerusalem in 70 A.D. and the total exile of the Jews from Palestine, an industrious Pharisee and dabbler in Kabbalah, Johann Ben Zhakki, and a group of his disciples established an academy at Jabneh with the intention of finally putting the oral tradition of the Pharisees into writing. (In Jesus' time, while the oral tradition was accepted by the Jews as authoritative, it still did not command the veneration given to the Bible, largely because it had never been committed to writing. This was finally accomplished by Judah Hanasi (referred to as "Rabbi" in the Talmud) at Sepphoris in 189 A.D.

The outstanding achievement of the academy under the Rabbi was the final and authoritative arrangement of the entire oral tradition — Mishna. The effects of this great work were incalculable. In the period of the Tannaim (teachers) which came to a close with Rabbi, the Bible had been studied and expounded as the primary source of religious tradition. Henceforth, the Mishna became the primary text... "Academies." Univ. Jew. Encyc.. p.

64.

When the Mishna was presented to Jews of Babylon, it was generally well received. Only one small group, the Karaites, rejected it, claiming the Bible to be the only source of revelation. The vast majority of Jews agreed that the opinions of the scribes and Pharisees constituted a greater revelation than that of the Torah, or Law of Moses. From this time, the Mishna has been considered the greater part of the Torah and included under its name.

So, in the centuries following the death of Christ, on the plains of Shinar, Pharisaism took permanent root. Large academies of scribes were established at Sura and Pumbeditha. A vast compilation of the rabbi's opinions, judgments and hair-splitting disputations — additional to the original law — was amassed, called the "Gemara." Guu-mar-rah

A Palestinian equivalent of the Gemara was also formed by Jewish scribes back in Palestine. Yet because the greatest Jewish learning and leadership now centered in Babylonia, the Babylonian Gemara took precedence. By about 500 A.D. this was finally combined with the Mishna into what became the "Babylonian Talmud," the greatest religious authority for Jews of all time. ¹³¹ Theodore Winston Pike pg.89

The Talmud is a vast and rambling accumulation of Jewish laws, customs and opinions which constitutes in its ancient form sixty-three books in 524 chapters. Although its teachings have been the main ethical guide of Jews for almost two millennia, it has only been translated into English in near entirety in very recent times.

Also, Jews do not encourage Gentiles to read the Talmud, much preferring that they read books written about the Talmud. For this reason, although the Soncino [s-on-cino] edition of the Talmud is seemingly available to Gentiles, in reality it is very poorly distributed, even in the larger libraries. To make it even more complicated, if one is fortunate enough to locate a Talmud in its entirety he may be completely baffled by its evident formlessness and vast, dry complexity. In such a case, the best approach is to go directly to Treatise Sanhedrin, which is vol. 3 of the general division Nezikin. [ne-zeek-in] In treatise Sanhedrin (one of several most influential tractates of the Talmud, being the chief source of the Talmud's criminal law) one will quickly perceive why Jews would rather it be left unread by Gentiles. ¹³¹ Theodore Winston Pike pg.11-12

The Jews had adopted and codified in the Talmud, the worst moral perversions, not even the Catholic Church could tolerate Talmudic Jewish morals. The Talmud instructs the Jews to commit every sin possible against the Goyim (the Gentiles). In numerous required passages it also promotes amongst the Jewish people themselves child rape (Sanhedrin 55a & b, 69b, 76a, Kethuboth lib), sex with animals (Footnote to Sanhendrin 55a), and a multitude of other practices called "wicked" by Christians. This is why the Catholic Church tried to stamp out the

Jews—because they practiced disgusting perversions that were collected in the Talmud. The Catholic Church very early on felt that one of their bitterest enemies were the Kabalistic Jews, and the Catholic Church from the public beginnings of Masonry felt that her Jewish enemies were behind the lodges... Christians are ignorant that the Talmud advises "Even the best of Goyim (Gentiles) should be killed." (Abhodah Zarah --26b, Tosephoth). The Jewish controlled Media is not going to expose such terrible Jewish racism, but they have put out shows on TV blaming Christians for the Holocaust.^{130 Fritz Springmeier pg.393}

Why, in European history, when the laws of the Talmud became commonly known, was it burned over and over by order of the Popes, denounced by Martin Luther, condemned everywhere, and its followers exiled from one country after another down through the centuries? The Talmud's basic law is that only the Pharisee Jew ranks as a man, or human being. All others rank as animals, "the people who are like an ass — slaves who are considered the property of the master." The attitude resulting from such teachings has been resented by non-Jews in all countries and centuries. Such resentment, however, is always portrayed by Jews as "persecution of the Jews."

The Wickedness of the Talmud

The Talmud must be the most racist document on Earth. Here are just a few examples of the depth of its spiritual sickness:

"Just the Jews are humans, the non-Jews are no humans, but cattle" Kerithuth 6b, page 78, iebhammoth 61

"The non-Jews have been created to serve the Jews as slaves" Midrasch Talpioth 225

"Sexual intercourse with non-Jews is like sexual intercourse with animals" Kethuboth 3b

"The non-Jews have to be avoided even more than sick pigs" Orach Chalim 57, 6a

"As you replace lost cows and donkeys, so you shall replace non-Jews" Lore Dea 377,1

The Talmud reveals how the Pharisees employed legal concerns even to the extent of permitting adultery and the grossest forms of sexual misbehavior. With the audacity to quote Moses, the Talmud reverses the commandment against adultery, saying:

GEMARA. Our Rabbis taught [And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery. . . shall surely be put to death.] 'The man' excludes a minor; 'that committeth adultery with another man's wife' excludes the wife of a minor; 'even he that committeth adultery with his neighbor's wife' excludes the wife of a heathen; (Sanh. 52b) (For copies see pp. 310-312, 319-323.)

Because the Pharisees gave two meanings to the word "man," adultery is therefore permitted between a Pharisee and a minor, with the wife of a minor, and with the wife of a heathen, who is not a "man," but a "barbarian." Between adult married Jews adultery is permitted if the male's sexual organ remains relaxed: ". . . connection with a married woman excludes intercourse with a relaxed membrum." (Yebamoth [yev-a-mot] 55b) The Pharisaic rationale was that since such was not a "real" connection, as was forbidden by Moses, it did not constitute adultery, nor incest either. ". . . if one cohabited with forbidden relatives with relaxed membrum he is exonerated. . ." (Yeb. 55b)

The Pharisees also permitted adultery if penetration did not occur. Yebamoth 56b and 56a contains a spirited dispute between some of the Talmud's most respected sages on the structure of male genitalia and to what extent such might be employed before actual adultery had taken place. The majority opinion seems to be that "The first stage is constituted by the insertion of the corona; and the final stage, by actual consummation. Beyond this, the act is no more than superficial contact and the one is exonerated in regard to it."

Seduction of Servant Girls: Special provision, however, is made by the Pharisees in Kerithoth 11 a,b for adultery with slave girls' — an option which doubtless caused many a Pharisee to lift his eyes from study of the Torah. Although the Mishnah, or original oral law, flatly stated that any person who actively imposed a sexual connection upon another, outside of marriage, was liable to punishment, the Gemara, or later commentary on the Talmud, disagrees. The rationale is that the innocence of the passive party is shared with the active one as well, "because both partners depend upon one another." Thus, if the Pharisee were to find his handmaid sleeping and seduce her in her sleep, her innocence would be his as well, as the Talmud says: "... in our instance even the one awake is exempted, because they depend upon one another." If the handmaid is awake, and a Pharisee rapes her, he indeed is guilty under the law, but if he lies with her without penetration or consummation, the Talmud describes such as a "mere sexual contact" without moral consequence. On the other hand, if the handmaid is awake and the Pharisee rapes her in a perverted manner, the Pharisee is as "guiltless as if she had been sleeping... for with the designated bondmaid one is guilty only in the case of natural connection, but not in the case of perverse connection, because it is written 'carnally'.

“Perverted” Sex is Permissible” The conviction that Biblical prohibitions against adultery only referred to sexual acts engaged in a normal or “carnal” manner, with perverted acts being exempt, is a ploy repeatedly employed by the Talmudic rabbis. In regard to intercourse with women, Rabbi Papa’s dictum is typical of many: “... since sexual intercourse with a woman is a natural thing, guilt should be incurred only for a natural connection, but for nothing else. . .” (Sanh. 55a)

Moses commanded that anyone, Jew or Gentile, who had unnatural sexual relations with any man or beast should be put to death. But the Pharisees in Sahn. 58b decreed that only a Gentile who had had such relations with his own wife was guilty of such violation:

If a heathen had an unnatural connection with his wife, he incurs guilt; for it is written, and he shall cleave, which excludes unnatural intercourse.

But this does not apply to the Jew: Raba objected:

Is there anything permitted to a Jew which is forbidden to a heathen? Unnatural connection is permitted to a Jew.’

Footnote four, p. 398 tells us that

By taking the two in conjunction, the latter as illustrating the former, we learn that the guilt of violating the injunction ‘to his wife but not to his neighbor’s wife’ is incurred only for natural but not unnatural intercourse.

This means that the Pharisee who violated his neighbor’s wife in a perverted manner was free from punishment because “Scripture saith: to his wife, but not to his neighbor's...”

Allowing Perversion of Animals: In ancient times dogs were trained by the eunuchs in pagan temples for sexual purposes. The “wages of a dog” which Moses referred to in Deuteronomy 23:18 concerned the rental fees obtained through bestiality. At the time of the Pharisees such practices were still widespread throughout the pagan world, especially in Babylon, where most of the greatest Talmudic rabbis flourished, and was at least covertly approved of by them.

Although the Talmud condemns bestiality in general terms, as might be expected, there are exceptions. As we have seen, the Pharisees rationalized that when the Bible condemns those who lie “carnally” with a beast, it is referring to those who do so in a “normal” or “carnal” manner, not in a perverted manner, which is exempt. A woman’s intercourse with a dog, the Pharisees held, was sufficiently normal to make it perverted, and thus subject to punishment, while the sex act of a man upon an animal was sufficiently perverted to make it free from punishment.

The reference to bestiality. If a woman allows herself to be made the subject thereof, whether naturally or not, she is guilty. But if a man commits bestiality, he is liable only for a connection in a natural manner, but not otherwise. (Footnote to Sanh. 55a.)

Perverting the Priesthood: Although Moses commanded that the priests “shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane;” (Leviticus 21:7) the rabbis agreed “a woman who had intercourse with a beast is eligible to marry a priest.” (Yeb. 59b) The Talmud footnote for this passage says:

“Even a high priest, the result of such intercourse being regarded as a mere wound. . .” The Talmud gives an example of this in the same passage: It once happened at Haitalu that while a young woman was sweeping the floor a village dog covered her from the rear (a case of unnatural intercourse) and Rabbi [Judah Hanasi] permitted her to marry a priest. (Yeb. 59b)

On the same subject, concerning a woman and her son:

Our rabbis taught: ‘If a woman sported obscenely with her young son [a minor], and he committed the first stage of cohabitation with her, Beth Shammai says he therefore renders her unfit for the priesthood. Beth Hillel declares her fit.’ (Sanh. 69b)

In Sota 26b, the question is asked:

What is the statement which the rabbis made that there is no adultery in connection with an animal — because it is written ‘Thou shalt not bring the hire of a harlot or the wages of a dog, etc.,’ (Deuteronomy 23:19) and it has been taught the hire of a dog and the wages of a harlot are permissible...

Yeb. 59b confirms that...

Harlotry is not applicable to bestial intercourse... we learned that the hire of a dog and the price of a harlot are permitted...

(The footnotes to this passage state that the payment a harlot receives for having intercourse with a dog, evidently an act which spectators paid to see, may legally be “consecrated to the altar.”)

As long as fees from immorality kept increasing in the temple coffers, the Pharisees didn’t mind how they were gotten. But to avoid possible objections, the Talmud clarifies one fact concerning receiving tithes from the proceeds of adultery: “If he gave her it and then had intercourse with her, or had intercourse with her and afterward gave it to her, the hire is permitted.” (Abodah Zarah 62b)

Three-Year-Old Brides: The most horrifying example of Pharisaic moral perversion was the validation of the sexual perversion of children. Although Christ accused the Pharisees of His day with “all uncleanness,” He made no direct reference to child molestation as such. It must have been in existence at least very soon after Christ, however, because Rabbi Johanan Ben Zakkai, who was “the leading sage at the end of the second temple” (1st century A.D.) gave it his blessing as “halaka” or binding Jewish law. (Yeb. 60b) The sexual perversion of children, in fact, could not have had a more influential supporter than Johanan Ben Zakkai who is even today considered by Orthodox Jews as one of their very greatest rabbis. The esteem of the generations for his image and work was expressed in the Mishnaic statement (Sot. 9:15) that “when R. Johanan b. Zakkai died, the luster of wisdom ceased.” “Johanan Ben Zakkai,” Encyclopedia Judaica (hereinafter referred to as Judaica), p. 154.

Because of its early encouragement, references to the practice are abundant in the Talmud, occupying considerable sections of Treatises Kethuboth and Yebamoth and receiving enthusiastic endorsement by the Talmud’s most definitive treatise on courts and legal matters, Treatise Sanhedrin.

The Pharisees Endorsed Child-Sex: Furthermore, there is rare harmony among the Talmudic Rabbis concerning the right of a rabbi to mate with 3-year-old baby girls. In fact, in contrast to many other issues discussed in the Talmud, which elicit spirited pro and con opinions from various sages, there is never a hint of dissent from the prevailing opinion (expressed in dozens of clear passages) that child molestation is not only normal but scriptural as well! It is almost as if the rabbis have come upon an exalted principle whose very dignity pacifies opposition.

All passages in the Talmud which condone child-sex do in fact come under the category of “halaka,” that portion of the Talmud which is mandatory to Jews of every age and most resistant to rationalization or criticism. The Talmud consists of approximately 40 percent “halaka” in contrast to 60 percent “haggadah,” which comprises those myths, allegories, superstitions and opinions which even Orthodox Jews admit may be taken with a grain of salt. Because the Talmudic authorities which unanimously authorized child molestation are so well-known and so early (the earliest rabbis are the most important), and child molestation as “halaka” is so strongly emphasized, not even the translators of the Soncino Edition of the Talmud (1935) dare to insert a footnote suggesting the slightest criticism. The nearest the Talmud footnote to Sanhedrin 76a comes to commenting on, much less criticizing, child molestation is this understatement: “Marriage, of course, was then at a far earlier age than now.” This does not mean, of course, that modern Orthodox Jews condone or practice child marriages today.

It does imply, however, that if modern Judaism wants to be consistent in its reverence for the transcendent wisdom of the Pharisees, it must accept the right of the ancient sages to have done it in the past.

Sex With a “Minor” Permitted: Because a minor was not a “man,” as stated earlier, he was of no legal importance to the sexual affairs of the Pharisees. He was exempted from the rule of Moses that “Thou shalt not lie with mankind.” The age above which the rabbis deemed homosexuality to begin was eight years. Continuing the passage which gave permission for a woman who had committed incest with her son to marry a high priest, Sanhedrin 69b summarizes:

All agree that the connection of a boy aged nine years and a day is a real connection; whilst that of one less than eight years is not.

A woman might, in fact, have sexual relations with a young boy without questions of morality even being brought up: “A small boy who has intercourse with a grown-up woman makes her [as though she were] injured by a piece of wood.” (Kethuboth 11b)

The footnote to this passage says: “Although the intercourse of a small boy is not regarded as a sexual act, nevertheless the woman is injured by it as by a piece of wood.”

If the woman in question was his deceased brother’s wife “A male aged nine years and a day who cohabits with his deceased brother’s wife... acquires her (as wife).” Sanh. 55b. While the Talmud forbids outright incest between adult Jews, it states uncategorically that “A heathen may marry his daughter,” “A heathen slave [owned by a Jew] may marry his daughter and his mother...” Sanh. 58b.

Sex at Three Years and One Day: With baby girls, sexual relations with the local rabbi might begin at age three years and one day. Such a child might be acquired in marriage simply by the act of mating with her.

R. Joseph said: Come and hear! A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by intercourse and if her deceased husband’s brother cohabits with her, she becomes his. (Sanh. 55b)

A girl who is three years of age and one day may be betrothed by cohabitation... (Yeb. 57b)

A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by intercourse, and if her deceased husband’s brother cohabited with her she becomes his. (Sanh. 69a, 69b, also discussed in Yeb. 58a and 60b)

It was taught: R. Simeon b. Yohai stated: A proselyte who is under the age of three years and one day is permitted to marry a priest, for it is said, But all the women children that have not known man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves, and Phineas [fin-ee-us] (who was a priest, the footnote says) surely was with them. (Yeb. 60b)

According to the Pharisees, Numbers 31:18 authorizes child sex: “But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.” The obvious meaning of this passage, of course, is that in ancient Israel under some circumstances captive female children could be spared death, and later allowed to marry Hebrews. The Pharisees, however, seized upon this verse as Biblical endorsement of child sex in general, saying that “Scripture speaks of” women children as “fit for cohabitation,” (Yeb. 60b).

No Rights For Child Brides: However, if the maiden felt that damages were owed her for the violation of her virginity as a baby, the Talmud is very clear that she must wait until she is of age before there would be any possibility of recovery. To further complicate things, she must not only prove that she had lived a devoted Jewess, but intends to, and she must protest the loss of her virginity on the very hour she came of age. “As soon as she was of age one hour and did not protest, she cannot protest anymore.” (Keth. 11a) Such strict measures, the Talmud says, are necessary to forestall the possibility that a Gentile baby who was forced to marry a Pharisee might rebel against Judaism as soon as she is of age and then go out and spend the damages awarded to her as a heathen — an unthinkable blasphemy!

But the rights of the little girl were really of no great consequence, for

When a grown-up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than this (three years and a day) it is as if one put the finger into the eye. (Keth. 11b)

The footnote says that as “tears come to the eye again and again, so does virginity come back to the little girl under three years.”

Child Molestation Widespread: The fact that such “marriages” were practiced even in the highest circles of Judaism is illustrated from Yeb. 60b:

There was a certain town in the land of Israel the legitimacy of whose inhabitants was disputed, and Rabbi sent R. Romanos who conducted an inquiry and found in it the daughter of a proselyte who was under the age of three years and one day, and Rabbi declared her eligible to live with a priest.

The footnote says that she was “married to a priest” and Rabbi simply permitted her to live with her husband, thus upholding “halaka” as well as the pronouncement of Simeon ben Yohai, “A proselyte who is under the age of three years and one day is permitted to marry a priest.” (Yeb. 60b)

It should be made clear, however, that the Pharisees did have at least one harsh rule regarding abuse of their infant wives. In Sanh. 69a we are told that the most merciless punishments are reserved by God for those who mate with their three-year-old wives while they are menstruating! Evidently the Mosaic stricture against relations with a menstruous wife was considered applicable to a baby girl regardless of biological realities. For the Pharisee, fortunately, it was one law that was impossible to violate.

The child, however, was not so fortunate. It was understood that the child must comply to intercourse and be responsible for its consequences. Yeb. 12b confirms that under eleven years and one day a little girl is not permitted to use a contraceptive but “must carry on her marital intercourse in the usual manner.”

In Sanhedrin 76b a blessing is pronounced upon the man who marries his children just before they reach the age of puberty, with a contrasting curse on anyone who waits any longer. In fact, failure to have married one’s daughter by the time she is twelve and a half years old is, the Talmud says, as bad as one who “returns a lost article to a Cuthean” (Gentile) — a deed for which “The Lord will not spare him.” (Sanh. 76b) Sanh. 76b, citing Job 5:24, says: “This proves that it is meritorious to marry off one’s children whilst minors.”

A Fascination with Sex: As one examines the Talmud, one is overwhelmed with the recurrent preoccupation with sex, especially by the most eminent rabbis. Dozens of illustrations could be presented to illustrate the delight and eagerness of the Pharisees to get onto the subject of sex and hairsplitting over its tiniest details. However, let us hear what the renowned Jewish scholar, Dagobert Runes (who is fully aware of all these passages), has to say about such “dirty old men” and their thoughts:

There is no truth whatever in Christian and other criticisms against the Pharisees, who represented the finest traditions of their people and of human morals. Dagobert D. Runes, *A Concise Dictionary of Judaism*, (New York, 1959).

But is not Christ’s statement more applicable? *Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men’s bones, and of all uncleanness. Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.* (Matthew 23:27, 28.)¹³¹ Theodore Winston Pike pg.29-38

SOURCES FOR FOOTNOTES FOR ESSAYS

1 Doc Marquis, The American Focus On Satanic Crime, Series Volume #13, The (Decoded) Illuminati's Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, Edited and Published by: American Focus Publishing/USCCCNII, ISBN: 1-87785-78-1

2 Bill Gates, TED2010 <https://www.bitchute.com/video/EKSzANp0fEl1/>

3 Doc Marquis, The Arrival of the Antichrist, The Prophecy Club,
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/2Ox0D7zR1VBp/>

4 Andrew Smith, July 14, 2018,
https://www.henrymakow.com/french_revolution_wasnt_a_revo.htm

5 "autocracy" and "peace and quiet" Protocol 15:13

6 John Litteral, The Antichrist and His Cult, Independently published (November 26, 2021) ISBN-13 : 979-8767496082 pgs. 46-47,

7 Doc Marquis, The American Focus on Satanic Crime- Series #14, The Illuminati's New World Order, Published and distributed throughout the World by: USCCCNII? American Focus Publishing

8 John Litteral, Handbook On The Powers That "Should Not" Be: A Straight Forward Look At The Global Cabal And What You Can Do, Publisher : Independently published (December 25, 2020), ISBN-13 : 979-8584078218

9 John Litteral, Confessions of a Free-Thinking Christian, Independently published (January 9, 2022), ISBN-13 : 979-8794837537

10 David Spangler, Reflections on the Christ, Findhorn, 1978,
<https://www.theburningplatform.com/2021/09/06/considerations-on-the-great-reset-and-the-new-world-order/>

11 Henry Makow, Agenda 2030 Implements Protocols of Zion, January 6, 2023,
<https://www.henrymakow.com/protocols-of-zion.html>

12 Henry Klein,
<https://archive.org/details/October1940PledgeToJewsOfNewWorldOrder/AJewExposesTheJewishConspiracyByHenryH.Klein-12/page/n3/mode/2up>

13 Etienne de la Boetie², "Government" – The Biggest Scam In History, How Inter-Generational Organized Crime Runs the "Government" and Media, Copyright 2019, Etienne de la Boetie², ISBN 978-1-64606-296-6

14 Michael Gleeson, Thesis on Natural Law, Based on Mark Passio's Natural Law Seminar,
<https://michaelgleesonmedia.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/08/Natural-Law.pdf>

15 Albert Pike, August 15, 1871, Letter to Grand Master Guiseppie Mazzini, Archives British Museum, London England

16 Mark Passio, Presentation "De-Mystifying The Occult - Part II: Satanism & The Dark Occult" Philadelphia PA, Feb. 26, 2016 <https://whatonearthishappening.com/news/571-watch-mark-s-presentation-de-mystifying-the-occult-part-ii-satanism-the-dark-occult-online-now>

17 Patrick Wood, MARCH 17, 2023, <https://www.technocracy.news/endgame-unleashed-trilateral-commission-declares-2023-is-year-one-of-this-new-global-order/>

18 Mark Passio, Presentation "De-Mystifying The Occult - Part II: Satanism & The Dark Occult" Philadelphia PA, Feb. 26, 2016 <https://whatonearthishappening.com/news/571-watch-mark-s-presentation-de-mystifying-the-occult-part-ii-satanism-the-dark-occult-online-now>

19 Chris Relitz, The Beast Who Once Was: New Insight into End Times Prophecy, Publisher : Lulu.com; Illustrated edition (March 23 2014), ISBN-10 : 1304973433 ISBN-13 : 978-1304973436

20 Michael Tsarion, THE RED PAPACY & Advent of Euro-Communism, <https://www.michaeltzarion.com/the-red-papacy.html>

21 Joe Murray, Episode 11, An Honest Look At Human Consciousness And Where It Needs To Be Pt.2, NOVEMBER 9, 2020, <https://freedomforall.online/2020/11/09/an-honest-look-at-human-consciousness-and-where-it-needs-to-be-pt-2/>

22 Mark Passio, Are You Really The "Good Guys"?, Mark Passio delivered this brief presentation by video at an anti-lockdown rally in Philadelphia, PA on December 6, 2020. <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=P-4avI64rxU>

23 Henry Makow, Protocols 5-11- The Slaughter of the Lambs, July 10, 2017, <https://www.henrymakow.com/2017/07/protocols-5-11.html>

24 Henry Makow, Protocols 12-15: Freemasonry Serves the Elders, July 11, 2017, <https://www.henrymakow.com/2017/07/protocols-12-15-Freemasonry.html>

25 Henry Makow, Events Prove Protocols of Zion Authentic, May 29, 2019, <https://www.henrymakow.com/2019/05/protocols-16-events-confirm.html>

26 Dr. Joseph Mercola, Rockefeller Agenda At Work: The Great Reset Of The U.S. Food System, JUNE 29, 2022, <https://www.technocracy.news/rockefeller-agenda-at-work-the-great-reset-of-the-u-s-food-system/>

27 Alex Christopher, Pandora's box: The ultimate "unseen hand" behind the new world order, Pandor's Box Pub (January 1, 2007), ASIN : B0006QE9H8

28 Brandon Smith, Resource Grab: The Trilateral Commission Has Always Called For The Destruction Of National Sovereignty, AUGUST 27, 2020,
<https://www.technocracy.news/resource-grab-the-trilateral-commission-has-always-called-for-the-destruction-of-national-sovereignty/>

29 Derrick Broze, The WEF's Programs For Infiltration: The Young Global Leaders, Global Shapers & New Champions, Oct. 12, 2022,
<https://www.thelastamericanvagabond.com/wefs-programs-for-infiltration/>

30 Terry Melanson, Perfectibilists: The 18th Century Bavarian Order of the Illuminati, Publisher : Trine Day; Illustrated edition (January 31, 2009), SBN-10 : 0977795381
ISBN-13 : 978-0977795383

31 How the Illuminati (Luciferian Satanists) Infiltrated Religion, Secret Societies & Government and Hijacked Them from Within, <https://johnlitteral.com/2023/07/05/how-the-illuminati-luciferian-satanists-infiltrated-religion-secret-societies-government-and-hijacked-them-from-within/>

32 Cornelius B, "Civilization, a Form of Slavery," said Darwin Grandson, January 2, 2011,
https://www.henrymakow.com/was_darwin_an_instrument_of_th.html

33 Henry Makow, What is the Illuminati?, July 16, 2019,
<https://www.henrymakow.com/001260.html>

34 Texe Marrs, Kabbalistic Serpent Rising,
https://archive.org/stream/KabbalisticSerpentSatanRising/Kabbalistic%20Serpent%20Satan%20Rising_djvu.txt

35 David Icke, The Trigger: The Lie That Changed the World, David Icke Books; Illustrated edition (September 1, 2019), ISBN-10 : 1916025803, ISBN-13 : 978-1916025806

36 Jim Marrs, The Illuminati: The Secret Society That Hijacked the World, Visible Ink Press, 2017, ISBN:9781578596485, 1578596483

37 Eric Dubay, The Atlantean Conspiracy (Final Edition) lulu.com (November 23, 2009), ISBN-10 : 1304634396, ISBN-13 : 978-1304634399

38 Mark Passio, Presentation "De-Mystifying The Occult - Part II: Satanism & The Dark Occult" Philadelphia PA, Feb. 26, 2016 <https://whatonearthishappening.com/news/571-watch-mark-s-presentation-de-mystifying-the-occult-part-ii-satanism-the-dark-occult-online-now>

39 Mark Passio, What On Earth Is Happening Podcast, Episode 193, Date: 2015-12-14,
<https://www.whatonearthishappening.com/podcast/547-woeih-show-193>

40 Adam Weishaupt, Nachtrag . . . Originalschriften , (des Illuminaten Ordens), Zweite Abtheilung, p. 65.

- 41 Adam Weishaupt, Barruel, iii. 27, Originalschriften, p. 40
- 42 Adam Weishaupt, (Barruel, iv. 182, 189, quoting evidence of Cossandey, Utzschneider, and Grunberger)
- 43 Nesta Webster, World Revolution: The Plot Against Civilization, 1921, Publisher: Paul Bondarowski, <https://archive.org/details/NestaHWebsterWorldRevolution>
- 44 Arnold Leese, Freemasonry, <http://www.mourningtheancient.com/truth3zzx4--01.pdf>
- 45 Bertrand Russell, The Practice and Theory of Bolshevism (Allen and Unwin), 1920, p. 69.
- 46 Henry Makow, How The Rockefellers Re-Engineered Women, 2-4-2007, <https://rense.com/general75/how.htm>
- 47 Henry Makow, Smoking Gun! – Rockefeller Official Revealed NWO Plot In 1969, 12-7-2008, <https://rense.com/general84/d2on.htm>
- 48 Michael Tsarion, The Female Illuminati & Other Secret Societies - A Brief Introduction, <http://www.femaleilluminati.com/article-1.html>
- 49 David Icke, The Biggest Secret: The Book That Will Change the World, Publisher: David Icke Books; 2nd Updated ed. edition (January 1, 1999), ISBN-10 : 0952614766 ISBN-13 : 978-0952614760
- 50 SHELDON RICHMAN, Scientism: When Science Becomes Religion, AUGUST 2, 2021, <https://www.technocracy.news/scientism-when-science-becomes-religion/>
- 51 Anthony Migchels, Return of the Gold Standard Imminent, January 27, 2012, https://www.henrymakow.com/return_of_the_gold_standard_im.html
- 52 Joe Murray, Episode 5, First Principles, Sep. 22, 2020, <https://freedomforall.online/2020/09/22/first-principles/>
- 53 Patriot Rising, Prepare for Extreme Tyranny, January 24, 2021, <https://www.henrymakow.com/2021/01/prepare-for-extreme-tyranny.html>
- 54 Joe Murray, Episode 11, An Honest Look At Human Consciousness And Where It Needs To Be Pt.2, NOVEMBER 9, 2020, <https://freedomforall.online/2020/11/09/an-honest-look-at-human-consciousness-and-where-it-needs-to-be-pt-2/>
- 55 Larken Rose, Most Dangerous Superstition Paperback – January 1, 2011, Larken Rose; 2nd edition, ISBN-10 : 1624071694, ISBN-13 : 978-1624071690
- 56 Mark Passio, The True Meaning and Purpose of the 2nd Amendment, February 10, 2015, <https://archive.org/details/mark-passio-the-true-meaning-and-purpose-of-the-2nd-amendment>

- 57 William Guy Carr, Pawns in the Game, Noontide Press, 1978,
<https://archive.org/details/pawns-in-the-game-william-guy-carr>
- 58 Fritz Springmeier, Bloodlines of the Illuminati, Austin, TX: Ambassador House, 2002.
- 59 Henry Makow, The Cabalist Conspiracy Behind COVID, Ukraine, Agenda 2030 etc. July 30, 2023 <https://www.savethemales.ca/000334.html>
- 60 Henry Makow, The US Was Masonic (Satanic) From the Get-Go, January 12, 2023
https://www.henrymakow.com/the_united_states_is_a_masonic.html
- 61 David Icke, Everything You Wanted To Know But Were Never Told, David Icke Books; Illustrated edition (February 1, 2018), ISBN-10 : 1527207269 ISBN-13 : 978-1527207264
- 62 Jack Manuelian, Sabbateans are the Illuminati, November 12, 2019,
<https://www.henrymakow.com/2019/11/sabbatean-frankist-illuminati.html>
- 63 Freemasonry is a Tool of Organized Jewry, September 26, 2022,
<https://www.henrymakow.com/2022/09/freemasonry-is-a-tool-of-organ.html>
- 64 George Carlin, HBO comedy special, 2005's Life is Worth Losing
- 65 Speculative Company, Akhilesh Ganti, Updated May 25, 2022,
<https://www.investopedia.com/terms/s/speculativecompany.asp#Understanding%20Speculative%20Companies>
- 66 David Livingstone, Terrorism and the Illuminati, A Three Thousand Year History, 2007, BookSurge LLC, ISBN: 1-4196-6125-6
- 67 Marvin Antelman, To Eliminate the Opiate: Vol. 1 Independently published (April 16, 1974), ISBN-10 : 1717749518 ISBN-13 : 978-1717749512
- 68 Francis, Voodoo Adept - Protocols of Zion Omit the Worst Parts, July 15, 2017,
https://henrymakow.com/2022/03/protocols-of-zion-understates-.html?_ga=2.204958608.1862479354.1645751832-346964864.1627224119
- 69 Myron Fagan, Christianity to be Destroyed, July-August, 1969 News-Bulletin, No. 142
- 70 Myron Fagan, UN is the Spawn of the Illuminati,
<https://ia801900.us.archive.org/27/items/myron-fagan-complete-works/UN%20is%20Spawn%20of%20the%20Illuminati-MyronFagan.pdf>
- 71 Myron Fagan, 2 tracts recorded in 1967,
<https://ia801900.us.archive.org/27/items/myron-fagan-complete-works/The%20Illuminati-MyronFagan.pdf>
- 72 John Robison, Proofs of a Conspiracy Against All the Religions and Governments of Europe, Carried on in the Secret Meetings of Freemasons, Illuminati, and Reading

Societies. Collected from Good Authorities. The Fourth Edition, NY. Printed and Sold by George Forman, No. 64, Water-Street, 1798

73 Henry Makow, Jewish Masons Funded The American Revolution, July 6, 2023, <https://www.henrymakow.com/jewish-banker-funded-american-revolutionwish-banker.html>

74 Rahul Manchanda and Henry Makow, Freemasons Control the "Justice" System, May 1, 2015, <https://www.henrymakow.com/2015/05/Freemasons-Control-the-US-Justice-System%20.html>

75 William F. Jasper, Globalists declare 2023 “Year One” of a New World Order, <https://johnlitteral.com/2023/09/13/globalists-declare-2023-year-one-of-a-new-world-order/>

76 Don Fletcher, Connecting the Dots, How the Financial World Will Collapse, 1991 Lecture at USC, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ILIHx3SZ3RA>

77 David Icke, Tales From the Time Loop, 2003, David Icke Books, 0953881040

78 Gary Allen, None Dare Call it a Conspiracy, 1972

79 Henry Makow, Illuminati, The cult that Hijacked the World, Silas Green, 2011, ISBN: 1-4392-1148-5

80 Michael Tsarion, The Black Nobility: An Introduction, <http://www.femaleilluminati.com/article-4.html>

81 Michael Tsarion, THE RED PAPACY & Advent of Euro-Communism, <https://www.michaeltsarion.com/the-red-papacy.html>

82 Michael Tsarion, The Constitution Con, (A Sad Tale of Parchment Idolatry) <https://www.michaeltsarion.com/constitution-con.html>

83 John Coleman, One World Order: Socialist Dictatorship, published: 1998, Publisher: Bridger House, ISBN:9780964010499, 0964010496

84 Emanuel Josephson, Roosevelt's Communist Manifesto, CHEDNEY PRESS, Published by Dean & Trevett, 1955
<https://ia800204.us.archive.org/8/items/RooseveltsCommunistManifestoEmanuelMJosephson/Roosevelts%2C%20America%2C%20Communism%20-%20Roosevelts%20Communist%20Manifesto%20-%20Emanuel%20M.%20Josephson.pdf>

85 Nachtrag . . . Originalschriften, (des IUuminaten Ordens), Zweite Abtheilung, p. 65.

86 Jay Dyer, Marxism’s Dialectical Materialism: Mystery Religion Of The Revolutionary Faith (Half) Published On October 1, 2023,

<https://jaysanalysis.com/2023/10/01/marxisms-dialectical-materialism-mystery-religion-of-the-revolutionary-faith-half-jay-dyer/>

87 James H. Billington, *Fire in the minds of men: Origins of the Revolutionary Faith*, December 31, 2011,

88 Werner Sombart, *The Jews and Modern Capitalism*, Publisher: T.F. Unwin, 1913

89 Carroll Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope: A History of the World in Our Time*, 1966, Publisher: Macmillan, SBN:9780945001010, 0945001010

90 Jay Dyer, *Secret Plan for a World Socialist Dictatorship Analyzed!*, October 27th 2023, <https://www.infowars.com/posts/secret-plan-for-world-socialist-dictatorship-exposed/>

91 Antony Sutton, *National Suicide: Military Aid To The Soviet Union*, 1973, Publisher: Arlington House, ISBN:9780870002076, 0870002074

92 46 David Icke, *Empathy Not Isms. Ideology Is A Prison Cell*. November 1, 2019, <https://archive.org/details/BitChute-YeEOjFKea0>

93 Britannica, <https://www.britannica.com/topic/syndicalism>

94 Patrick Wood, *Technocracy: The Hard Road to World Order*, Publisher: Coherent Publishing, LLC, 2018, ISBN:9780986373985, 0986373982

95 Patrick Wood, *Technocracy Rising: The Trojan Horse of Global Transformation*, Publisher: Coherent Publishing, 2014, SBN:9780986373909, 0986373907

96 Patrick Wood, *Day 4: Technocracy Vs. Communism/Socialism, Fascism*, DECEMBER 14, 2022, <https://www.technocracy.news/day-4-technocracy-vs-socialism-communism-fascism/>

97 David Icke, *The Answer*, 2020, Publisher: David Icke Books, ISBN:9781916025820, 191602582X

98 *The Technocrat - Vol. 3 - No. 4 - September 1937* by Technocracy Inc., <https://archive.org/details/TheTechnocrat-September1937>

99 Vernon Coleman, *Endgame: The Hidden Agenda 21*, 2021, Publisher: Amazon Digital Services LLC – Kdp, ISBN:9798722910721

100 Herbert George (HG) Wells, *The New World Order*, Publisher: A.A. Knopf, 1940

101 Des Griffin, *Descent into Slavery?*, 1980, Publisher: Emissary Publications, ISBN:9780941380010, 0941380017

102 John Maynard Keynes, *The Economic Consequence Of The Peace*, 1919, Publisher: Macmillan And Co Ltd London

- 103 Des Griffin, Četvrti reich bogatih (The Fourth Reich of The Rich), 1976, translated from Croatian into English by John Litteral,
https://archive.org/details/cetvrti_reich_bogatih-des_griffin/page/n1/mode/2up?q=des+griffin
- 104 Mordechai Levi, The Ten Planks of the Communist Party,
<https://ia802503.us.archive.org/31/items/the-ten-planks-of-the-communist-party/The%20Ten%20Planks%20of%20the%20Communist%20Party.pdf>
- 105 George Gordon, You Are A Practicing Communist, AntiShyster, Vol. 7 No. 3, Pages 30-35
- 106 Ralph Epperson, The New World Order, 1990, Publisher: Publius Press, ISBN: 9780961413514, 0961413514
- 107 Richard Wurmbrand, Marx and Satan, 1986, Publisher: Crossway Books, ISBN: 9780891073796, 0891073795
- 108 David Icke, Video WHAT IS TRANSHUMANISM? November 11th, 2021,
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/1TNXFe5nsxry/>
- 109 Mark Passio, Presentation "De-Mystifying The Occult - Part II: Satanism & The Dark Occult" Philadelphia PA, Feb. 26, 2016 <https://whatonearthishappening.com/news/571-watch-mark-s-presentation-de-mystifying-the-occult-part-ii-satanism-the-dark-occult-online-now>
- 110 Richard Day Tapes, Dr. Richard Day's remarks in 1969: Full PDF and excerpts,
<https://blog.denisbider.com/files/19690320-DrRichardDay-RemarksOnGlobalistPlansToPediatricians-PerDrLawrenceDunegan.pdf>
- 111 Milton William Cooper, Secret Societies: A Sinister Agenda Exposed,
<https://ia802609.us.archive.org/12/items/william-bill-cooper-book-collection/William%20Cooper%20-%20New%20World%20Order.pdf>
- 112 Piers Compton, Broken Cross, The: The Hidden Hand In The Vatican, Publisher: N. Spearman, ISBN:9780859780650, 0859780651
- 113 Dr. Rudolph Graber, Athanasius and the Church of our Time, Palmdale CA: Christian Book Club, 1974
- 114 John Vennari, The Permanent Instruction of the Alta Vendita: A Masonic Blueprint for the Subversion of the Catholic Church, Publisher:Tan Books and Publishers, Incorporated, 1999, ISBN:9780895556448, 0895556448
- 115 Bouyer, Dom Lambert Beauduin, A Man of the Church, Casterman, 1964
- 117 Most Rev. Aloysius Wycislo, Vatican II Revisted: Reflections by One Who Weas There, Staten Island, NY: Alba House, 1987

118 Andrew of Dryinoupolis, A Letter to Pope Francis Concerning His Past, the Abysmal State of Papism, and a Plea to Return to Holy Orthodoxy, April 10, 2014, <http://orthodoxinfo.com/ecumenism/epistle-to-pope-francis.pdf>

119 Barry Chamesh, Shabtai Tzvi, Labor Zionism and the Holocaust, Publisher : Master Press; First Edition (January 1, 2005), ISBN-10 : 9659076614

120 John S. Torell, How World Government Rules the Nations. European- American Evangelistic Crusades, Inc. July 1999 Newsletter.

121 Robert Sepehr, 1666 Redemption Through Sin: Global Conspiracy in History, Religion, Politics and Finance Paperback – May 15, 2015 by Robert Sepehr, Publisher : Atlantean Gardens; 1st edition (May 15, 2015) ISBN-10 : 1943494010, ISBN-13 : 978-1943494019

122 Laurence Gardner, Bloodline of the Holy Grail: The Hidden Lineage of Jesus Revealed, Publisher: Element, 1998, ISBN:9781862041110, 1862041113

123 Alfred Plummer, The Continental Reformation in Germany, France and Switzerland from the Birth of Luther to the Death of Calvin, Publisher: Robert Scott, 1912, ISBN:9780790555539, 0790555530

124 J. H. Merle D'Aubigne, History of the Reformation of the Sixteenth Century, Publisher: Publisher Glasgow: W. Collins, original publication 1846

125 Knight, Stephen. The Brotherhood. London, U.K. Granada Pub., 1984, pp. 241-42, 254, 262

126 The Working Group established by the Standing Committee of the General Synod of the Church of England. Freemasonry and Christianity: Are They Compatible. London: Church House, 1987, p.40.

127 Article in London's Daily Express (23 Mar. 1966) as quoted in The Unlocked Secret, p.40

128 Article by Karen Hosier of the Baltimore Sun "Bush speaks with clerics about War" carried in the Oregonian, circa. Jan. 28, 1991.

129 Dave Hunt does a good report of the activities of the various Global Forum meetings in his book Global Peace and The Rise of The Antichrist, Eugene, OR: Harvest House, 1990, pp. 156-57. He uses as his sources the newsletters and brochures produced by these Global Forums, Shared Vision: Global Forum of Spiritual and Parliamentary Leaders on Human Survival, Autumn 1987, p.5. Also Shared Vision (Global Forum's newsletter) Summer 1988, p.12 and also the official brochure of Global Forum, headquartered in NY.

130 Fritz Springmeier, Be Wise as Serpents, January 1, 1991, https://archive.org/stream/BeWiseAsSerpentsByFritzSpringmeierEbook_201903/Be%20Wise%20As%20Serpents%20-%20by%20Fritz%20Springmeier%20-%20ebook_djvu.txt

131 Theodore Winston Pike, *Israel, Our Duty--our Dilemma*, Publisher: Big Sky Press, 1986

132 Elizabeth Dilling, *The Plot Against Christianity* (republished under the name “The Jewish Religion: Its Influence Today”), Publisher Lincoln, NE. The Elizabeth Dilling Foundation, 1964,

133 Michael Snyder, Pope Francis, Leading Imam Sign Covenant Pushing Us Toward One-World Religion, 2/8/2019, <https://www.charismanews.com/opinion/75125-pope-francis-leading-imam-sign-covenant-pushing-us-toward-one-world-religion>

134 Lydia O'Kane, <https://www.vaticannews.va/en/pope/news/2019-03/pope-development-goals-rooted-in-ethics-not-economics.html>

135 Pope proposes considering a 'universal basic wage', Vatican City, Apr 12, 2020 / 17:15 pm, <https://www.catholicnewsagency.com/news/44180/pope-proposes-considering-a-universal-basic-wage>

136 Thomas D. Williams, Pope Francis Calls on Humanity to ‘Repent’ for Abuse of Mother Earth, 21 Jul 2022, <https://www.breitbart.com/faith/2022/07/21/pope-francis-calls-on-humanity-to-repent-for-abuse-of-mother-earth/>

137 Full text of Pope Francis’ speech to United Nations, Sep 25, 2015, <https://www.pbs.org/newshour/world/full-text-pope-francis-speech-united-nations>

138 Father Charles Theodore Murr, *Murder in the 33rd Degree: The Gagnon Investigation into Vatican Freemasonry*, Publisher: Independently published (March 21, 2022), ISBN-13 : 979-8432706935

139 Gary Allan Tisor, *The Untold Story*, Published: May 2, 2012, Publisher: Xlibris US, ISBN:9781469183541, 1469183544

140 Texe Marrs, *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, 2011, Publisher: RiverCrest Pub., ISBN:9781930004566, 1930004567

THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION

Victor Marden's and Natalie De Bogory's

English Translations Side-By-Side

Edited by John Litteral

Protocol No. 1:1-6 – The Basic Doctrine

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<i>RIGHT LIES IN MIGHT</i> 1:1. Putting aside fine phrases we shall speak of the significance of each thought: by comparisons and deductions we shall throw light upon surrounding facts.	<i>RIGHT LIES IN MIGHT</i> Let us put aside phraseology and discuss the inner meaning of every thought; by comparisons and deductions let us illuminate the situation.
1:2. What I am about to set forth, then, is our system from the two points of view, that of ourselves and that of the GOYIM.	In this way I will describe our system, both from our own point of view and from that of the Goys.
1:3. It must be noted that men with bad instincts are more in number than the good, and therefore the best results in governing them are attained by violence and terrorization, and not by academic discussions. Every man aims at power, everyone would like to become a dictator if only he could, and rare indeed are the men who would not be willing to sacrifice the welfare of all for the sake of securing their own welfare.	It must be remembered that people with base instincts are more numerous than those with noble ones; therefore, the best results in governing are achieved through violence and intimidation and not through academic discussion. Every man seeks power; everyone would like to become a dictator if he possibly could; and rare indeed are those who would not sacrifice the common good in order to attain personal advantage.
1:4. What has restrained the beasts of prey who are called men? What has served for their guidance hitherto?	What has restrained the wild beasts we call men? What has influenced them heretofore?
1:5. In the beginnings of the structure of society, they were subjected to brutal and blind force; after words – to Law, which is the same	In the early stages of social life they submitted to brute and blind force; afterwards—to the Law, which is the same force but disguised. I

<p>force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law of nature right lies in force.</p> <p><i>FREEDOM – AN IDEA ONLY</i></p> <p>1:6. Political freedom is an idea but not a fact. This idea one must know how to apply whenever it appears necessary with this bait of an idea to attract the masses of the people to one's party for the purpose of crushing another who is in authority. This task is rendered easier of the opponent has himself been infected with the idea of freedom, SO-CALLED LIBERALISM, and, for the sake of an idea, is willing to yield some of his power.</p> <p><i>LIBERALISM</i></p> <p>It is precisely here that the triumph of our theory appears; the slackened reins of government are immediately, by the law of life, caught up and gathered together by a new hand, because the blind might of the nation cannot for one single day exist without guidance, and the new authority merely fits into the place of the old already weakened by liberalism.</p>	<p>deduce from this that according to the laws of nature, right lies in might.</p> <p><i>FREEDOM – AN IDEA ONLY</i></p> <p>Political freedom is not a fact but an idea. One must know how to employ this idea when it becomes necessary to attract popular forces to one's party by mental allurements if it plans to crush the party in power. The task is made easier if the opponent himself has contradicted the idea of freedom, the so-called liberalism, and for the sake of the idea yields his power.</p> <p><i>LIBERALISM</i></p> <p>It is precisely here that the triumph of our theory becomes apparent: the relinquished reins of power are, according to the laws of nature, immediately seized by a new hand because the [12] blind force of the people cannot remain without a leader even for one day, and the new power merely replaces the old, weakened by liberalism.</p>
---	--

Protocol No. 1:7-11 – Gold

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>GOLD</i></p> <p>1:7. In our day the power which has replaced that of the rulers who were liberal is the power of Gold.</p> <p><i>FAITH</i></p> <p>Time was when Faith ruled. The idea of freedom is impossible of realization because no one knows how to use it with moderation.</p> <p><i>SELF-GOVERNMENT</i></p> <p>It is enough to hand over a people to self-government for a certain length of time for that people to be turned into a disorganized mob. From that moment on we get internecine strife which soon develops into battles between classes, in the midst of which States burn down and their importance is reduced to that of a heap of ashes.</p> <p><i>DESPOTISM OF CAPITAL</i></p> <p>1:8. Whether a State exhausts itself in its own convulsions, whether its internal discord brings it under the power of external foes – in any case it can be accounted irretrievably lost: IT IS IN OUR POWER. The despotism of Capital, which is entirely in our hands, reaches out to it</p>	<p><i>GOLD</i></p> <p>In our day the power of gold has replaced liberal rulers.</p> <p><i>FAITH</i></p> <p>There was a time when faith ruled. The idea of freedom cannot be realized because no one knows how to make reasonable use of it.</p> <p><i>SELF-GOVERNMENT</i></p> <p>Give the people self-government for a short time and it will become corrupted. From that very moment strife begins and soon develops into social struggles, as a result of which states are set aflame and their authority is reduced to ashes.</p> <p><i>DESPOTISM OF CAPITAL</i></p> <p>Whether the state is exhausted by internal convulsions, or whether civil wars deliver it into the hands of external enemies, in either case it can be regarded as hopelessly lost: it is in our power. The despotism of capital, which is entirely in our hands, holds out to it a straw</p>

a straw that the State, willy-nilly, must take hold of: if not – it goes to the bottom.

THE INTERNAL FOE

1:9. Should anyone of a liberal mind say that such reflections as the above are immoral, I would put the following questions: If every State has two foes and if in regard to the external foe it is allowed and not considered immoral to use every manner and art of conflict, as for example to keep the enemy in ignorance of plans of attack and defense, to attack him by night or in superior numbers, then in what way can the same means in regard to a worse foe, the destroyer of the structure of society and the commonweal, be called immoral and not permissible?

THE MOB

1:10. Is it possible for any sound logical mind to hope with any success to guide crowds by the aid of reasonable counsels and arguments, when any objection or contradiction, senseless though it may be, can be made and when such objection may find more favor with the people, whose powers of reasoning are superficial? Men in masses and the men of the masses, being guided solely by petty passions, paltry beliefs, traditions and sentimental theorems, fall prey to party dissension, which hinders any kind of agreement even on the basis of a perfectly reasonable argument.

ANARCHY

Every resolution of a crowd depends upon a chance or packed majority, which, in its ignorance of political secrets, puts forth some ridiculous resolution that lays in the administration a seed of anarchy.

POLITICAL VS MORALS

1:11. The political has nothing in common with the moral. The ruler who is governed by morals is not a skilled politician, and is therefore unstable on his throne. He who wishes to rule must have recourse both to cunning and to make-believe. Great national qualities, like frankness and honesty, are vices in politics, for they bring down rulers from their thrones more effectively and more certainly than the most powerful enemy. Such qualities must be the attributes of the kingdoms of the GOYIM, but we must in no wise be guided by them.

which the state must grasp, although against its will, or otherwise fall into the abyss.

THE INTERNAL FOE

To him who, because of his liberal inclinations, would contend that arguments of this kind are immoral, I would propound the question: If a state has two enemies, and if against the external enemy it is permitted and it is not considered immoral to use all methods of warfare, and as a protective measure not to acquaint the enemy with the plans of attack, such as night attacks or attacks with superior forces, then why should the same methods be regarded as immoral when applied to a worse foe, a transgressor against social order and prosperity?

THE MOB

How can a sound and logical mind hope successfully to guide the masses by means of reasonable persuasion or by arguments if there is a possibility of contradiction, even though unreasonable, but which may appear more attractive to the superficially thinking masses? Guided entirely by shallow passions, superstitions, customs, traditions, and sentimental theories, the people in and of the mob become embroiled in party dissensions which prevent all possibility of an agreement, even though it be on a basis of perfectly sound reasoning.

ANARCHY

Every decision of the mob depends upon the accidental or prearranged majority, which, owing to its ignorance of political secrets, pronounces absurd decisions, thus introducing the seeds of anarchy into the government. [13]

POLITICAL VS MORALS

Politics have nothing in common with morals. The ruler guided by morality is not a skilled politician, and consequently he is not firm on his throne. He who desires to rule must resort to cunning and hypocrisy. The great popular qualities—honesty and frankness—become vices in politics, as they dethrone more surely and more certainly than the most powerful enemy. These qualities must be the attributes of Goy countries; but we by no means should be guided by them.

Anarchy 1:10; 1:21; 4:1; 6:7; 12:6; 23:3 Gold 1:7; 2:5; 3:11; 4:5; 5:6; 20:22; 22:1

Protocol No. 1:12-20 – MIGHT IS RIGHT

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE RIGHT OF THE STRONG</i></p> <p>1:12. Our right lies in force. The word “right” is an abstract thought and proved by nothing. The word means no more than: Give me what I want in order that thereby I may have a proof that I am stronger than you.</p> <p>1:13. Where does right begin? Where does it end?</p> <p>1:14. In any State in which there is a bad organization of authority, an impersonality of laws and of the rulers who have lost their personality amid the flood of rights ever multiplying out of liberalism, I find a new right – to attack by the right of the strong, and to scatter to the winds all existing forces of order and regulation, to reconstruct all institutions and to become the sovereign lord of those who have left to us the rights of their power by laying them down voluntarily in their liberalism.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE INVINCIBILITY OF ULLUMINATI-MASONIC AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>1:15. Our power in the present tottering condition of all forms of power will be more invincible than any other, because it will remain invisible until the moment when it has gained such strength that no cunning can any longer undermine it.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ENDS JUSTIFIES THE MEANS</i></p> <p>1:16. Out of the temporary evil we are now compelled to commit will emerge the good of an unshakable rule, which will restore the regular course of the machinery of the national life, brought to naught by liberalism. The result justifies the means. Let us, however, in our plans, direct our attention not so much to what is good and moral as to what is necessary and useful.</p> <p>1:17. Before us is a plan in which is laid down strategically the line from which we cannot deviate without running the risk of seeing the labor of many centuries brought to naught.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE MOB A BLIND MAN</i></p> <p>1:18. In order to elaborate satisfactory forms of action it is necessary to have regard to the rascality, the slackness, the instability of the mob, its lack of capacity to understand and respect the conditions of its own life, or its own welfare. It must be understood that the might of</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE RIGHT OF THE STRONG</i></p> <p>Our right lies in might. The word “right” is an abstract idea, unsusceptible of proof. This word means nothing more than: Give me what I desire so that I may have evidence that I am stronger than you.</p> <p>Where does right begin? Where does it end?</p> <p>In a state with a poorly organized government and where the laws are insignificant, and the ruler has lost his dignity as the result of the accumulation of liberal rights, I find a new right, namely, the right of might to destroy all existing order and institutions, to lay hands on the law, to alter all institutions, and to become the ruler of those who have voluntarily, liberally renounced for our benefit the rights to their own power.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE INVINCIBILITY OF ULLUMINATI-MASONIC AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>With the present instability of all authority our power will be more unassailable than any other, because it will be invisible until it is so well rooted that no cunning can undermine it.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ENDS JUSTIFIES THE MEANS</i></p> <p>From temporary evil to which we are now obliged to have recourse will emerge the good of an unshakable government, which will reinstate the orderly functioning of the mechanism of popular existence now interrupted by liberalism. The end justifies the means. In laying our plans we must turn our attention not so much to the good and moral as to the necessary and useful.</p> <p>Before us lies a plan in which a strategic line is shown, from which we must not deviate on pain of risking the collapse of many centuries of work.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE MOB A BLIND MAN</i></p> <p>In working out an expedient plan of action it is necessary to take into consideration the meanness, vacillation, changeability of the mob, its inability to appreciate and respect the conditions of its own existence and of its own well-being. It is necessary to realize that the</p>

<p>a mob is blind, senseless and unreasoning force ever at the mercy of a suggestion from any side. The blind cannot lead the blind without bringing them into the abyss; consequently, members of the mob, upstarts from the people even though they should be as a genius for wisdom, yet having no understanding of the political, cannot come forward as leaders of the mob without bringing the whole nation to ruin.</p> <p><i>POLITICAL A.B.C.</i></p> <p>1:19. Only one trained from childhood for independent rule can have understanding of the words that can be made up of the political alphabet.</p> <p><i>PARTY DISCORD</i></p> <p>1:20. A people left to itself, i.e., to upstarts from its midst, brings itself to ruin by party dissensions excited by the pursuit of power and honors and the disorders arising therefrom. Is it possible for the masses of the people calmly and without petty jealousies to form judgment, to deal with the affairs of the country, which cannot be mixed up with personal interest? Can they defend themselves from an external foe? It is unthinkable; for a plan broken up into as many parts as there are heads in the mob, loses all homogeneity, and thereby becomes unintelligible and impossible of execution.</p>	<p>power of the masses is blind, unreasoning, and void of discrimination, prone to listen to right and left. The blind man cannot guide the blind without bringing them to the abyss; consequently, members of the crowd, upstarts from the people, even were they men of [14] genius but incompetent in politics, cannot step forward as leaders of the mob without ruining the entire nation.</p> <p><i>POLITICAL A.B.C.</i></p> <p>Only the person prepared from childhood to autocracy can understand the words which are formed by political letters.</p> <p><i>PARTY DISCORD</i></p> <p>The people left to themselves, that is to upstarts from among them, are ruined by party dissensions created by greed for power and honors, and by the disorders resulting therefrom. Is it possible for the masses of the people to direct the affairs of the state without rivalry, and without interjecting personal interests? Are they capable of protecting themselves against external enemies?—This is impossible, since a plan divided into as many parts as there are minds in a mob loses its unity, and consequently, becomes incomprehensible and unworkable.</p>
---	---

Protocol No. 1:21-24 – WE ARE DESPOTS

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>MOST SATISFACTORY FORM OF RULE-DESPOTISM</i></p> <p>1:21. It is only with a despotic ruler that plans can be elaborated extensively and clearly in such a way as to distribute the whole properly among the several parts of the machinery of the State: from this the conclusion is inevitable that a satisfactory form of government for any country is one that concentrates in the hands of one responsible person. Without an absolute despotism there can be no existence for civilization which is carried on not by the masses but by their guide, whosoever that person may be. The mob is savage, and displays its savagery at every opportunity. The moment the mob seizes freedom in its hands it quickly turns to anarchy, which in itself is the highest degree of savagery.</p> <p><i>ALCOHOL</i></p>	<p><i>MOST SATISFACTORY FORM OF RULE-DESPOTISM</i></p> <p>Only an autocrat can outline great and clear plans which allocate in an orderly manner all the parts of the mechanism of the government machinery. From this it is concluded that the government which is the most efficient for the benefit of a country must be concentrated in the hands of one responsible person. Civilization cannot exist without absolute despotism, for government is carried on not by the masses, but by their leader, whoever he may be. A barbarous crowd shows its barbarism on every occasion. The moment the mob grasps liberty in its hands it is speedily changed to anarchy, which is in itself the height of barbarism.</p> <p><i>ALCOHOL</i></p>

<p>1:22. Behold the alcoholic animals, bemused with drink, the right to an immoderate use of which comes along with freedom. It is not for us and ours to walk that road.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>CLASSICISM</i></p> <p>The peoples of the GOYIM are bemused with alcoholic liquors; their youth has grown stupid on classicism and from early immorality, into which it has been inducted by our special agents – by tutors, lackeys, governesses in the houses of the wealthy, by clerks and others, by our women in the places of dissipation frequented by the GOYIM.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>PRINCIPLES AND RULES OF THE ILLUMINATI- MASONIC GOVERNMENT</i></p> <p>In the number of these last I count also the so-called “society ladies,” voluntary followers of the others in corruption and luxury.</p> <p>1:23. Our countersign is – Force and Make-believe. Only force conquers in political affairs, especially if it be concealed in the talents essential to statesmen. Violence must be the principle, and cunning and make-believe the rule for governments which do not want to lay down their crowns at the feet of agents of some new power. This evil is the one and only means to attain the end, the good. Therefore we must not stop at bribery, deceit and treachery when they should serve towards the attainment of our end. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation if by it we secure submission and sovereignty.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>TERROR</i></p> <p>1:24. Our State, marching along the path of peaceful conquest, has the right to replace the horrors of war by less noticeable and more satisfactory sentences of death, necessary to maintain the terror which tends to produce blind submission. Just but merciless severity is the greatest factor of strength in the State: not only for the sake of gain but also in the name of duty, for the sake of victory, we must keep to the programme of violence and make-believe. The doctrine of squaring accounts is precisely as strong as the means of which it makes use. Therefore it is not so much by the means themselves as by the doctrine of severity that we shall triumph and bring all governments into subjection to our super-government. It is enough for them to know that we are too merciless for all disobedience to cease.</p>	<p>Look at those beasts, steeped in alcohol, stupefied by wine, the unlimited use of which is granted by liberty. Surely you cannot allow our own people to come to this.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>CLASSICISM</i></p> <p>The people of the Goys are stupefied by spirituous liquors; their youth is driven insane through excessive study of the classics, and vice to which they have been instigated by our agents—tutors, valets, governesses—in rich houses, by clerks, and so forth, and by our women in the pleasure places of the Goys.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>PRINCIPLES AND RULES OF THE ILLUMINATI- MASONIC GOVERNMENT</i></p> <p>Among the latter I include the so-called “society women,” their volunteer followers in vice and luxury.</p> <p>Our motto is Power and Hypocrisy. Only power can conquer in politics, especially if it is concealed in talents which are necessary to statesmen. Violence must be the principle; hypocrisy and cunning the rule of those governments which do not wish to lay down their crowns at the feet of the agents of some new power. This evil is the sole means of attaining[15] the goal of good. For this reason we must not hesitate at bribery, fraud, and treason when these can help us to reach our end. In politics it is necessary to seize the property of others without hesitation if in so doing we attain submission and power.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>TERROR</i></p> <p>Our government, following the line of peaceful conquest, has the right to substitute for the horrors of war less noticeable and more efficient executions, these being necessary to keep up terror, which induces blind submission. A just but inexorable strictness is the greatest factor of governmental power. We must follow a program of violence and hypocrisy, not only for the sake of profit, but also as a duty and for the sake of victory.</p> <p>A doctrine based on calculation is as potent as the means employed by it. That is why not only by these very means, but by the severity of our doctrines, we shall triumph and shall enslave all governments under our super-government.</p>
---	---

Alcohol 1:22; 6:7; 23:1 Anarchy 1:10; 1:21; 4:1; 6:7; 12:6; 23:3 Super-government 1:21; 5:11; 6:3; 9:3-4

Protocol No. 1:25-29 – WE SHALL END LIBERTY

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<i>LIBERTY, EQUALITY, FRATERNITY</i> 1:25. Far back in ancient times we were the first to cry among the masses of the people the words “Liberty, Equality, Fraternity,” words many times repeated since these days by stupid poll- parrots who, from all sides around, flew down upon these baits and with them carried away the well-being of the world, true freedom of the individual, formerly so well guarded against the pressure of the mob. <i>PRINCIPLES OF DYNASTIC RULE</i> The would-be wise men of the GOYIM, the intellectuals, could not make anything out of the uttered words in their abstractedness; did not see that in nature there is no equality, cannot be freedom: that Nature herself has established inequality of minds, of characters, and capacities, just as immutably as she has established subordination to her laws: never stopped to think that the mob is a blind thing, that upstarts elected from among it to bear rule are, in regard to the political, the same blind men as the mob itself, that the adept, though he be a fool, can yet rule, whereas the non-adept, even if he were a genius, understands nothing in the political – to all those things the GOYIM paid no regard; yet all the time it was based upon these things that dynastic rule rested: the father passed on to the son a knowledge of the course of political affairs in such wise that none should know it but members of the dynasty and none could betray it to the governed. As time went on, the meaning of the dynastic transference of the true position of affairs in the political was lost, and this aided the success of our cause. <i>ANNIHILATION OF THE PRIVILEGES OF THE SLAVE CLASS - ARISTOCRACY (NON-ILLUMINISTS)</i> 1:26. In all corners of the earth the words “Liberty, Equality, Fraternity,” brought to our ranks, thanks to our blind agents, whole legions who bore our banners with enthusiasm. And all	<i>LIBERTY, EQUALITY, FRATERNITY</i> Even in olden times we shouted among the people the words “Liberty, Equality, and Fraternity.” These words have been repeated so many times since by unconscious parrots, which, flocking from all sides to the bait, have ruined the prosperity of the world and true individual freedom, formerly so well protected from the pressure of the mob. <i>PRINCIPLES OF DYNASTIC RULE</i> The would-be clever and intelligent Goys did not discern the symbolism of the uttered words; did not notice the contradiction in the meaning and the connection between them; did not notice that there is no equality in nature; that there can be no liberty, since nature herself has established inequality of mind, character, and ability, as well as subjection to her laws. They did not reason that the power of the mob is blind; that the upstarts selected for government are just as blind in politics as is the mob itself, whereas the initiated man, even though a fool, is capable of ruling, while the uninitiated, although a genius, will understand nothing of politics. All this has been overlooked by the Goys. Meanwhile dynastic government has been based upon this, that the father passed to his son the knowledge of the course of political evolution, so that nobody except the members of the dynasty could possess this knowledge, and no one could disclose the secrets to the governed people. In the course of time the meaning of the dynastic transmission of the true [16] understanding of politics has been lost, thus contributing to the success of our cause. <i>ANNIHILATION OF THE PRIVILEGES OF THE SLAVE CLASS - ARISTOCRACY (NON-ILLUMINISTS)</i> In all parts of the world the words “Liberty, Equality, and Fraternity” have brought whole legions into our ranks through our blind agents, carrying our banners with delight. Meanwhile

the time these words were canker-worms at work boring into the well-being of the GOYIM, putting an end everywhere to peace, quiet, solidarity and destroying all the foundations of the GOYA States. As you will see later, this helped us to our triumph: it gave us the possibility, among other things, of getting into our hands the master card – the destruction of the privileges, or in other words of the very existence of the aristocracy of the GOYIM, that class which was the only defense peoples and countries had against us.

THE NEW ARISTOCRACY

On the ruins of the eternal and genealogical aristocracy of the GOYIM we have set up the aristocracy of our educated class headed by the aristocracy of money. The qualifications for this aristocracy we have established in wealth, which is dependent upon us, and in knowledge, for which our learned elders provide the motive force.

THE PSYCHOLOGICAL CALCULATION

1:27. Our triumph has been rendered easier by the fact that in our relations with the men, whom we wanted, we have always worked upon the most sensitive chords of the human mind, upon the cash account, upon the cupidity, upon the insatiability for material needs of man; and each one of these human weaknesses, taken alone, is sufficient to paralyze initiative, for it hands over the will of men to the disposition of him who has bought their activities.

ABSTRACTNESS OF LIBERTY

1:28. The abstraction of freedom has enabled us to persuade the mob in all countries that their government is nothing but the steward of the people who are the owners of the country, and that the steward may be replaced like a worn-out glove.

*POWER OF REMOVAL OF
REPRESENTATIVES OF THE PEOPLE*

1:29. It is this possibility of replacing the representatives of the people which has placed at our disposal, and, as it were, given us the power of appointment.

these words were worms which ruined the prosperity of the Goys, everywhere destroying peace, quiet, and solidarity, undermining all the foundations of their states. You will see subsequently that this aided our triumph, for it also gave us, among other things, the opportunity to grasp the trump card, the abolition of privileges; in other words, the very essence of the aristocracy of the Goys, which was the only protection of peoples and countries against us.

THE NEW ARISTOCRACY

On the ruins of natural and hereditary aristocracy we built an aristocracy of our intellectual class—the money aristocracy. We have established this new aristocracy on the qualification of wealth, which is dependent upon us, and also upon science, which is promoted by our wise men.

THE PSYCHOLOGICAL CALCULATION

Our triumph was also made easier because, through our connections with people who were indispensable to us, we always played upon the most sensitive chords of the human mind, namely, greed, and the insatiable selfish desires of man. Each of these human weaknesses taken separately is capable of killing and of placing the will of the people at the disposal of the buyer of their activities.

ABSTRACTNESS OF LIBERTY

Abstract liberty offered the opportunity for convincing the masses that government is nothing but the manager representing the owner of the country, namely, the people, and that this manager can be discarded like a pair of worn-out gloves.

*POWER OF REMOVAL OF
REPRESENTATIVES OF THE PEOPLE*

The fact that the representatives of the nation can be deposed, delivers them into our power and practically places their appointment in our hands.

Aristocracy 3:6-7; 6:4-5; 12:12

Protocol No. 2:1-2 – ECONOMIC WARS

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>ECONOMIC WARS- THE FOUNDATION OF THE ILLUMINATI'S PREDOMINACE</i></p> <p>2:1. It is indispensable for our purpose that wars, so far as possible, should not result in territorial gains: war will thus be brought on to the economic ground, where the nations will not fail to perceive in the assistance we give the strength of our predominance, and this state of things will put both sides at the mercy of our international AGENTUR; which possesses millions of eyes ever on the watch and unhampered by any limitations whatsoever. Our international rights will then wipe out national rights, in the proper sense of right, and will rule the nations precisely as the civil law of States rules the relations of their subjects among themselves.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>FIGURE-HEAD GOVERNMENT AND 'SECRET ADVISORS'</i></p> <p>2:2. The administrators, whom we shall choose from among the public, with strict regard to their capacities for servile obedience, will not be persons trained in the arts of government, and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the hands of men of learning and genius who will be their advisers, specialists bred and reared from early childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world. As is well known to you, these specialists of ours have been drawing to fit them for rule the information they need from our political plans from the lessons of history, from observations made of the events of every moment as it passes.</p> <p><i>SUCCESES OF DESTRUCTIVE DOCTRINE</i></p> <p>The GOYIM are not guided by practical use of unprejudiced historical observation, but by theoretical routine without any critical regard for consequent results. We need not, therefore, take any account of them – let them amuse themselves until the hour strikes, or live on hopes of new forms of enterprising pastime, or on the memories of all they have enjoyed. For them let that play the principal part which we have persuaded them to accept as the dictates of science (theory). It is with this object in view that we are constantly, by means of our press, arousing a blind confidence in these theories. The intellectuals of the GOYIM will puff themselves up with their knowledge and without any logical verification of them will put into effect all the information available</p>	<p><i>ECONOMIC WARS- THE FOUNDATION OF THE ILLUMINATI'S PREDOMINACE</i></p> <p>It is necessary for us that wars, whenever possible, should bring no territorial advantages; this will shift war to an economic basis and force nations to realize the strength of our predominance; such a situation will put both sides at the mercy of our million-eyed international agency, which will be [17] unhampered by any frontiers. Then our international rights will do away with national rights, in a limited sense, and will rule the peoples in the same way as the civil power of each state regulates the relation of its subjects among themselves.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>FIGURE-HEAD GOVERNMENT AND 'SECRET ADVISORS'</i></p> <p>The administrators chosen by us from among the people in accordance with their capacity for servility will not be experienced in the art of government, and consequently they will easily become pawns in our game, in the hands of our scientists and wise counselors, specialists trained from early childhood for governing the world. As you are aware, these specialists have obtained the knowledge necessary for government from our political plans, from the study of history, and from the observation of every passing event.</p> <p><i>SUCCESES OF DESTRUCTIVE DOCTRINE</i></p> <p>The Goys are not guided by the practice of impartial historical observation, but by theoretical routine without any critical regard for its results. Therefore, we need give them no consideration. Until the time comes let them amuse themselves, or live in the hope of new amusements or in the memories of those past. Let that play the most important part for them which we have induced them to regard as the laws of science (theory). For this purpose, by means of our press, we increase their blind faith in these laws. Intelligent Goys will boast of their knowledge, and verifying it logically they will put into practice all scientific information compiled by our agents for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction which we require.</p>

from science, which our AGENTUR specialists have cunningly pieced together for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction we want.	
---	--

Protocol No. 2:3-5 – DESTRUCTIVE EDUCATION

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p>2:3. Do not suppose for a moment that these statements are empty words: think carefully of the successes we arranged for Darwinism, Marxism, Nietzsche-ism. To us jews, at any rate, it should be plain to see what a disintegrating importance these directives have had upon the minds of the GOYIM.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ADAPTABILITY IN POLITICS</i></p> <p>2:4. It is indispensable for us to take account of the thoughts, characters, tendencies of the nations in order to avoid making slips in the political and in the direction of administrative affairs. The triumph of our system of which the component parts of the machinery may be variously disposed according to the temperament of the peoples met on our way, will fail of success if the practical application of it be not based upon a summing up of the lessons of the past in the light of the present.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>PART PLAYED BY THE PRESS</i></p> <p>2:5. In the hands of the States of to-day there is a great force that creates the movement of thought in the people, and that is the Press. The part played by the Press is to keep pointing out our requirements that are supposed to be indispensable, to give voice to the complaints of the people, to express and to create discontent. It is in the Press that the triumph of freedom of speech finds its incarnation. But the GOYIM States have not known how to make use of this force; and it has fallen into our hands.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>COST OF GOLD AND VALUE OF ILLUMINIST SACRIFICE</i></p> <p>Through the Press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the ; thanks to the Press we have got the GOLD in our hands, notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of the oceans of blood and tears. But it has paid us, though we have sacrificed many of our people. Each victim on our side is worth in the sight of God a thousand GOYIM.</p>	<p>Do not think that our assertions are without foundation: note the successes of Darwinism, Marxism, and Nietzscheism, engineered by us. The demoralizing effects of these doctrines upon the minds of the Goys should be already obvious to us.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ADAPTABILITY IN POLITICS</i></p> <p>It is essential that we take into consideration the modern ideas, temperaments, and tendencies of peoples in order that no mistakes in politics and in guiding administrative affairs may be made. The triumph of our system, parts of whose mechanism must be adapted in accordance with the temperament of the peoples with whom we come in contact, cannot be realized unless its practical application is based upon a résumé of the past as related to the present.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>PART PLAYED BY THE PRESS</i></p> <p>There is one great force in the hands of modern states which arouses thought movements among the people. That is the press. The role of the press is to indicate necessary demands,[18] to register complaints of the people, and to express and foment dissatisfaction. The triumph of free babbling is incarnated in the press; but governments were unable to profit by this power and it has fallen into our hands.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>COST OF GOLD AND VALUE OF ILLUMINIST SACRIFICE</i></p> <p>Through it we have attained influence, while remaining in the background. Thanks to the press, we have gathered gold in our hands, although we had to take it from rivers of blood and tears.</p> <p>But it cost us the sacrifice of many of our own people. Every sacrifice on our part is worth a thousand Goys before God.</p>

Gold 1:7; 2:5; 3:11; 4:5; 5:6; 20:22; 22:1 God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5

Protocol No. 3:1-4 – METHOD OF CONQUEST

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>THE SYMBOLIC SNAKE AND ITS SIGNIFICANCE</i></p> <p>3:1. To-day I may tell you that our goal is now only a few steps off. There remains a small space to cross and the whole long path we have trodden is ready now to close its cycle of the Symbolic Snake, by which we symbolize our people. When this ring closes, all the States of Europe will be locked in its coil as in a powerful vice.</p>	<p><i>THE SYMBOLIC SNAKE AND ITS SIGNIFICANCE</i></p> <p>To-day I can tell you that our goal is close at hand. Only a small distance remains, and the cycle of the Symbolic Serpent—the symbol of our people—will be complete. When this circle is completed, then all the European states will be enclosed in it as in strong claws.</p>
<p><i>THE INSTABILITY OF THE CONSTITUTIONAL SCALES</i></p> <p>3:2. The constitution scales of these days will shortly break down, for we have established them with a certain lack of accurate balance in order that they may oscillate incessantly until they wear through the pivot on which they turn. The GOYIM are under the impression that they have welded them sufficiently strong and they have all along kept on expecting that the scales would come into equilibrium. But the pivots – the kings on their thrones – are hemmed in by their representatives, who play the fool, distraught with their own uncontrolled and irresponsible power.</p>	<p><i>THE INSTABILITY OF THE CONSTITUTIONAL SCALES</i></p> <p>The modern constitutional scales will soon tip over, for we have set them inaccurately, thus insuring an unsteady balance for the purpose of wearing out their holder. The Goys thought it had been sufficiently strongly made and hoped that the scales would regain their equilibrium, but the holder—the ruler—is screened from the people by his representatives, who fritter away their time, carried away by their uncontrolled and irresponsible authority.</p>
<p><i>TERROR IN PALACES</i></p> <p>This power they owe to the terror which has been breathed into the palaces. As they have no means of getting at their people, into their very midst, the kings on their thrones are no longer able to come to terms with them and so strengthen themselves against seekers after power. We have made a gulf between the far-seeing Sovereign Power and the blind force of the people so that both have lost all meaning, for like the blind man and his stick, both are powerless apart.</p>	<p><i>TERROR IN PALACES</i></p> <p>Their power, moreover, has been built up on terrorism spread through the palaces. Unable to reach the hearts of their people, the rulers cannot unite with them to gain strength against the usurpers of power. The visible power of royalty and the blind power of the masses, separated by us, have both lost significance, for separated, they are as helpless as the blind man without a stick.</p>
<p><i>POWER AND AMBITION</i></p> <p>3:3. In order to incite seekers after power to a misuse of power we have set all forces in opposition one to another, breaking up their liberal tendencies towards independence. To this end we have stirred up every form of enterprise, we have armed all parties, we have set up authority as a target for every ambition. Of States we have made gladiatorial arenas</p>	<p><i>POWER AND AMBITION</i></p> <p>To induce the lovers of authority to abuse their power, we have placed all the forces in opposition to each other, having developed their liberal tendencies towards independence. We have excited different forms of initiative in that direction; we have armed all the parties; we have made authority the target of all ambitions. We have opened the arenas in different states,</p>

<p>where a lot of confused issues contend A little more, and disorders and bankruptcy will be universal...</p> <p><i>PARLIAMENTS 'TALKERIES,' PAMPHLETS</i></p> <p>3:4. Babblers, inexhaustible, have turned into oratorical contests the sittings of Parliament and Administrative Boards. Bold journalists and unscrupulous pamphleteers daily fall upon executive officials.</p> <p><i>ABUSE OF POWER</i></p> <p>Abuses of power will put the final touch in preparing all institutions for their overthrow and everything will fly skyward under the blows of the maddened mob.</p>	<p>where revolts are now occurring, and disorders and bankruptcy will shortly appear everywhere. [19]</p> <p><i>PARLIAMENTS 'TALKERIES,' PAMPHLETS</i></p> <p>Unrestrained babblers have converted parliamentary sessions and administrative meetings into oratorical contests. Daring journalists, impudent pamphleteers, make daily attacks on the administrative personnel.</p> <p><i>ABUSE OF POWER</i></p> <p>The abuse of power is definitely preparing the downfall of all institutions and everything will be overturned by the blows of the infuriated mobs.</p>
---	---

Constitution 3:5; 10:13-17; 11:2-3

Protocol No. 3:5 – POVERTY OUR WEAPON

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>ECONOMIC SLAVERY</i></p> <p>3:5. All people are chained down to heavy toil by poverty more firmly than ever. They were chained by slavery and serfdom; from these, one way and another, they might free themselves. These could be settled with, but from want they will never get away.</p> <p><i>'PEOPLE'S RIGHTS'</i></p> <p>We have included in the constitution such rights as to the masses appear fictitious and not actual rights. All these so-called "Peoples Rights" can exist only in idea, an idea which can never be realized in practical life. What is it to the proletariat laborer, bowed double over his heavy toil, crushed by his lot in life, if talkers get the right to babble, if journalists get the right to scribble any nonsense side by side with good stuff, once the proletariat has no other profit out of the constitution save only those pitiful crumbs which we fling them from our table in return for their voting in favor of what we dictate, in favor of the men we place in power, the servants of our AGENTUR ... Republican rights for a poor man are no more than a bitter piece of irony, for the necessity he is under of toiling almost all day gives him no present use of them, but the other hand robs him of all guarantee of regular and certain earnings by making him dependent on strikes by his comrades or lockouts by his masters.</p>	<p><i>ECONOMIC SLAVERY</i></p> <p>The people are shackled by poverty to heavy labor more surely than they were by slavery and serfdom. They could liberate themselves from those in one way or another, whereas they cannot free themselves from misery.</p> <p><i>'PEOPLE'S RIGHTS'</i></p> <p>We have included in constitutions rights which for the people are fictitious and are not actual rights. All the so-called "rights of the people" can exist only in the abstract and can never be realized in practice. What difference does it make to the toiling proletarian, bent double by heavy toil, oppressed by his fate, that the babblers receive the right to talk, journalists the right to mix nonsense with reason in their writings, if the proletariat has no other gain from the constitution than the miserable crumbs which we throw from our table in return for his vote to elect our agents. Republican rights are bitter irony to the poor man, for the necessity of almost daily labor prevents him from using them, and at the same time deprives him of his guarantee of a permanent and certain livelihood by making him dependent upon strikes, organized either by his masters or by his comrades.</p>

Constitution 3:2; 10:13-17; 11:2-3

Protocol No. 3:6-10 – WE SUPPORT COMMUNISM

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>MONOPOLIST SYSTEM AND THE ARISTOCRACY</i></p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>MONOPOLIST SYSTEM AND THE ARISTOCRACY</i></p>
<p>3:6. The people, under our guidance, have annihilated the aristocracy, who were their one and only defense and foster- mother for the sake of their own advantage which is inseparably bound up with the well-being of the people. Nowadays, with the destruction of the aristocracy, the people have fallen into the grips of merciless money-grinding scoundrels who have laid a pitiless and cruel yoke upon the necks of the workers.</p>	<p>Under our guidance the people have exterminated aristocracy, which was their natural protector and guardian, for its own interests are inseparably connected with the well-being of the people. Now, however, with the destruction of this aristocracy the masses have fallen under the power of the profiteers and cunning upstarts, who have settled on the workers as a merciless burden.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE ARMY OF MASON- ILLUMINIST</i></p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE ARMY OF MASON- ILLUMINIST</i></p>
<p>3:7. We appear on the scene as alleged saviors of the worker from this oppression when we propose to him to enter the ranks of our fighting forces – Socialists, Anarchists, Communists – to whom we always give support in accordance with an alleged brotherly rule (of the solidarity of all humanity) of our SOCIAL MASONRY.</p>	<p>We will present ourselves in the guise of saviors of the workers from this oppression when we suggest that they enter our army of Socialists, Anarchists, Communists, to whom we always extend our help, under the guise of the rule of brotherhood demanded by the human solidarity of our social masonry.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>DECRESENCE OF THE SLAVE CLASS</i></p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>DECRESENCE OF THE SLAVE CLASS</i></p>
<p>The aristocracy, which enjoyed by law the labor of the workers, was interested in seeing that the workers were well fed, healthy, and strong. We are interested in just the opposite – in the diminution, the KILLING OUT OF THE GOYIM.</p>	<p>The aristocracy which benefited by the labor of the people by right was interested that the workers should be well fed, healthy, and strong. We, on the contrary, are concerned in the opposite—in the [20] degeneration of the Goys.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>HUNGER AND RIGHTS OF CAPITAL</i></p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>HUNGER AND RIGHTS OF CAPITAL</i></p>
<p>Our power is in the chronic shortness of food and physical weakness of the worker because by all that this implies he is made the slave of our will, and he will not find in his own authorities either strength or energy to set against our will. Hunger creates the right of capital to rule the worker more surely than it was given to the aristocracy by the legal authority of kings.</p>	<p>Our power lies in the chronic malnutrition and in the weakness of the worker, because through this he falls under our power and is unable to find either strength or energy to combat it. Hunger gives to capital greater power over the worker than the legal authority of the sovereign ever gave to the aristocracy.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE MOB AND THE CORONATION OF 'THE SOVEREIGN LORD OF ALL THE WORLD'</i></p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE MOB AND THE CORONATION OF 'THE SOVEREIGN LORD OF ALL THE WORLD'</i></p>
<p>3:8. By want and the envy and hatred which it engenders we shall move the mobs and with their hands we shall wipe out all those who hinder us on our way.</p>	<p>Through misery and the resulting jealous hatred we manipulate the mob and crush those who stand in our way.</p>
<p>3:9. WHEN THE HOUR STRIKES FOR OUR SOVEREIGN LORD OF ALL THE WORLD TO BE CROWNED IT IS THESE SAME HANDS WHICH WILL SWEEP AWAY</p>	<p>When the time comes for our universal ruler to be crowned, the same hands will sweep away everything which may be an obstacle in our way.</p>

EVERYTHING THAT MIGHT BE A HINDRANCE THERETO.

*THE FUNDAMENTAL PRECEPT IN THE
PROGRAMME OF THE FUTURE MASONIC
NATIONAL SCHOOLS*

3:10. The GOYIM have lost the habit of thinking unless prompted by the suggestions of our specialists. Therefore they do not see the urgent necessity of what we, when our kingdom comes, shall adopt at once, namely this, that IT IS ESSENTIAL TO TEACH IN NATIONAL SCHOOLS ONE SIMPLE, TRUE PIECE OF KNOWLEDGE, THE BASIS OF ALL KNOWLEDGE – THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE STRUCTURE OF HUMAN LIFE, OF SOCIAL EXISTENCE, WHICH REQUIRES DIVISION OF LABOR, AND, CONSEQUENTLY, THE DIVISION OF MEN INTO CLASSES AND CONDITIONS. It is essential for all to know that OWING TO DIFFERENCE IN THE OBJECTS OF HUMAN ACTIVITY THERE CANNOT BE ANY EQUALITY, that he, who by any act of his compromises a whole class, cannot be equally responsible before the law with him who affects no one but only his own honor.

*THE SECRET OF THE SCIENCE OF THE
STRUCTURE OF SOCIETY*

The true knowledge of the structure of society, into the secrets of which we do not admit the GOYIM, would demonstrate to all men that the positions and work must be kept within a certain circle, that they may not become a source of human suffering, arising from an education which does not correspond with the work which individuals are called upon to do. After a thorough study of this knowledge, the peoples will voluntarily submit to authority and accept such position as is appointed them in the State. In the present state of knowledge and the direction we have given to its development of the people, blindly believing things in print – cherishes – thanks to promptings intended to mislead and to its own ignorance – a blind hatred towards all conditions which it considers above itself, for it has no understanding of the meaning of class and condition.

*THE FUNDAMENTAL PRECEPT IN THE
PROGRAMME OF THE FUTURE MASONIC
NATIONAL SCHOOLS*

The Goys are no longer accustomed to think without our scientific advice. Consequently, they do not see the imperative need of upholding that which we will sustain by all means when our kingdom is established, namely, the teaching in the schools of the only true science, the first of all sciences—the science of the construction of human life, of social existence, which requires the division of labor and, consequently, the separation of people into classes and castes. It is necessary that all should know that equality cannot exist, owing to the different nature of various kinds of work; that there cannot be the same responsibility before the law in the case of an individual who by his actions compromises an entire caste and another who does not affect anything but his own honor.

*THE SECRET OF THE SCIENCE OF THE
STRUCTURE OF SOCIETY*

The correct science of the social structure, to the secrets of which we do not admit the Goys, would demonstrate to all that occupation and labor must be differentiated so as not to cause human suffering by the discrepancy between education and work. The study of this science will lead the masses to a voluntary submission to the authorities and to the governmental system organized by them. Whereas, under the present state of science, and due to the direction of our guidance therein, the people, in their ignorance, blindly believing the printed word, and owing to the misconceptions which have been fostered by us, feel a hatred towards all classes whom they consider superior to themselves, since they do not understand the importance of each caste.

Constitution 3:2,5; 10:13-17; 11:2-3 Aristocracy 1:26; 3:6-7; 6:4-5; 12:12 Masonry 3:7; 4:2; 9:2; 11:7; 12:17; 14:1; 15:1; 15:4-5; 15:9

Protocol No. 3:11-22 – JEWS WILL BE SAFE

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>UNIVERSAL ECONOMIC CRISIS</i></p> <p>3:11. THIS HATRED WILL BE STILL FURTHER MAGNIFIED BY THE EFFECTS of an ECONOMIC CRISES, which will stop dealing on the exchanges and bring industry to a standstill. We shall create by all the secret subterranean methods open to us and with the aid of gold, which is all in our hands, A UNIVERSAL ECONOMIC CRISES WHEREBY WE SHALL THROW UPON THE STREETS WHOLE MOBS OF WORKERS SIMULTANEOUSLY IN ALL THE COUNTRIES OF EUROPE. These mobs will rush delightedly to shed the blood of those whom, in the simplicity of their ignorance, they have envied from their cradles, and whose property they will then be able to loot.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>SECURITY OF 'OURS' (THAT IS, OUR PEOPLE, ILLUMINISTS)</i></p> <p>3:12. "OURS" THEY WILL NOT TOUCH, BECAUSE THE MOMENT OF ATTACK WILL BE KNOWN TO US AND WE SHALL TAKE MEASURES TO PROTECT OUR OWN.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE DESPOTISM OF MASONRY- THE KINGDOM OF REASON</i></p> <p>3:13. We have demonstrated that progress will bring all the GOYIM to the sovereignty of reason. Our despotism will be precisely that; for it will know how, by wise severities, to pacificate all unrest, to cauterize liberalism out of all institutions.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>LOSS OF THE GUIDE</i></p> <p>3:14. When the populace has seen that all sorts of concessions and indulgences are yielded it, in the same name of freedom it has imagined itself to be sovereign lord and has stormed its way to power, but, naturally like every other blind man, it has come upon a host of stumbling blocks. IT HAS RUSHED TO FIND A GUIDE, IT HAS NEVER HAD THE SENSE TO RETURN TO THE FORMER STATE and it has laid down its plenipotentiary powers at OUR feet.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MASONRY AND THE FRENCH REVOLUTION</i></p> <p>Remember the French Revolution, to which it was we who gave the name of "Great": the secrets of its preparations are well known to us for it was wholly the work of our hands.</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>UNIVERSAL ECONOMIC CRISIS</i></p> <p>This hatred will be still more accentuated by the economic crisis, which will stop financial transactions and all industrial life. Having organized a general economic crisis by all possible underhand means, and with the help of gold which is all [21] in our hands, we will throw great crowds of workmen into the street, simultaneously, in all countries of Europe. These crowds will gladly shed the blood of those of whom they, in the simplicity of their ignorance, have been jealous since childhood and whose property they will then be able to loot.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>SECURITY OF 'OURS' (THAT IS, OUR PEOPLE, ILLUMINISTS)</i></p> <p>They will not harm our people because we will know of the time of the attack and we will take measures to protect them.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE DESPOTISM OF MASONRY- THE KINGDOM OF REASON</i></p> <p>We have persuaded others that progress will lead the Goys into a realm of reason. Our despotism will be of such a nature that it will be in a position to pacify all revolts by wise restrictions and to eliminate liberalism from all institutions.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>LOSS OF THE GUIDE</i></p> <p>When the people saw that they obtained concessions and license in the name of liberty, they imagined that they were the masters, and rushed into power; but like every blind person, they encountered innumerable obstacles; they rushed to seek a leader, with no thought of returning to the old one, and laid power at our feet.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MASONRY AND THE FRENCH REVOLUTION</i></p> <p>Remember the French Revolution, which we have called "great"; the secrets of its preparation are well known to us, for it was the work of our hands.</p>

<p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE KING- DESPOT OF THE BLOOD OF ZION</i></p> <p>3:15. Ever since that time we have been leading the peoples from one disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn also from us in favor of that KING-DESPOT OF THE BLOOD OF ZION, WHOM WE ARE PREPARING FOR THE WORLD.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>CAUSES OF THE INVINCIBILITY OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>3:16. At the present day we are, as an international force, invincible, because if attacked by some we are supported by other States. It is the bottomless rascality of the GOYIM peoples, who crawl on their bellies to force, but are merciless towards weakness, unsparing to faults and indulgent to crimes, unwilling to bear the contradictions of a free social system but patient unto martyrdom under the violence of a bold despotism – it is those qualities which are aiding us to independence. From the premier- dictators of the present day, the GOYIM peoples suffer patiently and bear such abuses as for the least of them they would have beheaded twenty kings.</p> <p>3:17. What is the explanation of this phenomenon, this curious inconsequence of the masses of the peoples in their attitude towards what would appear to be events of the same order?</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>PART PLAYED BY SECRET MASONIC AGENTS</i></p> <p>3:18. It is explained by the fact that these dictators whisper to the peoples through their agents that through these abuses they are inflicting injury on the States with the highest purpose – to secure the welfare of the peoples, the international brotherhood of them all, their solidarity and equality of rights. Naturally they do not tell the peoples that this unification must be accomplished only under our sovereign rule.</p> <p>3:19. And thus the people condemn the upright and acquit the guilty, persuaded ever more and more that it can do whatsoever it wishes. Thanks to this state of things, the people are destroying every kind of stability and creating disorders at every step.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>FREEDOM</i></p> <p>3:20. The word “freedom” brings out the communities of men to fight against every kind of force, against every kind of authority even against God and the laws of nature. For this reason we, when we come into our kingdom,</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE KING- DESPOT OF THE BLOOD OF ZION</i></p> <p>Since then we have carried the masses from one disappointment to another, so that they will renounce even us in favor of a despot sovereign of Zionist blood, whom we are preparing for the world.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>CAUSES OF THE INVINCIBILITY OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>At present, as an international force, we are invulnerable, because if we are attacked by one state we are supported by other states. The unlimited baseness of the Goy peoples, who grovel before force, who are pitiless towards weakness, who are merciless to misdemeanors and lenient to crimes, who are unwilling to tolerate the contradictions of a free social structure; patient unto martyrdom in bearing with the violence of daring despotism—this is what helps our independence. They tolerate and permit such abuses from their modern premiers—dictators—for the least of which they would behead twenty kings.</p> <p>How can such a phenomenon be explained, such an illogical conception on the part of the mass of the people towards events of seemingly the same nature?</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>PART PLAYED BY SECRET MASONIC AGENTS</i></p> <p>This phenomenon can be explained by the fact that these dictators through their agents whisper to their people that by these abuses they injure the states for a supreme purpose, namely, for the attainment of the happiness of the people, their universal fraternity, solidarity,[22] and equality. Of course, they are not told that this unification will be achieved only under our rule.</p> <p>Thus, the people condemn the just and acquit the unjust, more and more convinced that they can do what they please. Owing to this, the people destroy all stability and create disorder on every occasion.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>FREEDOM</i></p> <p>The word “Liberty” brings all society into conflict with all authority, be it that of God or Nature. This is why, at the moment of our enthronement, we shall strike this word from the dictionary as being the symbol of brute</p>
---	--

<p>shall have to erase this word from the lexicon of life as implying a principle of brute force which turns mobs into bloodthirsty beasts.</p> <p>3:21. These beasts, it is true, fall asleep again every time when they have drunk their fill of blood, and at such time can easily be riveted into their chains. But if they be not given blood they will not sleep and continue to struggle.</p>	<p>power, which turns the masses into bloodthirsty beasts.</p> <p>It is true, however, that these beasts go to sleep as soon as they have drunk blood, and then it is easy to shackle them; but if the blood is not given to them they will not sleep and will struggle.</p>
---	--

Gold 1:7; 2:5; 3:11; 4:5; 5:6; 20:22; 22:1 God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5

Protocol No. 4:1-2 – MATERIALISM REPLACES RELIGION

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>STAGES OF A REPUBLIC</i></p> <p>4:1. Every republic passes through several stages. The first of these is comprised in the early days of mad raging by the blind mob, tossed hither and thither, right and left: the second is demagogy from which is born anarchy, and that leads inevitably to despotism – not any longer legal and overt, and therefore responsible despotism, but to unseen and secretly hidden, yet nevertheless sensibly felt despotism in the hands of some secret organization or other, whose acts are the more unscrupulous inasmuch as it works behind a screen, behind the backs of all sorts of agents, the changing of whom not only does not injuriously affect but actually aids the secret force by saving it, thanks to continual changes, from the necessity of expanding its resources on the rewarding of long services.</p> <p><i>GENTILE MASONRY</i></p> <p>4:2. Who and what is in a position to overthrow an invisible force? And this is precisely what our force is. GENTILE masonry blindly serves as a screen for us and our objects, but the plan of action of our force, even its very abiding-place, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery.</p>	<p><i>STAGES OF A REPUBLIC</i></p> <p>Every republic passes through several stages. The first stage is like the early period of insane ravings of a blind man throwing himself right and left. The second is the demagogy which breeds anarchy, which inevitably leads to despotism, not of a legal and open character and, consequently, responsible, but an unseen and unknown despotism, no less effective because exercised by some secret organization, acting even less ceremoniously because it is hidden under the cover and behind the backs of different agents. The change of these agents will even help the secret organizations, as it will thus be able to rid itself of the necessity of spending money to reward employees of long terms of service.</p> <p><i>GENTILE MASONRY</i></p> <p>Who and what can overthrow an unseen power? For such is the character of our power. External Masonry [3] acts as a screen for it and its aims, but the plan of action of this power, and its very headquarters, will always remain unknown to the people.</p>

Anarchy 1:10; 1:21; 4:1; 6:7; 12:6; 23:3 Republic 4:1; 10:10; 10:13-15; 12:12
Masonry 3:7; 4:2; 9:2; 11:7; 12:17; 14:1; 15:1; 15:4-5; 15:9

Protocol No. 4:3-5 – WE SHALL DESTROY GOD

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>FREEDOM AND FAITH</i></p> <p>4:3. But even freedom might be harmless and have its place in the State economy without injury to the well-being of the peoples if it rested upon the foundation of faith in God, upon the brotherhood of humanity, unconnected with the conception of equality, which is negated by the very laws of creation, for they have established subordination. With such a faith as this a people might be governed by a wardship of parishes, and would walk contentedly and humbly under the guiding hand of its spiritual pastor submitting to the dispositions of God upon earth. This is the reason why IT IS INDISPENSABLE FOR US TO UNDERMINE ALL FAITH, TO TEAR OUT OF THE MIND OF THE “GOYIM” THE VERY PRINCIPLE OF GOD-HEAD AND THE SPIRIT, AND TO PUT IN ITS PLACE ARITHMETICAL CALCULATIONS AND MATERIAL NEEDS.</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>FREEDOM AND FAITH</i></p> <p>Liberty could also be harmless and remain on the state program without detriment to the well-being of the people [23] if it were to retain the ideas of the belief in God and human fraternity, free from the conception of equality for such a conception is in contradiction to the laws of nature which establish subordination. With such a faith the people would be governed by the guardians of the parish and would thrive quietly and obediently under the guidance of their spiritual leader, accepting God’s dispensation on earth. It is for this reason that we must undermine faith, tearing from the minds of the Goys the very principal of God and Soul, and substituting mathematical formulas and material needs.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>INTERNATIONAL INDUSTRIAL COMPETITION</i></p> <p>4:4. In order to give the GOYIM no time to think and take note, their minds must be diverted towards industry and trade. Thus, all the nations will be swallowed up in the pursuit of gain and in the race for it will not take note of their common foe.</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>INTERNATIONAL INDUSTRIAL COMPETITION</i></p> <p>In order that the minds of the Goys may have no time to think and notice things, it is necessary to divert them in the direction of industry and commerce. Thus all nations will seek their own profit, and while engaged in the struggle they will not notice their common enemy.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>ROLE OF SPECULATION</i></p> <p>But again, in order that freedom may once for all disintegrate and ruin the communities of the GOYIM, we must put industry on a speculative basis: the result of this will be that what is withdrawn from the land by industry will slip through the hands and pass into speculation, that is, to our coffers.</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>ROLE OF SPECULATION</i></p> <p>But in order that liberty should finally undermine and ruin the Goy’s society, it is necessary to put industry on a basis of speculation. The result of this will be that everything, absorbed by industry from the land, will not remain in the hands of the Goys, but will be directed towards speculation; that is, it will come into our coffers.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>CULT OF GOLD</i></p> <p>4:5. The intensified struggle for superiority and shocks delivered to economic life will create, nay, have already created, disenchanted, cold and heartless communities. Such communities will foster a strong aversion towards the higher political and towards religion. Their only guide is gain, that is Gold, which they will erect into a veritable cult, for the sake of those material delights which it can give. Then will the hour strike when, not for the sake of attaining the good, not even to win wealth, but solely out of hatred towards the privileged, the lower classes</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>CULT OF GOLD</i></p> <p>The intense struggle for supremacy, the shocks to economic life, will create, moreover have already created, disappointed, cold, and heartless societies. These societies will have complete disgust for high politics and religion. Their only guide will be calculation, i.e., gold, for which they will have a real cult because of the material delights which it can supply. It will be at that stage that the lower classes of the Goys, not for the sake of doing good, nor even for the sake of wealth, but solely because of their hatred towards the privileged, will follow</p>

of the GOYIM will follow our lead against our rivals for power, the intellectuals of the GOYIM.	us against our competitors for power, the intelligent Goys.
---	---

Gold 1:7; 2:5; 3:11; 4:5; 5:6; 20:22; 22:1 God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5

Protocol No. 5:1-3 – DESPOTISM AND MODERN PROGRESS

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<i>CREATION OF AN INTENSIFIED CENTRALIZATION OF GOVERNMENT</i>	<i>CREATION OF AN INTENSIFIED CENTRALIZATION OF GOVERNMENT</i>
<p>5:1. What form of administrative rule can be given to communities in which corruption has penetrated everywhere, communities where riches are attained only by the clever surprise tactics of semi-swindling tricks; where looseness reigns: where morality is maintained by penal measures and harsh laws but not by voluntarily accepted principles: where the feelings towards faith and country are obligated by cosmopolitan convictions? What form of rule is to be given to these communities if not that despotism which I shall describe to you later? We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community.</p> <p><i>METHODS OF SEIZING POWER BY MASONRY</i></p> <p>We shall regulate mechanically all the actions of the political life of our subjects by new laws. These laws will withdraw one by one all the indulgences and liberties which have been permitted by the GOYIM, and our kingdom will be distinguished by a despotism of such magnificent proportions as to be at any moment and in every place in a position to wipe out any GOYIM who oppose us by deed or word.</p> <p>5:2. We shall be told that such a despotism as I speak of is not consistent with the progress of these days, but I will prove to you that it is.</p> <p><i>CAUSES OF THE IMPOSSIBILITY OF AGREEMENT BETWEEN STATES</i></p> <p>5:3. In the times when the peoples looked upon kings on their thrones as on a pure manifestation of the will of God, they submitted without a murmur to the despotic power of kings: but from the day when we insinuated into their minds the conception of their own rights they began to regard the occupants of thrones as mere ordinary mortals. The holy unction of the Lord's Anointed has</p>	<p>What form of government can be given to societies in which bribery has penetrated everywhere, where riches are obtained only by clever tricks and semi-fraudulent means, where corruption reigns, where morality is sustained by punitive measures and strict laws and not by voluntary acceptance of moral principles, where cosmopolitan convictions have eliminated [4] patriotic feelings and religion? What form of government can be given to such societies other than a despotism such as I shall describe?</p> <p>We will create a strong centralized government, so as to gather the social forces into our power.</p> <p><i>METHODS OF SEIZING POWER BY MASONRY</i></p> <p>We will mechanically regulate all the functions of political life of our subjects by new laws. These laws will gradually eliminate all the concessions and liberties permitted by the Goys. Our kingdom will be crowned by such a majestic despotism that it will be able, at all times and in all places, to crush both antagonistic and discontented Goys.</p> <p>We may be told that the despotism outlined by me is inconsistent with modern progress, but I will prove to you that the contrary is the case.</p> <p><i>CAUSES OF THE IMPOSSIBILITY OF AGREEMENT BETWEEN STATES</i></p> <p>At the time when people considered rulers as an incarnation of the will of God, they subjected themselves without murmur to the autocracy of the sovereigns; but as soon as we inspired them with the thought of their personal rights, they began to regard the rulers as ordinary mortals. The holy anointment fell from the heads of sovereigns in the opinion of the people; and when we deprived them of their</p>

fallen from the heads of kings in the eyes of the people, and when we also robbed them of their faith in God the might of power was flung upon the streets into the place of public proprietorship and was seized by us.	belief in God, then authority was thrown into the street, where it became public property and was seized by us.
--	---

God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5

Protocol No. 5:4-6 – MASSES LED BY LIES

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p>5:4. Moreover, the art of directing masses and individuals by means of cleverly manipulated theory and verbitage, by regulations of life in common and all sorts of other quirks, in all which the GOYIM understand nothing, belongs likewise to the specialists of our administrative brain.</p> <p><i>THE STATE OF 'PREDESTINATION' OF THE ILLUMINATI</i></p> <p>Reared on analysis, observation, on delicacies of fine calculation, in this species of skill we have no rivals, any more than we have either in the drawing up of plans of political actions and solidarity. In this respect the Jesuits alone might have compared with us, but we have contrived to discredit them in the eyes of the unthinking mob as an overt organization, while we ourselves all the while have kept our secret organization in the shade. However, it is probably all the same to the world who is its sovereign lord, whether the head of Catholicism or our despot of the blood of Zion! But to us, the Chosen People, it is very far from being a matter of indifference.</p> <p>5:5. FOR A TIME PERHAPS WE MIGHT BE SUCCESSFULLY DEALT WITH BY A COALITION OF THE “GOYIM” OF ALL THE WORLD: but from this danger we are secured by the discord existing among them whose roots are so deeply seated that they can never now be plucked up. We have set one against another the personal and national reckonings of the GOYIM, religious and race hatreds, which we have fostered into a huge growth in the course of the past twenty centuries. This is the reason why there is not one State which would anywhere receive support if it were to raise its arm, for every one of them must bear in mind that any agreement against us would be unprofitable to itself. We</p>	<p>Moreover, the art of governing the masses and individuals by means of cunningly constructed theories and phraseology, by rulers of social life, and other devices not understood by the Goys, belongs, among other faculties, to our administrative mind,</p> <p><i>THE STATE OF 'PREDESTINATION' OF THE ILLUMINATI</i></p> <p>which is educated in analysis and observation, and is also based upon skillful reasoning in which we have no competitors, just as we have none in the preparation of plans for political action and solidarity. Only the Jesuits could be compared to us in this; but we were able to discredit them in the mind of the senseless mob as a visible organization, whereas we, with our secret organization, remained in the dark. After all, is it not the same to the world who will be its master—whether it be the head of Catholicism or our despot of Zionist blood? To us, however, the Chosen People, it is by no means a matter of indifference.</p> <p>Temporarily, a world coalition of the Goys would be able to hold us in check, but we are insured against this by roots of dissension so deep among them that they cannot now be extracted. We have set at variance the personal and national [25] interests of the Goys; we have incited religious and race hatred, nurtured by us in their hearts for twenty centuries. Owing to all this, no state will obtain the help it asks for from any side because each of them will think that a coalition against us will be disadvantageous to it. We are too powerful—we must be taken into consideration. No country can reach even an insignificant private understanding without our being secret parties to it.</p>

<p>are too strong – there is no evading our power. The nations cannot come to even an inconsiderable private agreement without our secretly having a hand in it.</p> <p><i>GOLD- THE ENGINE OF THE MACHINERY OF STATES</i></p> <p>5:6. PER ME REGES REGNANT. “It is through me that Kings reign.” (Prov. 8:15) And it was said by the prophets that we were chosen by God Himself to rule over the whole earth. God has endowed us with genius that we may be equal to our task. Were genius in the opposite camp it would still struggle against us, but even so, a newcomer is no match for the old-established settler: the struggle would be merciless between us, such a fight as the world has never seen. Aye, and the genius on their side would have arrived too late. All the wheels of the machinery of all States go by the force of the engine, which is in our hands, and that engine of the machinery of States is – Gold. The science of political economy invented by our learned elders has for long past been giving royal prestige to capital.</p>	<p><i>GOLD- THE ENGINE OF THE MACHINERY OF STATES</i></p> <p>Per me reges regnant—“Through me the sovereigns reign.” (Prov. 8:15) The prophets have told us that we were chosen by God himself to reign over the world. God endowed us with genius to enable us to cope with the problem. Were there a genius in the opposing camp, he would struggle against us, but a newcomer is not equal to an old inhabitant. The struggle between us would be of such a merciless nature as the world has never seen before; moreover their genius would be too late.</p> <p>All the wheels of government mechanism move by the action of the motor which is in our hands, and that motor is gold. The science of political economy, invented by our wise men, has long ago demonstrated the royal prestige of capital.</p>
<p><u>Gold 1:7; 2:5; 3:11; 4:5; 5:6; 20:22; 22:1</u> <u>God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5</u></p>	

Protocol No. 5:7-11 – MONOPOLY CAPITAL

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>THE HIDDEN HAND</i></p> <p>5:7. Capital, if it is to co-operate untrammelled, must be free to establish a monopoly of industry and trade: this is already being put in execution by an unseen hand in all quarters of the world. This freedom will give political force to those engaged in industry, and that will help to oppress the people. Nowadays it is more important to disarm the peoples than to lead them into war: more important to use for our advantage the passions which have burst into flames than to quench their fire: more important to eradicate them. THE PRINCIPLE OBJECT OF OUR DIRECTORATE CONSISTS IN THIS: TO DEBILITATE THE PUBLIC MIND BY CRITICISM; TO LEAD IT AWAY FROM SERIOUS REFLECTIONS CALCULATED TO AROUSE RESISTANCE; TO DISTRACT THE FORCES OF THE MIND TOWARDS A SHAM FIGHT OF EMPTY ELOQUENCE.</p>	<p><i>THE HIDDEN HAND</i></p> <p>To attain freedom of action, capital must obtain freedom to monopolize industry and trade; this is already being done by an unseen hand in all parts of the world. Such liberty will give political power to traders, and will aid in subjugating the people. At present it is more important to disarm peoples than to lead them to war; it is more important to utilize flaming passions for our purposes than to extinguish them; more important to grasp and interpret the thoughts of others in our own way than to discard them.</p> <p>The most important problem of our government is to weaken the popular mind by criticism; to disaccustom it to thought, which creates opposition; to deflect the power of thought into mere empty eloquence.</p>

<p style="text-align: center;"><i>‘SHOW’ INSTITUTIONS</i></p> <p>5:8. In all ages the people of the world, equally with individuals, have accepted words for deeds, for THEY ARE CONTENT WITH A SHOW and rarely pause to note, in the public arena, whether promises are followed by performance. Therefore we shall establish show institutions which will give eloquent proof of their benefit to progress.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>WEARINESS FROM WORD-SPINNING</i></p> <p>5:9. We shall assume to ourselves the liberal physiognomy of all parties, of all directions, and we shall give that physiognomy a VOICE IN ORATORS WHO WILL SPEAK SO MUCH THAT THEY WILL EXHAUST THE PATIENCE OF THEIR HEARERS AND PRODUCE AN ABHORRENCE OF ORATORY.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>HOW TO TAKE A GRIP OF PUBLIC OPINION</i></p> <p>5:10. IN ORDER TO PUT PUBLIC OPINION INTO OUR HANDS WE MUST BRING IT INTO A STATE OF BEWILDERMENT BY GIVING EXPRESSION FROM ALL SIDES TO SO MANY CONTRADICTORY OPINIONS AND FOR SUCH LENGTH OF TIME AS WILL SUFFICE TO MAKE THE “GOYIM” LOSE THEIR HEADS IN THE LABYRINTH AND COME TO SEE THAT THE BEST THING IS TO HAVE NO OPINION OF ANY KIND IN MATTERS POLITICAL, which it is not given to the public to understand, because they are understood only by him who guides the public. This is the first secret.</p> <p>5:11. The second secret requisite for the success of our government is comprised in the following: To multiply to such an extent national failings, habits, passions, conditions of civil life, that it will be impossible for anyone to know where he is in the resulting chaos, so that the people in consequence will fail to understand one another.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>SIGNIFICANCE OF PERSONAL INITIATIVE</i></p> <p>This measure will also serve us in another way, namely, to sow discord in all parties, to dislocate all collective forces which are still unwilling to submit to us, and to discourage any kind of personal initiative which might in any degree hinder our affair. THERE IS NOTHING MORE DANGEROUS THAN PERSONAL INITIATIVE: if it has genius behind it, such initiative can do more than can be done by</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>‘SHOW’ INSTITUTIONS</i></p> <p>At all times both peoples and individuals have mistaken words for deeds, as they are satisfied with the visible, rarely noticing whether the promise is performed in the fields of social life. Therefore, we will organize ostensible institutions which will prove eloquently their good work in the direction of “progress.” [26]</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>WEARINESS FROM WORD-SPINNING</i></p> <p>We will appropriate to ourselves the liberal aspect of all parties, of all shades of opinion, and we will provide our orators with the same aspect, and they will talk so much that they will exhaust the people by their speeches and cause them to turn away from orators in disgust.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>HOW TO TAKE A GRIP OF PUBLIC OPINION</i></p> <p>To control public opinion it is necessary to perplex it by the expression of numerous contradictory opinions until the Goys get lost in the labyrinth, and come to understand that it is best to have no opinion on political questions.</p> <p>Such questions are not intended to be understood by the people, since only he who rules knows them. This is the first secret.</p> <p>The second secret necessary for the success of governing consists in so multiplying popular failings, habits, passions, and conventional laws that no one will be able to disentangle himself in the chaos, and consequently, people will cease to understand each other.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>SIGNIFICANCE OF PERSONAL INITIATIVE</i></p> <p>This measure would help us to sow dissension within all parties, to disintegrate all those collective forces which still do not wish to subjugate themselves to us; to discourage all individual initiative which might in any degree hamper our work.</p> <p>There is nothing more dangerous than individual initiative; if it has a touch of genius</p>
--	---

<p>millions of people among whom we have sown discord.</p> <p><i>THE SUPER-GOVERNMENT</i></p> <p>We must so direct the education of the GOYIM communities that whenever they come upon a matter requiring initiative they may drop their hands in despairing impotence. The strain which results from freedom of actions saps the forces when it meets with the freedom of another. From this collision arise grave moral shocks, disenchantments, failures. BY ALL THESE MEANS WE SHALL SO WEAR DOWN THE “GOYIM” THAT THEY WILL BE COMPELLED TO OFFER US INTERNATIONAL POWER OF A NATURE THAT BY ITS POSITION WILL ENABLE US WITHOUT ANY VIOLENCE GRADUALLY TO ABSORB ALL THE STATE FORCES OF THE WORLD AND TO FORM A SUPER-GOVERNMENT.</p> <p>In place of the rulers of to-day we shall set up a bogey which will be called the Super-Government Administration. Its hands will reach out in all directions like nippers and its organization will be of such colossal dimensions that it cannot fail to subdue all the nations of the world.</p>	<p>it can accomplish more than a million people among whom we have sown dissensions.</p> <p><i>THE SUPER-GOVERNMENT</i></p> <p>We must direct the education of the Goy societies so that their arms will drop hopelessly when they face every task where initiative is required. The intensity of action resulting from individual freedom of action dissipates its force when it encounters another person’s freedom. This results in heavy blows at morale, disappointments and failures.</p> <p>We will so tire the Goys by all this that we will force them to offer us an international power, which by its position will enable us conveniently to absorb, without destroying, all governmental forces of the world and thus to form a super-government.</p> <p>In lieu of modern rulers, we will place a monster which will be called the Super-Governmental Administration. Its hands will be stretched out like pincers in every direction so that this colossal organization cannot fail to conquer all the peoples. [27]</p>
---	---

Super-government 1:21; 5:11; 6:3; 9:3-4

Protocol No. 6:1-5 – TAKE-OVER TECHNIQUE

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>MONOPOLIES: UPON THEM THE FORTUNES OF THE SLAVE CLASS DEPENDS</i></p> <p>6:1. We shall soon begin to establish huge monopolies, reservoirs of colossal riches, upon which even, large fortunes of the GOYIM will depend to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the credit of the States on the day after the political smash ...</p> <p>6:2. You gentlemen here present who are economists, just strike an estimate of the significance of this combination! ...</p> <p><i>TAKING OF THE LAND OUT OF THE HANDS OF THE ARISTOCRACY</i></p> <p>6:3. In every possible way we must develop the significance of our Super-Government by</p>	<p><i>MONOPOLIES: UPON THEM THE FORTUNES OF THE SLAVE CLASS DEPENDS</i></p> <p>We will soon begin to establish great monopolies—reservoirs of huge wealth, upon which even the large fortunes of the Goys will depend to such an extent that they will be drowned, together with the governmental credits, on the day following the political catastrophe.</p> <p>You economists, here present, will please carefully weigh the significance of this scheme!...</p> <p><i>TAKING OF THE LAND OUT OF THE HANDS OF THE ARISTOCRACY</i></p> <p>We must develop, by all means, the importance of our super-government by representing it as</p>

<p>representing it as the Protector and Benefactor of all those who voluntarily submit to us.</p> <p>6:4. The aristocracy of the GOYIM as a political force, is dead – We need not take it into account; but as landed proprietors they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost to deprive them of their land. This object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property – in loading lands with debts. These measures will check land – holding and keep it in a state of humble and unconditional submission.</p> <p>6:5. The aristocrats of the GOYIM, being hereditarily incapable of contenting themselves with little, will rapidly burn up and fizzle out.</p>	<p>the protector and reward-giver of all those who willingly submit to us.</p> <p>The aristocracy of the Goys as a political force is dead. We do not need to take it into consideration; but as land-owners they are harmful to us because they can be independent in their resources of life. For this reason we must deprive them of their land at any cost. To attain this object, the best method is to increase land taxes—the indebtedness of the land. These measures will keep land ownership in subjection.</p> <p>The aristocracy of the Goys, which as a matter of heredity is unable to be satisfied with small things, will soon be ruined.</p>
---	---

Aristocracy 1:26; 3:6-7; 6:4-5; 12:12 Super-government 1:21; 5:11; 6:3; 9:3-4

Protocol No. 6:6-8 – WE SHALL ENSLAVE GENTILES

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>TRADE, INDUSTRY AND SPECULATION</i></p> <p>6:6. At the same time we must intensively patronize trade and industry, but, first and foremost, speculation, the part played by which is to provide a counterpoise to industry: the absence of speculative industry will multiply capital in private hands and will serve to restore agriculture by freeing the land from indebtedness to the land banks. What we want is that industry should drain off from the land both labor and capital and by means of speculation transfer into our hands all the money of the world, and thereby throw all the GOYIM into the ranks of the proletariat. Then the GOYIM will bow down before us, if for no other reason but to get the right to exist.</p> <p><i>LUXURY</i></p> <p>6:7. To complete the ruin of the industry of the GOYIM we shall bring to the assistance of speculation the luxury which we have developed among the GOYIM, that greedy demand for luxury which is swallowing up everything.</p> <p><i>RISE OF WAGES AND INCREASE OF PRICE IN THE ARTICLES OF PRIMARY NECESSITY</i></p>	<p><i>TRADE, INDUSTRY AND SPECULATION</i></p> <p>At the same time it is necessary to patronize trade and industry vigorously, and more important, to encourage speculation, whose function is to act as a counterbalance to industry. Without speculation, industry will increase private capital and tend to the amelioration of land ownership by freeing it from indebtedness created by the loans granted by agricultural banks. It is necessary that industry should suck out of the land both labor and capital and through speculation deliver into our hands all the money of the world, thus throwing all the Goys into the ranks of the proletarians. Then the Goys will bow before us in order to obtain the mere right of existence.</p> <p><i>LUXURY</i></p> <p>To destroy Goy industry we will create among the Goys as an aid to speculation the strong demand for boundless luxury which we have already developed.</p> <p><i>RISE OF WAGES AND INCREASE OF PRICE IN THE ARTICLES OF PRIMARY NECESSITY</i></p>

<p>WE SHALL RAISE THE RATE OF WAGES WHICH, HOWEVER, WILL NOT BRING ANY ADVANTAGE TO THE WORKERS, FOR, AT THE SAME TIME, WE SHALL PRODUCE A RISE IN PRICES OF THE FIRST NECESSARIES OF LIFE, ALLEGING THAT IT ARISES FROM THE DECLINE OF AGRICULTURE AND CATTLE-BREEDING:</p> <p><i>SO-CALLED 'ANARCHISM' AND DRUNKENNESS</i></p> <p>WE SHALL FURTHER UNDERMINE ARTFULLY AND DEEPLY SOURCES OF PRODUCTION, BY ACCUSTOMING THE WORKERS TO ANARCHY AND TO DRUNKENNESS AND SIDE BY SIDE THEREWITH TAKING ALL MEASURE TO EXTIRPATE FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH ALL THE EDUCATED FORCES OF THE "GOYIM."</p> <p><i>SECRET MEANING OF THE PROPAGANDA OF ECONOMIC THEORIES</i></p> <p>6:8. IN ORDER THAT THE TRUE MEANING OF THINGS MAY NOT STRIKE THE "GOYIM" BEFORE THE PROPER TIME WE SHALL MASK IT UNDER AN ALLEGED ARDENT DESIRE TO SERVE THE WORKING CLASSES AND THE GREAT PRINCIPLES OF POLITICAL ECONOMY ABOUT WHICH OUR ECONOMIC THEORIES ARE CARRYING ON AN ENERGETIC PROPAGANDA</p>	<p>Let us raise wages, which, however, will be of no benefit to the workers, for we will simultaneously cause the rise in [28] prices of objects of first necessity under the pretext that this is due to the decadence of agriculture, and of the cattle industry.</p> <p><i>SO-CALLED 'ANARCHISM' AND DRUNKENNESS</i></p> <p>We will also artfully and deeply undermine the sources of production by teaching the workmen anarchy and the use of alcohol, at the same time taking measures to expel all the intelligent Goys from the land.</p> <p><i>SECRET MEANING OF THE PROPAGANDA OF ECONOMIC THEORIES</i></p> <p>That the true situation should not be noticed by the Goys until the proper time, we will mask it by a pretended desire to help the working classes and great economic principles, an active propaganda of which principles is being carried on through the dissemination of our economic theories.</p>
---	---

Alcohol 1:22; 6:7; 23:1 Anarchy 1:10; 1:21; 4:1; 6:7; 12:6; 23:3

Protocol No. 7:1-2 – WORLD-WIDE WARS

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>OBJECT OF THE INTENSIFICATION OF ARMAMENTS</i></p> <p>7:1. The intensification of armaments, the increase of police forces – are all essential for the completion of the aforementioned plans. What we have to get at is that there should be in all the States of the world, besides ourselves, only the masses of the proletariat, a few millionaires devoted to our interests, police and soldiers.</p> <p><i>UPROARS, DISCORDS AND HOSTILITY ALL OVER THE WORLD</i></p>	<p><i>OBJECT OF THE INTENSIFICATION OF ARMAMENTS</i></p> <p>The intensification of armament and the increase of the police force are essential to the realization of the above-mentioned plans. It is necessary that there should be besides ourselves in all countries only the mass of the proletariat, a few millionaires devoted to us, policemen, and soldiers.</p> <p><i>UPROARS, DISCORDS AND HOSTILITY ALL OVER THE WORLD</i></p>

<p>7:2. Throughout all Europe, and by means of relations with Europe, in other continents also, we must create ferments, discords and hostility. Therein we gain a double advantage.</p> <p><i>CHECKING THE OPPOSITION OF THE SLAVE CLASS BY WARS AND BY A UNIVERSAL WAR</i></p> <p>In the first place we keep in check all countries, for they will know that we have the power whenever we like to create disorders or to restore order. All these countries are accustomed to see in us an indispensable force of coercion. In the second place, by our intrigues we shall tangle up all the threads which we have stretched into the cabinets of all States by means of the political, by economic treaties, or loan obligations. In order to succeed in this we must use great cunning and penetration during negotiations and agreements, but, as regards what is called the “official language,” we shall keep to the opposite tactics and assume the mask of honesty and complacency. In this way the peoples and governments of the GOYIM, whom we have taught to look only at the outside whatever we present to their notice, will still continue to accept us as the benefactors and saviors of the human race.</p>	<p>We must create unrest, dissensions, and hatred throughout Europe and through European affiliations, also on other continents. In this there is a twofold advantage:</p> <p><i>CHECKING THE OPPOSITION OF THE SLAVE CLASS BY WARS AND BY A UNIVERSAL WAR</i></p> <p>First, we will hold all countries under our influence, since they will realize that we have the power to create disorders or to restore order whenever we wish. All countries have come to regard us as a necessary burden. Second, we will entangle by intrigues all the threads stretched by us into all the governmental bodies by means of politics, economic treaties, or financial obligations. To attain these ends we will worm our way into parleys and negotiations, armed with cunning, but in so-called “official language” we will assume the opposite tactics of seeming honest and reasonable. In this way the peoples and the governments of the Goys, taught by us to regard only the surface of that which we show them, will look upon us as benefactors and saviors of mankind.</p>
--	---

Protocol No. 7:3-5 – UNIVERSAL WAR

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p>7:3. We must be in a position to respond to every act of opposition by war with the neighbors of that country which dares to oppose us: but if these neighbors should also venture to stand collectively together against us, then we must offer resistance by a universal war.</p> <p><i>SECRECY MEANS SUCCESS IN THE POLITICAL</i></p> <p>7:4. The principal factor of success in the political is the secrecy of its undertakings: the word should not agree with the deeds of the diplomat.</p> <p><i>THE PRESS AND PUBLIC OPINION</i></p> <p>7:5. We must compel the governments of the GOYIM to take action in the direction favored by our widely conceived plan, already approaching the desired consummation, by what we shall represent as public opinion.</p>	<p>We must be able to overcome all opposition by provoking a war by the neighbors of that country which dares to oppose us. Should, however, those neighbors, in their turn, decide to unite against us we must respond by a world war. [29]</p> <p><i>SECRECY MEANS SUCCESS IN THE POLITICAL</i></p> <p>Chief success in politics lies in the secrecy of its undertakings. There must be inconsistency between the words and actions of diplomats.</p> <p><i>THE PRESS AND PUBLIC OPINION</i></p> <p>We must influence the Goy governments to action beneficial to our broadly conceived plan, now approaching its triumphant goal, creating the impression that such action is demanded by public opinion which in reality is secretly</p>

<p>secretly promoted by us through the means of that so-called “Great Power” – THE PRESS, WHICH, WITH A FEW EXCEPTIONS THAT MAY BE DISREGARDED, IS ALREADY ENTIRELY IN OUR HANDS.</p> <p><i>THE GUNS OF AMERICA, CHINA, AND JAPAN</i></p> <p>In a word, to sum up our system of keeping the governments of the GOYIM in Europe in check, we shall show our strength to one of them by terrorist attempts and to all, if we allow the possibility of a general rising against us, we shall respond with the guns of America or China or Japan.</p>	<p>organized by us with the help of the so-called “great power,” namely, the press; the latter, however, with few exceptions that need not be considered, is already entirely in our hands.</p> <p><i>THE GUNS OF AMERICA, CHINA, AND JAPAN</i></p> <p>In short, to sum up our system of shackling the Goy governments of Europe, we will show our power to one of them by assassination and terrorism, and should there be a possibility of all of them rising against us, we will answer them with American, Chinese, or Japanese guns.</p>
---	---

Protocol No. 8:1-3 – PROVISIONAL GOVERNMENT

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>AMBIGUOUS EMPLOYMENT OF JUDICIAL RIGHTS</i></p> <p>8:1 We must arm ourselves with all the weapons which our opponents might employ against us. We must search out in the very finest shades of expression and the knotty points of the lexicon of law justification for those cases where we shall have to pronounce judgments that might appear abnormally audacious and unjust, for it is important that these resolutions should be set forth in expressions that shall seem to be the most exalted moral principles cast into legal form.</p> <p><i>ASSISTANT OF THE MASONIC DIRECTORATE</i></p> <p>Our directorate must surround itself with all these forces of civilization among which it will have to work. It will surround itself with publicists, practical jurists, administrators, diplomats and, finally, with persons prepared by a special super-educational training IN OUR SPECIAL SCHOOLS.</p> <p><i>SPECIAL SCHOOLS AND SUPER-EDUCATIONAL TRAINING</i></p> <p>These persons will have consonance of all the secrets of the social structure, they will know all the languages that can be made up by political alphabets and words; they will be made acquainted with the whole underside of human nature, with all its sensitive chords on which they will have to play. These chords are</p>	<p><i>AMBIGUOUS EMPLOYMENT OF JUDICIAL RIGHTS</i></p> <p>We must provide ourselves with the same arms our enemies can employ against us. We must seek the most subtle expressions and evasions of the legal dictionary to justify those cases in which we will be forced to announce decisions which may seem unnecessarily bold and unjust, for it is important that these decisions should be expressed in terms so forcible that they will appear as the highest moral rules of a legal character.</p> <p><i>ASSISTANT OF THE MASONIC DIRECTORATE</i></p> <p>Our government must be surrounded by all the forces of civilization, in the midst of which it will have to function. It will surround itself with publicists, experienced lawyers, administrators, diplomats, and, finally, people educated along special lines in our special advanced schools.</p> <p><i>SPECIAL SCHOOLS AND SUPER-EDUCATIONAL TRAINING</i></p> <p>These people will know all the secrets of social existence; they will know all languages composed of political letters and words; they will be familiar with the reverse side of human nature, with all its sensitive chords, upon which they must know how to play. These chords are the structure of the intellects of the Goys, their</p>

<p>the cast of mind of the GOYIM, their tendencies, short-comings, vices and qualities, the particularities of classes and conditions. Needless to say that the talented assistants of authority, of whom I speak, will be taken not from among the GOYIM, who are accustomed to perform their administrative work without giving themselves the trouble to think what its aim is, and never consider what it is needed for. The administrators of the GOYIM sign papers without reading them, and they serve either for mercenary reasons or from ambition.</p> <p><i>ECONOMIST AND MILLIONAIRES</i></p> <p>8:2 We shall surround our government with a whole world of economists. That is the reason why economic sciences form the principal subject of the teaching given to the jews. Around us again will be a whole constellation of bankers, industrialists, capitalists and – THE MAIN THING – MILLIONAIRES, BECAUSE IN SUBSTANCE EVERYTHING WILL BE SETTLED BY THE QUESTION OF FIGURES.</p> <p><i>TO WHOM TO ENTRUST RESPONSIBLE POSTS IN THE GOVERNMENT</i></p> <p>8:3 For a time, until there will no longer be any risk in entrusting responsible posts in our State to our brother-jews, we shall put them in the hands of persons whose past and reputation are such that between them and the people lies an abyss, persons who, in case of disobedience to our instructions, must face criminal charges or disappear – this in order to make them defend our interests to their last gasp.</p>	<p>tendencies, their failings, their vices, and their virtues, the peculiarities of classes and castes. It is evident that the highly talented members of our government, to which I refer, will be recruited not from the ranks[30] of the Goys, accustomed to performing their administrative duties without questioning their aim, and without thinking why they are necessary. The Goy administrators sign papers without reading them and work for profit or for pride.</p> <p><i>ECONOMIST AND MILLIONAIRES</i></p> <p>We will surround our government by a whole world of economists. It is for this reason that economics is the chief science taught to the Jews. We will be surrounded by a crowd of bankers, traders, capitalists, and most important of all, by millionaires, because in essence everything will be decided by a question of figures.</p> <p><i>TO WHOM TO ENTRUST RESPONSIBLE POSTS IN THE GOVERNMENT</i></p> <p>Meanwhile, as it is not yet safe to give the responsible government posts to our brother Jews, we will give them to people whose record and whose character are such that there is an abyss between them and the people; also to people for whom, in case of disobedience to our orders, there will remain nothing but condemnation or exile—thus forcing them to protect our interests to their last breath.</p>
---	---

Protocol No. 9:1-2 – RE-EDUCATION

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>APPLICATION OF MASONIC PRINCIPLES IN THE MATTER OF RE-EDUCATION THE PEOPLES</i></p> <p>1. In applying our principles let attention be paid to the character of the people in whose country you live and act; a general, identical application of them, until such time as the people shall have been reeducated to our pattern, cannot have success. But by approaching their application cautiously you will see that not a decade will pass before the</p>	<p><i>APPLICATION OF MASONIC PRINCIPLES IN THE MATTER OF RE-EDUCATION THE PEOPLES</i></p> <p>In applying our principles, turn your attention to the character of the people in whose countries you will be resident and among whom you will act, for a general similar application of them before the reeducation of a people according to our plan cannot be successful. But by advancing carefully in their application you will see that before ten years</p>

<p>most stubborn character will change and we shall add a new people to the ranks of those already subdued by us.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MASONIC SLOGAN</i></p> <p>9:2 The words of the liberal, which are in effect the words of our masonic watchword, namely, “Liberty, Equality, Fraternity,” will, when we come into our kingdom, be changed by us into words no longer of a watchword, but only an expression of idealism, namely, into “The right of liberty, the duty of equality, the ideal of brotherhood.” That is how we shall put it, – and so we shall catch the bull by the horns ... DE FACTO we have already wiped out every kind of rule except our own, although DE JURE there still remain a good many of them.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MEANING OF ANTI-SEMITISM</i></p> <p>Nowadays, if any States raise a protest against us it is only PRO FORMA at our discretion and by our direction, for THEIR ANTI-SEMITISM IS INDISPENSABLE TO US FOR THE MANAGEMENT OF OUR LESSER BRETHREN. I will not enter into further explanations, for this matter has formed the subject of repeated discussions amongst us.</p>	<p>have passed the most obstinate character will have changed, and we can then count another people among those who already have submitted to us.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MASONIC SLOGAN</i></p> <p>When we are enthroned we will substitute for the liberal words of our Masonic catchword, “Liberty, Equality, and Fraternity,” another group of words expressing simply ideas, namely, “the right of Liberty, the duty of Equality, the ideal of Fraternity.” Thus we will speak and ... we shall have the goat by the horns.... De facto, we have already destroyed all governments except our own, although de jure there are still many left.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MEANING OF ANTI-SEMITISM</i></p> <p>At present, if any of the governments raises a protest against us, it is done only as a matter of form, and at our desire, and by our order, because their anti-Semitism is necessary to enable us to control our smaller[31] brothers. I will not further explain this, as it has already been the object of numerous discussions.</p>
--	---

Masonry 3:7; 4:2; 9:2; 11:7; 12:17; 14:1; 15:1; 15:4-5; 15:9

Protocol No. 9:3-9 – ILLUMINATI SUPER-STATE

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>DICTATORSHIP OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>9:3 For us there are not checks to limit the range of our activity. Our Super-Government subsists in extra-legal conditions which are described in the accepted terminology by the energetic and forcible word – Dictatorship. I am in a position to tell you with a clear conscience that at the proper time we, the law-givers, shall execute judgment and sentence, we shall slay and we shall spare, we, as head of all our troops, are mounted on the steed of the leader. We rule by force of will, because in our hands are the fragments of a once powerful party, now vanquished by us. AND THE WEAPONS IN OUR HANDS ARE LIMITLESS AMBITIONS, BURNING GREEDINESS, MERCILESS VENGEANCE, HATREDS AND MALICE.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>TERROR</i></p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>DICTATORSHIP OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>In reality there are no obstacles before us. Our super-government exists under such extra-legal conditions that it is common to designate it by an energetic and strong word—a Dictatorship. I can honestly state that at the present time we are law-makers; we are the judges and inflict punishment; we execute and pardon; we, as the chief of all our armies, ride the leader’s horse. We rule by indomitable will because we hold in our hands the fragments of a once strong party now subject to us. We possess boundless ambition, burning greed for merciless revenge, and bitter hatred.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>TERROR</i></p>

<p>9:4 IT IS FROM US THAT THE ALL-ENGULFING TERROR PROCEEDS.</p> <p><i>WHO ARE SERVANTS OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>WE HAVE IN OUR SERVICE PERSONS OF ALL OPINIONS, OF ALL DOCTRINES, RESTORATING MONARCHISTS, DEMAGOGUES, SOCIALISTS, COMMUNISTS, AND UTOPIAN DREAMERS OF EVERY KIND. We have harnessed them all to the task: EACH ONE OF THEM ON HIS OWN ACCOUNT IS BORING AWAY AT THE LAST REMNANTS OF AUTHORITY, IS STRIVING TO OVERTHROW ALL ESTABLISHED FORM OF ORDER. By these acts all States are in torture; they exhort to tranquility, are ready to sacrifice everything for peace: BUT WE WILL NOT GIVE THEM PEACE UNTIL THEY OPENLY ACKNOWLEDGE OUR INTERNATIONAL SUPER-GOVERNMENT, AND WITH SUBMISSIVENESS.</p> <p>9:5 The people have raised a howl about the necessity of settling the question of Socialism by way of an international agreement. DIVISION INTO FRACTIONAL PARTIES HAS GIVEN THEM INTO OUR HANDS, FOR, IN ORDER TO CARRY ON A CONTESTED STRUGGLE ONE MUST HAVE MONEY, AND THE MONEY IS ALL IN OUR HANDS.</p> <p><i>MEANING OF THE 'CLEAR-SIGHTED' AND THE 'BLIND' FORCES OF THE NON-ILLUMINIST STATES</i></p> <p>9:6 We might have reason to apprehend a union between the "clear-sighted" force of the GOY kings on their thrones and the "blind" force of the GOY mobs, but we have taken all the needful measure against any such possibility: between the one and the other force we have erected a bulwark in the shape of a mutual terror between them. In this way the blind force of the people remains our support and we, and we only, shall provide them with a leader and, of course, direct them along the road that leads to our goal.</p> <p><i>COMMUNION BETWEEN AUTHORITY AND MOB</i></p> <p>9:7 In order that the hand of the blind mob may not free itself from our guiding hand, we must every now and then enter into close communion with it, if not actually in person, at any rate through some of the most trusty of our brethren. When we are acknowledged as the only authority we shall discuss with the people</p>	<p>From us emanates an all-embracing terror.</p> <p><i>WHO ARE SERVANTS OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>People of all opinions and of all doctrines are in our service; people who desire to restore monarchies, demagogues, socialists, communists, and other utopians. We have had to put all of them to work; every one of them is undermining the last remnant of authority, is trying to overthrow all existing order. All the governments have been tortured by this procedure; they beg for peace, and for the sake of peace are prepared to make any sacrifice, but we will not give them peace until they recognize our international super-government openly and with submission.</p> <p>The masses have begun to demand the solution of the social problem by means of an international agreement. The division into parties has delivered all of them to us, because in order to conduct a party struggle money is required, and we have it all.</p> <p><i>MEANING OF THE 'CLEAR-SIGHTED' AND THE 'BLIND' FORCES OF THE NON-ILLUMINIST STATES</i></p> <p>We might fear the union of the intelligent power of the Goys' rulers with the blind power of the masses, but we have taken all measures against such a possibility. Between the two powers we have raised a wall in the form of mutual terror; thus the blind power of the people continues to be our support, and we alone will act as its leader and, naturally, we will direct it towards our goal.</p> <p><i>COMMUNION BETWEEN AUTHORITY AND MOB</i></p> <p>To prevent the hand of the blind from freeing itself from our guidance, we must from time to time keep in close touch with the masses, if not through personal contact then through our most devoted brethren. When we become a recognized power we will personally address</p>
--	--

<p>personally on the market, places, and we shall instruct them on questings of the political in such wise as may turn them in the direction that suits us.</p> <p>9:8 Who is going to verify what is taught in the village schools? But what an envoy of the government or a king on his throne himself may say cannot but become immediately known to the whole State, for it will be spread abroad by the voice of the people.</p> <p><i>LICENSE OF LIBERALISM</i></p> <p>9:9 In order to annihilate the institutions of the GOYIM before it is time we have touched them with craft and delicacy, and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanism. These springs lay in a strict but just sense of order; we have replaced them by the chaotic license of liberalism.</p> <p><i>CAPTURE OF EDUCATION AND TRAINING</i></p> <p>We have got our hands into the administration of the law, into the conduct of elections, into the press, into liberty of the person, BUT PRINCIPALLY INTO EDUCATION AND TRAINING AS BEING THE CORNERSTONES OF A FREE EXISTENCE.</p>	<p>the masses in open places, and we will expound political problems in the desired direction.</p> <p>[32]</p> <p>How verify what is taught in village schools? But whatever the representative of the government or the ruler himself states will be immediately known to the entire nation, for it will rapidly spread by the voice of the people.</p> <p><i>LICENSE OF LIBERALISM</i></p> <p>In order not prematurely to destroy Goy institutions, we have touched them with our efficient hands and grasped the ends of the springs of their mechanism. Formerly these springs were in rigid but just order; we have changed it to liberal, disorderly, and arbitrary lawlessness.</p> <p><i>CAPTURE OF EDUCATION AND TRAINING</i></p> <p>We have affected legal procedure, electoral law, the press, personal freedom, and, most important, education, the corner-stone of free existence.</p>
--	---

Super-government 1:21; 5:11; 6:3; 9:3-4

Protocol No. 9:10-13 – CHRISTIAN YOUTH DESTROYED

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>FALSE THEORIES</i></p> <p>9:10 WE HAVE FOOLED, BEMUSED AND CORRUPTED THE YOUTH OF THE “GOYIM” BY REARING THEM IN PRINCIPLES AND THEORIES WHICH ARE KNOWN TO US TO BE FALSE ALTHOUGH IT IS THAT THEY HAVE BEEN INCULCATED.</p> <p><i>INTERPRETATION OF LAWS</i></p> <p>9:11 Above the existing laws without substantially altering them, and by merely twisting them into contradictions of interpretations, we have erected something grandiose in the way of results. These results found expression in the fact that the INTERPRETATIONS MASKED THE LAW: afterwards they entirely hid them from the eyes of the governments owing to the impossibility</p>	<p><i>FALSE THEORIES</i></p> <p>We have misled, corrupted, fooled, and demoralized the youth of the Goys by education along principles and theories known by us to be false but which we ourselves have inspired.</p> <p><i>INTERPRETATION OF LAWS</i></p> <p>Without changing substantially the existing law we have created stupendous results by distorting the laws through contradictory interpretations. These results first manifested themselves by the fact that interpretation has concealed the law itself, and thereafter has completely hidden it from the eyes of the governments by the impossibility of understanding such complicated jurisprudence.</p>

<p>of making anything out of the tangled web of legislation.</p> <p>9:12 This is the origin of the theory of course of arbitration.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE 'UNDERGROUNDS' (METROPOLITAINS)</i></p> <p>9:13 You may say that the GOYIM will rise upon us, arms in hand, if they guess what is going on before the time comes; but in the West we have against this a maneuver of such appalling terror that the very stoutest hearts quail – the undergrounds, metropolitans, those subterranean corridors which, before the time comes, will be driven under all the capitals and from whence those capitals will be blown into the air with all their organizations and archives.</p>	<p>Hence the theory of the court of conscience.[4]</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE 'UNDERGROUNDS' (METROPOLITAINS)</i></p> <p>You may say that there will be an armed rising against us if our plans are discovered prematurely; but in anticipation of this we have such a terrorizing maneuver in the West that even the bravest soul will shudder.</p> <p>Underground passages will be established by that time in all capitals, from where they can be exploded, together with all their institutions and national documents.</p>
---	---

Protocol No. 10:1-2 – PREPARING FOR POWER

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE OUTSIDE APPEARANCES IN THE POLITICAL</i></p> <p>10:1 To-day I begin with a repetition of what I said before, and I BEG YOU TO BEAR IN MIND THAT GOVERNMENTS AND PEOPLE ARE CONTENT IN THE POLITICAL WITH OUTSIDE APPEARANCES. And how, indeed, are the GOYIM to perceive the underlying meaning of things when their representatives give the best of their energies to enjoying themselves? For our policy it is of the greatest importance to take cognizance of this detail; it will be of assistance to us when we come to consider the division of authority of property, of the dwelling, of taxation (the idea of concealed taxes), of the reflex force of the laws. All these questions as such ought not to be touched upon directly and openly before the people. In cases where it is indispensable to touch upon them they must not be categorically named, it must merely be declared without detailed exposition that the principles of contemporary law are acknowledged by us. The reason of keeping silence in this respect is that by not naming a principle we leave ourselves freedom of action, to drop this or that out of it without attracting notice; if they were all categorically named they would all appear to have been already given.</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE OUTSIDE APPEARANCES IN THE POLITICAL</i></p> <p>To-day I will begin by reiterating what has already been stated. I beg you to remember that the government and the masses are satisfied with visible results in politics. How can they examine the inner meaning of things when their representatives[33] consider that pleasure is above everything? It is important to know one detail in our policy. It will help us in discussing division of authority, freedom of speech, of the press, of religion (faith), the right of assembly, equality before the law, inviolability of property and of the home, indirect taxes and the retrospective force of law. All such questions should never be directly and openly discussed before the masses. When it becomes necessary for us to discuss them, they should not be elaborated but merely mentioned, without going into details, pointing out that modern legal principles are being accepted by us. The significance of this reticence lies in the fact that a principle which has not been openly declared gives us freedom of action to exclude unnoticed one point or another, whereas if elaborated the principle becomes as good as established.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE 'GENIUS' OF MISCHIEF</i></p>

<p><i>THE 'GENIUS' OF MISCHIEF</i></p> <p>10:2 The mob cherishes a special affection and respect for the geniuses of political power and accepts all their deeds of violence with the admiring response: “rascally, well, yes, it is rascally, but it’s clever! ... a trick, if you like, but how craftily played, how magnificently done, what impudent audacity!” ...</p>	<p>The people feel an especial love and admiration towards the political genius, and they always react to their acts of violence as follows: “‘Yes, of course it is villainy, but how clever!— It is a trick but cleverly done! So majestically! so impudently!...’”</p>
--	---

Protocol No. 10:3-7 – OUR GOAL – WORLD POWER

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>WHAT IS PROMISED BY A MASONIC COUP D'ETAT?</i></p> <p>10:3 We count upon attracting all nations to the task of erecting the new fundamental structure, the project for which has been drawn up by us. This is why, before everything, it is indispensable for us to arm ourselves and to store up in ourselves that absolutely reckless audacity and irresistible might of the spirit which in the person of our active workers will break down all hindrances on our way.</p> <p><i>UNIVERSAL SUFFRAGE</i></p> <p>10:4 WHEN WE HAVE ACCOMPLISHED OUR COUP D'ETAT WE SHALL SAY THEN TO THE VARIOUS PEOPLES: “EVERYTHING HAS GONE TERRIBLY BADLY, ALL HAVE BEEN WORN OUT WITH SUFFERING. WE ARE DESTROYING THE CAUSES OF YOUR TORMENT – NATIONALITIES, FRONTIERS, DIFFERENCES OF COINAGES. YOU ARE AT LIBERTY, OF COURSE, TO PRONOUNCE SENTENCE UPON US, BUT CAN IT POSSIBLY BE A JUST ONE IF IT IS CONFIRMED BY YOU BEFORE YOU MAKE ANY TRIAL OF WHAT WE ARE OFFERING YOU.”... THEN WILL THE MOB EXALT US AND BEAR US UP IN THEIR HANDS IN A UNANIMOUS TRIUMPH OF HOPES AND EXPECTATIONS. VOTING, WHICH WE HAVE MADE THE INSTRUMENT WHICH</p>	<p><i>WHAT IS PROMISED BY A MASONIC COUP D'ETAT?</i></p> <p>We count upon attracting all nations to the construction of the foundations of the new edifice which has been planned by us. It is for this reason that it is necessary for us first of all to acquire that spirit of daring, enterprise, and force which, through our agents, will enable us to overcome all obstacles in our path.</p> <p><i>UNIVERSAL SUFFRAGE</i></p> <p>When we accomplish our coup d'état, we will say to the peoples: “Everything went badly; all of you have suffered. We will abolish the cause of your sufferings, that is to say, nationalities, frontiers, and national currencies. Of course you are free to condemn us, but would your judgment be just if you were to pronounce it before giving a trial to what we will give you?” Thereafter they will exalt us with a sentiment of unanimous delight and hope. The voting system which we have used as a tool for our enthronement, and to which we have accustomed even the most humble members of humanity by organizing meetings and prearranged agreements, will have performed its last service and will make its last appearance in the expression of a unanimous desire to become more [34] closely acquainted with us before having pronounced a judgment.</p>

<p>WILL SET US ON THE THRONE OF THE WORLD BY TEACHING EVEN THE VERY SMALLEST UNITS OF MEMBERS OF THE HUMAN RACE TO VOTE BY MEANS OF MEETINGS AND AGREEMENTS BY GROUPS, WILL THEN HAVE SERVED ITS PURPOSES AND WILL PLAY ITS PART THEN FOR THE LAST TIME BY A UNANIMITY OF DESIRE TO MAKE CLOSE ACQUAINTANCE WITH US BEFORE CONDEMNING US.</p> <p>10:5 TO SECURE THIS WE MUST HAVE EVERYBODY VOTE WITHOUT DISTINCTION OF CLASSES AND QUALIFICATIONS, in order to establish an absolute majority, which cannot be got from the educated propertied classes.</p> <p><i>ABOLITION OF THE FAMILY</i></p> <p>In this way, by inculcating in all a sense of self-importance, we shall destroy among the GOYIM the importance of the family and its educational value and remove the possibility of individual minds splitting off, for the mob, handled by us, will not let them come to the front nor even give them a hearing; it is accustomed to listen to us only who pay it for obedience and attention.</p> <p><i>LEADERS IN MASONRY</i></p> <p>In this way we shall create a blind, mighty force which will never be in a position to move in any direction without the guidance of our agents set at its head by us as leaders of the mob. The people will submit to this regime because it will know that upon these leaders will depend its earnings, gratifications and the receipt of all kinds of benefits.</p> <p><i>THE GENIUS WHO IS GUIDE OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>10:6 A scheme of government should come ready made from one brain, because it will never be clinched firmly if it is allowed to be split into fractional parts in the minds of many. It is allowable, therefore, for us to have cognizance of the scheme of action but not to discuss it lest we disturb its artfulness, the interdependence of its component parts, the practical force of the secret meaning of each clause. To discuss and make alterations in a labor of this kind by means of numerous votings is to impress upon it the stamp of all ratiocinations and misunderstandings which</p>	<p>To attain this we must force all to vote, without class discrimination, to establish the autocracy of the majority, which cannot be obtained from the intellectual classes alone.</p> <p><i>ABOLITION OF THE FAMILY</i></p> <p>Through this method of accustoming every one to the idea of self-determination, we will shatter the Goy family and its educational importance. We will not allow the formation of individual minds, because the mob, under our guidance, will prevent them from distinguishing themselves or even expressing themselves. The mob has become accustomed to listen only to us who pay it for obedience and attention.</p> <p><i>LEADERS IN MASONRY</i></p> <p>We will thus create such a blind power that it will be unable to move without the guidance of our agents, sent by us to replace their leaders.</p> <p>The masses will submit to this régime because they will know that their earnings, perquisites, and other benefits depend upon these leaders.</p> <p><i>THE GENIUS WHO IS GUIDE OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>The plan of government must emanate already formed from one head, as it would be impossible to put it together if disintegration by many minds into small pieces is allowed. That is why we only are allowed to know the plan of action; but we must not discuss it in order not to affect its ingenuity, the correlation between its component parts, the practical force of the secret meaning of its every clause. Were such a plan to be submitted to and altered by frequent voting, it would reflect the stamp of the misconceptions of every one who has not penetrated its depth and the correlation of its</p>
--	--

<p>have failed to penetrate the depth and nexus of its plotting. We want our schemes to be forcible and suitably concocted. Therefore WE OUGHT NOT TO FLING THE WORK OF GENIUS OF OUR GUIDE to the fangs of the mob or even of a select company.</p> <p><i>INSTITUTIONS AND THEIR FUNCTIONS</i></p> <p>10:7 These schemes will not turn existing institutions upside down just yet. They will only effect changes in their economy and consequently in the whole combined movement of their progress, which will thus be directed along the paths laid down in our schemes.</p>	<p>aims. For this reason our plans must be strongly and clearly conceived. Consequently, the inspired work of our leader must not be thrown to the mercy of the mob or even of a limited group.</p> <p><i>INSTITUTIONS AND THEIR FUNCTIONS</i></p> <p>These plans will not immediately upset contemporary institutions. They will only alter their organization, and consequently the entire combination of their development, which will thus be directed according to the plans laid down by us.</p>
--	--

Protocol No. 10:8-10 – POISON OF LIBERALISM

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p>10:8 Under various names there exists in all countries approximately one and the same thing. Representation, Ministry, Senate, State Council, Legislative and Executive Corps. I need not explain to you the mechanism of the relation of these institutions to one another, because you are aware of all that; only take note of the fact that each of the above-named institutions corresponds to some important function of the State, and I would beg you to remark that the word “important” I apply not to the institution but to the function, consequently it is not the institutions which are important but their functions. These institutions have divided up among themselves all the functions of government – administrative, legislative, executive, wherefore they have come to operate as do the organs in the human body. If we injure one part in the machinery of State, the State falls sick, like a human body, and... will die.</p> <p><i>THE POISON OF LIBERALISM</i></p> <p>10:9 When we introduced into the State organism the poison of Liberalism its whole political complexion underwent a change. States have been seized with a mortal illness – blood poisoning. All that remains is to await the end of their death agony.</p> <p><i>CONSTITUTION- A SCHOOL OF PARTY DISCORD</i></p>	<p>More or less the same institutions exist in different countries under different names, such as representative bodies, ministries, senate, state council, legislative and executive bodies. It is not necessary for me to explain to you the connecting mechanism of these different institutions, as it is well known to you. I only call to your attention that every one of [35] the aforesaid institutions fulfills some important governmental function, and, moreover, I beg you to notice that the word “important” refers not to the institution but to the function. Consequently, it is not the institutions that are important but their functions. Such institutions have divided among themselves all the functions of government, namely, administrative, legislative, and executive powers; therefore, their functions in the state organism have become similar to those in a human body. If one part of the governmental machine is injured, the state itself falls ill, in the same way as the human body, and then it dies.</p> <p><i>THE POISON OF LIBERALISM</i></p> <p>When we injected the poison of liberalism into the state organism, its entire political complexion changed; the states became infected with a mortal disease, namely, the decomposition of the blood. It is only necessary to await the end of their agony.</p> <p><i>CONSTITUTION- A SCHOOL OF PARTY DISCORD</i></p>

<p>10:10 Liberalism produced Constitutional States, which took the place of what was the only safeguard of the GOYIM, namely, Despotism; and A CONSTITUTION, AS YOU WELL KNOW, IS NOTHING ELSE BUT A SCHOOL OF DISCORDS, misunderstandings, quarrels, disagreements, fruitless party agitations, party whims – in a word, a school of everything that serves to destroy the personality of State activity. THE TRIBUNE OF THE “TALKERICS” HAS, NO LESS EFFECTIVELY THAN THE PRESS, CONDEMNED THE RULERS TO INACTIVITY AND IMPOTENCE, and thereby rendered them useless and superfluous, for which reason indeed they have been in many countries deposed.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ERA OF REPUBLICS</i></p> <p>THEN IT WAS THAT THE ERA OF REPUBLICS BECAME POSSIBLE OF REALIZATION; AND THEN IT WAS THAT WE REPLACED THE RULER BY A CARICATURE OF A GOVERNMENT – BY A PRESIDENT, TAKEN FROM THE MOB, FROM THE MIDST OF OUR PUPPET CREATURES, OR SLAVES. This was the foundation of the mine which we have laid under the GOY people, I should rather say, under the GOY peoples.</p>	<p>Constitutional governments were born of liberalism, which replaced the autocracy that was the salvation of the Goys, for the constitution, as you well know, is nothing more than a school for dispute, discussion, disagreement, fruitless party agitation, dissension, party tendencies—in other words, a school for everything which weakens the efficiency of government. The platform no less than the press condemned the authorities to inaction and impotency and thereby rendered them useless and superfluous, for which reason they were overthrown in many countries.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ERA OF REPUBLICS</i></p> <p>The rise of the republican era then became possible, and then we substituted for the ruler a caricature of government—a president chosen from the mob, from among our creatures, our slaves. This was the kind of mine we laid under the Goys, or, more correctly, under the Goy nations.</p>
---	--

Republic 4:1; 10:10; 10:13-15; 12:12

Protocol No. 10:11-16 – WE NAME PRESIDENTS

<p style="text-align: center;">VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)</p>	<p style="text-align: center;">NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)</p>
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>PRESIDENTS- THE PUPPETS OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>10:11 In the near future we shall establish the responsibility of presidents.</p> <p>10:12 By that time we shall be in a position to disregard forms in carrying through matters for which our impersonal puppet will be responsible. What do we care if the ranks of those striving for power should be thinned, if there should arise a deadlock from the impossibility of finding presidents, a deadlock which will finally disorganize the country? ... <i>‘PANAMA’</i></p> <p>10:13 In order that our scheme may produce this result we shall arrange elections in favor of such presidents as have in their past some dark, undiscovered stain, some “Panama” or other –</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>PRESIDENTS- THE PUPPETS OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>In the near future we will make the president a responsible officer, whereupon we will no longer stand on ceremony in carrying out the things for which our dummy will be responsible. What difference does it make to us that the ranks of those aiming at authority will thin out, that confusion will result from inability to find presidents, confusion which will definitely disorganize the country?</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>‘PANAMA’</i></p> <p>To accomplish our plan, we will engineer the election of presidents whose past record contains some hidden scandal, some “Panama”—then they will be faithful executors</p>

then they will be trustworthy agents for the accomplishment of our plans out of fear of revelations and from the natural desire of everyone who has attained power, namely, the retention of the privileges, advantages and honor connected with the office of president.

PART PLAYED BY CHAMBER OF DEPUTIES AND PRESIDENT

The chamber of deputies will provide cover for, will protect, will elect presidents, but we shall take from it the right to propose new, or make changes in existing laws, for this right will be given by us to the responsible president, a puppet in our hands.

MASONRY- THE LEGISLATIVE FORCE

Naturally, the authority of the presidents will then become a target for every possible form of attack, but we shall provide him with a means of self-defense in the right of an appeal to the people, for the decision of the people over the heads of their representatives, that is to say, an appeal to that same blind slave of ours – the majority of the mob. Independently of this we shall invest the president with the right of declaring a state of war. We shall justify this last right on the ground that the president as chief of the whole army of the country must have it at his disposal, in case of need for the defense of the new republican constitution, the right to defend which will belong to him as the responsible representative of this constitution.

10:14 It is easy to understand that in these conditions the key of the shrine will lie in our hands, and no one outside ourselves will any longer direct the force of legislation.

NEW REPUBLICAN CONSTITUTION

10:15 Besides this we shall, with the introduction of the new republican constitution, take from the Chamber the right of interpolation on government measures, on the pretext of preserving political secrecy, and, further, we shall by the new constitution reduce the number of representatives to a minimum, thereby proportionately reducing political passions and the passion for politics. If, however, they should, which is hardly to be expected, burst into flame, even in this minimum, we shall nullify them by a stirring appeal and a reference to the majority of the whole people ... Upon the president will depend the appointment of presidents and vice-presidents of the Chamber and the Senate. Instead of constant sessions of Parliaments we shall reduce their sittings to a few months.

of our orders from fear of exposure, and from the natural desire [36] of every man who has reached authority to retain the privileges, advantages, and dignity connected with the position of president.

PART PLAYED BY CHAMBER OF DEPUTIES AND PRESIDENT

The Chamber of Deputies will elect, protect, and screen presidents, but we will deprive it of the right of initiating laws or of amending them, for this right will be granted by us to the responsible president, a puppet in our hands.

MASONRY- THE LEGISLATIVE FORCE

Of course then the power of the president will become the target of numerous attacks, but we will give him the means of self-protection by giving him the right of directly applying to the people, for their decision, over the heads of their representatives. In other words, he will turn to the same blind slave—to the majority of the mob. Moreover, we will empower the president to proclaim martial law. We will justify this prerogative under the pretext that the president, as chief of the national army, must control it in order to protect the new republican constitution, which he, as a responsible representative of this constitution, is bound to defend.

It is obvious that under such conditions the keys to the shrine will be in our hands, and nobody except ourselves will be able to guide the legislative power.

NEW REPUBLICAN CONSTITUTION

We will also take away from the Chamber, with the introduction of the new republican constitution, the right of interpellation in regard to governmental measures, under the pretext that political secrets must be preserved. With the aid of this new constitution we will reduce the number of representatives to the minimum, thus also reducing to the same extent political passions and passion for politics. If, in spite of this, those remaining are recalcitrant, we will abolish them completely by appealing to the majority of the people.

The appointment of the president and vice presidents of the Chamber and Senate will be the prerogative of the president. Instead of continuous parliamentary sessions, we will shorten them to a few months. Moreover, the

<p>Moreover, the president, as chief of the executive power, will have the right to summon and dissolve Parliament, and, in the latter case, to prolong the time for the appointment of a new parliamentary assembly. But in order that the consequences of all these acts which in substance are illegal, should not, prematurely for our plans, upon the responsibility established by use of the president, WE SHALL INSTIGATE MINISTERS AND OTHER OFFICIALS OF THE HIGHER ADMINISTRATION ABOUT THE PRESIDENT TO EVADE HIS DISPOSITIONS BY TAKING MEASURES OF THEIR OWN, for doing which they will be made the scapegoats in his place ... This part we especially recommend to be given to be played by the Senate, the Council of State, or the Council of Ministers, but not to an individual official.</p> <p>10:16 The president will, at our discretion, interpret the sense of such of the existing laws as admit of various interpretation; he will further annul them when we indicate to him the necessity to do so, besides this, he will have the right to propose temporary laws, and even new departures in the government constitutional working, the pretext both for the one and the other being the requirements for the supreme welfare of the State.</p>	<p>president, as chief executive, will have the right to convene or dissolve parliament, and in the case of dissolution, defer the appointment of a new parliament. But to prevent the president from being held responsible before our plans are matured for the results of all these essentially illegal actions inaugurated by us, we will give the ministers and other high administrative officials surrounding the president the idea of circumventing his orders by issuing instructions of their own. Consequently, they will [37] be made responsible instead of him. We recommend that the execution of this plan be given especially to the Senate, State Council, or Council of Ministers, and not to individuals.</p> <p>Under our guidance the president will interpret in ambiguous ways such existing laws as it is possible so to interpret. Moreover, he will annul them when the need is pointed out to him by us: he will also have the right to propose temporary laws and even modifications in the constitutional work of government, alleging as the motive for so doing the exigencies of the welfare of the country.</p>
--	--

Constitution 3:2,5; 10:13-17; 11:2-3 Republic 4:1; 10:10; 10:13-15; 12:12

Protocol No. 10:17-20 – WE SHALL DESTROY

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>TRANSITION TO MASONIC 'DESPOTISM'</i></p> <p>10:17 By such measure we shall obtain the power of destroying little by little, step by step, all that at the outset when we enter on our rights, we are compelled to introduce into the constitutions of States to prepare for the transition to an imperceptible abolition of every kind of constitution, and then the time is come to turn every form of government into OUR DESPOTISM.</p> <p><i>MOMENT FOR THE PROCLAMATION OF 'THE LORD OF ALL THE WORLD'</i></p>	<p><i>TRANSITION TO MASONIC 'DESPOTISM'</i></p> <p>By such measures we will be able to destroy gradually, step by step, everything that, upon entering into our rights, we were obliged to introduce into government constitutions as a transition to the imperceptible abolition of all constitutions, when the time comes to convert all government into our autocracy.</p> <p><i>MOMENT FOR THE PROCLAMATION OF 'THE LORD OF ALL THE WORLD'</i></p>

<p>10:18 The recognition of our despot may also come before the destruction of the constitution; the moment for this recognition will come when the peoples, utterly wearied by the irregularities and incompetence – a matter which we shall arrange for – of their rulers, will clamor: “Away with them and give us one king over all the earth who will unite us and annihilate the causes of disorders – frontiers, nationalities, religions, State debts – who will give us peace and quiet which we cannot find under our rulers and representatives.”</p> <p><i>INOCULATION OF DISEASES AND OTHER TRICKS OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>10:19 But you yourselves perfectly well know that TO PRODUCE THE POSSIBILITY OF THE EXPRESSION OF SUCH WISHES BY ALL THE NATIONS IT IS INDISPENSABLE TO TROUBLE IN ALL COUNTRIES THE PEOPLE’S RELATIONS WITH THEIR GOVERNMENTS SO AS TO UTTERLY EXHAUST HUMANITY WITH DISSENSION, HATRED, STRUGGLE, ENVY AND EVEN BY THE USE OF TORTURE, BY STARVATION, BY THE INOCULATION OF DISEASES, BY WANT, SO THAT THE “GOYIM” SEE NO OTHER ISSUE THAN TO TAKE REFUGE IN OUR COMPLETE SOVEREIGNTY IN MONEY AND IN ALL ELSE.</p> <p>10:20 But if we give the nations of the world a breathing space the moment we long for is hardly likely ever to arrive.</p>	<p>The recognition of our autocrat may come even before the abolition of the constitution; the moment for this recognition will come when the people, tormented by dissension and the incompetency of their rulers, incited by us, will exclaim: Depose them, and give us one universal sovereign who will unite us and abolish the causes of dissension—national frontiers, religion, state indebtedness—and who will give us the peace and quiet which we cannot find with our rulers and representatives.</p> <p><i>INOCULATION OF DISEASES AND OTHER TRICKS OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>But you know well that to render such a universal expression of desire possible, it is necessary continuously to disturb the relationship between the people and the government in all countries, and so to exhaust everybody by the dissension, hostility, struggle, hatred, and even martyrdom, hunger, inoculation of diseases, and misery, as to make the Goys see no other solution than an appeal to our money and complete rule.</p> <p>Should we give the people a rest, however, the longed for moment will probably never arrive.</p>
---	---

Constitution 3:2,5; 10:13-17; 11:2-3

Protocol No. 11:1-3 – THE TOTALITARIAN STATE

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>PROGRAMME OF THE NEW CONSTITUTION</i></p> <p>11:1 The State Council has been, as it were, the emphatic expression of the authority of the ruler: it will be, as the “show” part of the Legislative Corps, what may be called the editorial committee of the laws and decrees of the ruler.</p> <p>11:2 This, then, is the programme of the new constitution. We shall make Law, Right and</p>	<p><i>PROGRAMME OF THE NEW CONSTITUTION</i></p> <p>The Council of State will tend to accentuate the power of the ruler; in the capacity of an ostensible legislative body, it will act as a committee for the drawing up of laws and statutes on behalf of the ruler.</p> <p>[38]</p> <p>The following is the program of the new constitution which we are preparing. We will</p>

Justice (1) in the guise of proposals to the Legislative Corps, (2) by decrees of the president under the guise of general regulations, of orders of the Senate and of resolutions of the State Council in the guise of ministerial orders, (3) and in case a suitable occasion should arise – in the form of a revolution in the State.

*CERTAIN DETAILS OF THE PROPOSED
REVOLUTION*

11:3 Having established approximately the *MODUS AGENDI* we will occupy ourselves with details of those combinations by which we have still to complete the revolution in the course of the machinery of State in the direction already indicated. By these combinations I mean the freedom of the Press, the right of association, freedom of conscience, the voting principle, and many another that must disappear for ever from the memory of man, or undergo a radical alteration the day after the promulgation of the new constitution. It is only at the moment that we shall be able at once to announce all our orders, for, afterwards, every noticeable alteration will be dangerous, for the following reasons: if this alteration be brought in with harsh severity and in a sense of severity and limitations, it may lead to a feeling of despair caused by fear of new alterations in the same direction; if, on the other hand, it be brought in a sense of further indulgences it will be said that we have recognized our own wrong-doing and this will destroy the prestige of the infallibility of our authority, or else it will be said that we have become alarmed and are compelled to show a yielding disposition, for which we shall get no thanks because it will be supposed to be compulsory... Both the one and the other are injurious to the prestige of the new constitution. What we want is that from the first moment of its promulgation, while the peoples of the world are still stunned by the accomplished fact of the revolution, still in a condition of terror and uncertainty, they should recognize once for all that we are so strong, so inexpugnable, so super-abundantly filled with power, that in no case shall we take any account of them, and so far from paying any attention to their opinions or wishes, we are ready and able to crush with irresistible power all expression or manifestation thereof at every moment and in every place, that we have seized at once everything we wanted and shall in no case divide our power with them ... Then in fear and trembling they will close their eyes to

make laws and control the courts in the following manner: 1. By suggestions to the legislative body. 2. By means of orders issued by the president as general statutes, decrees of the Senate, and decisions of the Council of State, as regulations passed by the ministries. 3. And when the opportune moment arrives—in the form of a coup d'état.

*CERTAIN DETAILS OF THE PROPOSED
REVOLUTION*

Having thus roughly outlined the *modus agendi*, we will now take up in detail those measures by which we will complete the development of the governmental mechanism in the above direction. By these measures, I mean the freedom of the press, the right of assembly, religious freedom, electoral rights, and many other things which must disappear from the human repertoire, or must be fundamentally altered on the day following the declaration of the new constitution. It is only at this moment that it will become possible for us to announce all our decrees, for at any time in the future every perceptible change would be dangerous, and this for the following reasons: If these changes should be introduced and rigidly enforced, it might cause despair by creating the fear of further changes in a similar direction; if, however, they are made with a tendency to subsequent leniency, then it might be said that we have recognized our mistakes, which would undermine the faith in the infallibility of the new authority; it might also be said that we were frightened, and that we were forced to make concessions for which nobody would be thankful since they would be considered as legitimately due.

Any of these impressions would be detrimental to the prestige of the new constitution. It is necessary for us that, from the first moment of its proclamation, when the people are still dumbfounded by the accomplished revolution and are in a state of terror and surprise, they should realize we are so strong, so invulnerable, and so mighty that we shall in no case pay attention to them, and not only will we ignore their opinions and desires, but be ready to and capable of suppressing at any moment or place any sign of opposition with indisputable authority. We shall want the people to realize that we have taken at once everything we wanted, and that we shall under no circumstances share our power with them. Then [39] they will close their eyes to

everything, and be content to await what will be the end of it all.	everything out of fear and will await further developments.
---	---

Constitution 3:2,5; 10:13-17; 11:2-3

Protocol No. 11:4-9 – WE ARE WOLVES

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<i>THE GOYIM- A PACK OF SHEEP</i>	<i>THE GOYIM- A PACK OF SHEEP</i>
11:4 The GOYIM are a flock of sheep, and we are their wolves. And you know what happens when the wolves get hold of the flock?	The Goys are like a flock of sheep—we are wolves. Do you know what happens to sheep when wolves get into the fold?
11:5 There is another reason also why they will close their eyes: for we shall keep promising them to give back all the liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace and tamed all parties....	They will also close their eyes to everything because we will promise to return to them all their liberties after the enemies of peace have been subjugated and all the parties pacified.
11:6 It is not worth to say anything about how long a time they will be kept waiting for this return of their liberties....	Is it necessary to say how long they would have to wait for the return of their liberties?
<i>SECRET MASONRY AND ITS 'SHOW' LODGES</i>	<i>SECRET MASONRY AND ITS 'SHOW' LODGES</i>
11:7 For what purpose then have we invented this whole policy and insinuated it into the minds of the GOY without giving them any chance to examine its underlying meaning? For what, indeed, if not in order to obtain in a roundabout way what is for our scattered tribe unattainable by the direct road? It is this which has served as the basis for our organization of SECRET MASONRY WHICH IS NOT KNOWN TO, AND AIMS WHICH ARE NOT EVEN SO MUCH AS SUSPECTED BY, THESE “GOY” CATTLE, ATTRACTED BY US INTO THE “SHOW” ARMY OF MASONIC LODGES IN ORDER TO THROW DUST IN THE EYES OF THEIR FELLOWS.	Why have we conceived and inspired this policy for the Goys without giving them an opportunity to examine its inner meaning if not for the purpose of attaining by a circuitous method what is unattainable for our scattered race by a direct road? This constituted a base for our organization of secret masonry which is not known to and whose aims are not even suspected by these cattle, the Goys. They have been decoyed by us into our numerous ostensible organizations, which appear to be Masonic lodges, so as to divert the attention of their co-religionists.
11:8 God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of the dispersion, and in this which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world.	God has given us, his chosen people, the power to scatter, and what to all appears to be our weakness, has proved to be our strength, and has now brought us to the threshold of universal rule.
11:9 There now remains not much more for us to build up upon the foundation we have laid.	Little remains to be built on these foundations.

Masonry 3:7; 4:2; 9:2; 11:7; 12:17; 14:1; 15:1; 15:4-5; 15:9 God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5

Protocol No. 12:1-3 – CONTROL OF THE PRESS

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>MASONIC INTERPRETATION OF THE WORD 'FREEDOM'</i></p> <p>12:1 The word “freedom,” which can be interpreted in various ways, is defined by us as follows –</p> <p>12:2 Freedom is the right to do that which the law allows. This interpretation of the word will at the proper time be of service to us, because all freedom will thus be in our hands, since the laws will abolish or create only that which is desirable for us according to the aforesaid program.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>FUTURE OF THE PRESS IN THE MASONIC KINGDOM</i></p> <p>12:3 We shall deal with the press in the following way: what is the part played by the press to-day? It serves to excite and inflame those passions which are needed for our purpose or else it serves selfish ends of parties. It is often vapid, unjust, mendacious, and the majority of the public have not the slightest idea what ends the press really serves.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>CONTROL OF THE PRESS</i></p> <p>We shall saddle and bridle it with a tight curb: we shall do the same also with all productions of the printing press, for where would be the sense of getting rid of the attacks of the press if we remain targets for pamphlets and books? The produce of publicity, which nowadays is a source of heavy expense owing to the necessity of censoring it, will be turned by us into a very lucrative source of income to our State: we shall law on it a special stamp tax and require deposits of caution-money before permitting the establishment of any organ of the press or of printing offices; these will then have to guarantee our government against any kind of attack on the part of the press. For any attempt to attack us, if such still be possible, we shall inflict fines without mercy. Such measures as stamp tax, deposit of caution-money and fines secured by these deposits, will bring in a huge income to the government. It is true that party organs might not spare money for the sake of publicity, but these we shall shut up at the second attack upon us. No one shall with</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>MASONIC INTERPRETATION OF THE WORD 'FREEDOM'</i></p> <p>The word “Liberty” can be differently interpreted. We will define it as follows:</p> <p>Liberty is the right to do that which is permitted by law. Such a definition of this word will eventually serve us, because liberty will be in our power; and also because the laws will either destroy or construct only what we desire in accordance with the above mentioned program.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>FUTURE OF THE PRESS IN THE MASONIC KINGDOM</i></p> <p>We will deal with the press in the following manner: What is the present role of the press? It serves to arouse furious passions or egotistic party dissensions which may be necessary [40] for our purpose. It is empty, unjust, inaccurate, and most people do not understand what end it serves.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>CONTROL OF THE PRESS</i></p> <p>We will shackle it and keep a tight rein on it. We will also do the same with other printed matter, for what use would it be for us to rid ourselves of attacks on the part of the periodical press if we remain open to criticism through pamphlets and books? We will convert the products of publicity, now so expensive, owing to the need of censorship, into a source of income for our state. We will impose a special stamp tax. When a newspaper printing shop is started, bonds will have to be deposited, which will guarantee our government from all attacks on the part of the press. In case of an attack, we will mercilessly impose fines. Such measures as stamps, bonds, and fines, the payment of which is guaranteed by the bonds, will bring a huge income to the government. It is true that party papers might not fear the loss of money, so we will suppress these after the second attack on us. No one shall touch the prestige of our political infallibility and remain unpunished. The pretext for stopping a publication will be that the publication in</p>

<p>impunity lay a finger on the aureole of our government infallibility. The pretext for stopping any publication will be the alleged plea that it is agitating the public mind without occasion or justification. I BEG YOU TO NOTE THAT AMONG THOSE MAKING ATTACKS UPON US WILL ALSO BE ORGANS ESTABLISHED BY US, BUT THEY WILL ATTACK EXCLUSIVELY POINTS THAT WE HAVE PRE-DETERMINED TO ALTER.</p>	<p>question excites public opinion without cause or reason. I ask you to bear in mind that among those who attack us there will be also organs established by us, but they will attack exclusively those points which we plan to change.</p>
---	--

Protocol No. 12:4-6 – WE CONTROL THE PRESS

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>COMMUNICATION AGENCIES</i></p> <p>12:4 NOT A SINGLE ANNOUNCEMENT WILL REACH THE PUBLIC WITHOUT OUR CONTROL. Even now this is already being attained by us inasmuch as all news items are received by a few agencies, in whose offices they are focused from all parts of the world. These agencies will then be already entirely ours and will give publicity only to what we dictate to them.</p> <p>12:5 If already now we have contrived to possess ourselves of the minds of the GOY communities to such an extent the they all come near looking upon the events of the world through the colored glasses of those spectacles we are setting astride their noses; if already now there is not a single State where there exist for us any barriers to admittance into what GOY stupidity calls State secrets: what will our positions be then, when we shall be acknowledged supreme lords of the world in the person of our king of all the world</p> <p><i>WHAT IS PROGRESS AS UNDERSTOOD BY MASONRY?</i></p> <p>12:6 Let us turn again to the FUTURE OF THE PRINTING PRESS. Every one desirous of being a publisher, librarian, or printer, will be obliged to provide himself with the diploma instituted therefore, which, in case of any fault, will be immediately impounded. With such measures THE INSTRUMENT OF THOUGHT WILL BECOME AN EDUCATIVE MEANS ON THE HANDS OF OUR GOVERNMENT, WHICH WILL NO LONGER ALLOW THE MASS OF THE</p>	<p><i>COMMUNICATION AGENCIES</i></p> <p>Not one notice will be made public without our control. This is already being done by us, since the news from all parts of the world is received through several agencies in which it is centralized.</p> <p>These agencies will then be completely in our power and they will publish only such news as we will permit.</p> <p>If we have already managed to subjugate the minds of the Goys to such an extent that almost all of them see world events through colored glasses which we put over their eyes; if, even at present, there is not one state which bars our access to state secrets, so termed by the stupid Goys, then what will it be when we, in the person of our universal sovereign, are the recognized rulers of the world?</p> <p><i>WHAT IS PROGRESS AS UNDERSTOOD BY MASONRY?</i></p> <p>Let us return to the future of the press. Anybody who wishes to become an editor, a librarian, or a printer, will be obliged to obtain a diploma, which in case of disobedience will be immediately revoked.</p> <p>With such measures, thought will become an educational instrument[41] in the hands of our government, which will not allow the people to be led astray into realms of fancy and dreams about beneficent progress. Who of us does not know that these fantastic blessings are the direct road to baseless hopes which lead to</p>

<p>NATION TO BE LED ASTRAY IN BY-WAYS AND FANTASIES ABOUT THE BLESSINGS OF PROGRESS. Is there any one of us who does not know that these phantom blessings are the direct roads to foolish imaginings which give birth to anarchical relations of men among themselves and towards authority, because progress, or rather the idea of progress, has introduced the conception of every kind of emancipation, but has failed to establish its limits All the so-called liberals are anarchists, if not in fact, at any rate in thought. Every one of them in hunting after phantoms of freedom, and falling exclusively into license, that is, into the anarchy of protest for the sake of protest....</p>	<p>anarchistic relations between the people and the government? Progress, or better still the idea of progress, has led to the creation of different modes of emancipation without setting any limit to it. All so-called liberals are essentially anarchists in thought if not in action. Each one of them pursues the phantom of liberty, becoming self-willed, that is to say, falling into a state of anarchy by protesting for the mere sake of protesting.</p>
--	--

Anarchy 1:10; 1:21; 4:1; 6:7; 12:6; 23:3

Protocol No. 12:7-14 – FREE PRESS DESTROYED

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<i>MORE ABOUT THE PRESS</i>	<i>MORE ABOUT THE PRESS</i>
<p>12:7 We turn to the periodical press. We shall impose on it, as on all printed matter, stamp taxes per sheet and deposits of caution- money, and hooks of less than 30 sheets will pay double. We shall reckon them as pamphlets in order, on the one hand, to reduce the number of magazines, which are the worst form of printed poison, and, on the other, in order that this measure may force writers into such lengthy productions that they will be little read, especially as they will be costly. At the same time what we shall publish ourselves to influence mental development in the direction laid down for our profit will be cheap and will be read voraciously. The tax will bring rapid literary ambitions within bounds and the liability to penalties will make literary men dependent upon us. And if there should be any found who are desirous of writing against us, they will not find any person eager to print their productions in print the publisher or printer will have to apply to the authorities for permission</p>	<p>We will now again refer to the question of the press. We will place stamp taxes secured by bonds on each page of all printed matter, while on books containing less than four hundred and eighty pages we will place a double tax. We will classify them as pamphlets, so as to lessen the number of magazines, which represent the worst printed poison—and on the other hand, to force writers to prepare such long works that they will be little read, especially as they will be expensive. Our own publications, guiding public opinion in the direction we desire, will be cheap and rapidly bought. The tax will discourage the writing of mere leisure literature, whereas punishment will make the writers dependent upon us. Even if there were writers who would like to attack us, they would find no publishers for their works. Before printing any work, the editor or printer will have to apply to the authorities for permission. We will then know beforehand of the attacks that are being prepared against us, and we will</p>

<p>to do so. Thus we shall know beforehand of all tricks preparing against us and shall nullify them by getting ahead with explanations on the subject treated of.</p> <p>12:8 Literature and journalism are two of the most important educative forces, and therefore our government will become proprietor of the majority of the journals. This will neutralize the injurious influence of the privately-owned press and will put us in possession of a tremendous influence upon the public mind If we give permits for ten journals, we shall ourselves found thirty, and so on in the same proportion. This, however, must in no wise be suspected by the public. For which reason all journals published by us will be of the most opposite, in appearance, tendencies and opinions, thereby creating confidence in us and bringing over to us quite unsuspecting opponents, who will thus fall into our trap and be rendered harmless.</p> <p>12:9 In the front rank will stand organs of an official character. They will always stand guard over our interests, and therefore their influence will be comparatively insignificant.</p> <p>12:10 In the second rank will be the semi-official organs, whose part it will be to attack the tepid and indifferent.</p> <p>12:11 In the third rank we shall set up our own, to all appearance, off position, which, in at least one of its organs, will present what looks like the very antipodes to us. Our real opponents at heart will accept this simulated opposition as their own and will show us their cards.</p> <p>12:12 All our newspapers will be of all possible complexions – aristocratic, republican, revolutionary, even anarchical – for so long, of course, as the constitution exists Like the Indian idol “Vishnu” they will have a hundred hands, and every one of them will have a finger on any one of the public opinions as required. When a pulse quickens these hands will lead opinion in the direction of our aims, for an excited patient loses all power of judgment and easily yields to suggestion. Those fools who will think they are repeating the opinion of a newspaper of their own camp will be repeating our opinion or any opinion that seems desirable for us. In the vain belief that they are following</p>	<p>destroy them by coming out with advance statements on the subject.</p> <p>Literature and journalism are the two most important educational forces; for this reason our government will become the owner of most of the periodicals. This will neutralize the injurious influence of the private press and have great influence on the people. If we permit ten periodicals, we ourselves will print thirty, and so forth. This, however, must not be suspected by the public. All the periodicals published by us will seem to be of contradictory views and opinions, inviting trust in us, thus attracting to us unsuspecting enemies, and in this way they will be caught in our trap and made harmless.</p> <p>[42]</p> <p>The predominant place will be held by periodicals of an official character. They will always stand guard over our interests and consequently their influence will be comparatively limited.</p> <p>In the second category we will place semi-official organs, whose aim will be to attract the indifferent and little interested.</p> <p>The third category will be our ostensible opposition, which at least in one of its publications will represent the opposition to us. Our real enemies will mistake this seeming opposition as belonging to their own group and will thus show us their cards.</p> <p>All our newspapers will represent different tendencies, namely, aristocratic, republican, revolutionary, even anarchistic, so long of course as the constitution lasts. Like the Indian God Vishnu, these periodicals will have one hundred arms, each of which will reach the pulse of every group of public opinion. When the pulse beats faster, these arms will guide opinion toward our aims, since the excited person loses the power of reasoning and is easily led. Those fools who believe that they repeat the opinions expressed by the newspapers of their party will be repeating our opinions or those which we desire them to have. Imagining that they are following the</p>
---	--

<p>the organ of their party they will, in fact, follow the flag which we hang out for them.</p> <p>12:13 In order to direct our newspaper militia in this sense we must take special and minute care in organizing this matter. Under the title of central department of the press we shall institute literary gatherings at which our agents will without attracting attention issue the orders and watchwords of the day. By discussing and controverting, but always superficially, without touching the essence of the matter, our organs will carry on a sham fight fusillade with the official newspapers solely for the purpose of giving occasion for us to express ourselves more fully than could well be done from the outset in official announcements, whenever, of course, that is to our advantage.</p> <p>12:14 THESE ATTACKS UPON US WILL ALSO SERVE ANOTHER PURPOSE, NAMELY, THAT OUR SUBJECTS WILL BE CONVINCED TO THE EXISTENCE OF FULL FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND SO GIVE OUR AGENTS AN OCCASION TO AFFIRM THAT ALL ORGANS WHICH OPPOSE US ARE EMPTY BABBLERS, since they are incapable of finding any substantial objections to our orders.</p>	<p>press of their party, they will follow the flag which we will fly for them.</p> <p>In order that our newspaper militia may carry out our program, we must organize the press with great care. Under the title of the Central Department of the press, we will organize literary meetings at which our agents unnoticed will give the passwords and countersigns. Discussing and contradicting our policies, although always superficially, without touching their essence, our press will conduct an empty fire against official newspapers so as to give us only an opportunity to express ourselves in greater detail than we were able to in our preliminary declarations. This, of course, will be done when it is useful to us.</p> <p>These attacks against us will also seem to convince the people that complete liberty of the press still exists, and it will give our agents the opportunity to declare that the papers opposing us are mere wind-bags, since they are unable to find any real ground to refute our orders.</p>
--	---

Aristocracy 1:26; 3:6-7; 6:4-5; 12:12 Republic 4:1; 10:10; 10:13-15; 12:12 God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5

Protocol No. 12:15-19 – ONLY LIES PRINTED

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p>12:15 Methods of organization like these, imperceptible to the public eye but absolutely sure, are the best calculated to succeed in bringing the attention and the confidence of the public to the side of our government. Thanks to such methods we shall be in a position as from time to time may be required, to excite or to tranquilize the public mind on political questions, to persuade or to confuse, printing now truth, now lies, facts or their contradictions, according as they may be well or ill received, always very cautiously feeling our ground before stepping upon it.... WE SHALL HAVE A SURE TRIUMPH OVER</p>	<p>Such measures, which will escape the notice of public attention,[43] will be the most successful means of guiding the public mind and of inspiring confidence in our government. Thanks to them, we will as the need arises excite or pacify the public mind on political questions. We will be able to persuade or confuse them, sometimes printing the truth, sometimes lies, referring to facts or contradicting them according to the way they are received by the public, always carefully sounding the ground before stepping on it. We will surely conquer our enemies, because they will not have the press at their disposal in which</p>

<p>OUR OPPONENTS SINCE THEY WILL NOT HAVE AT THEIR DISPOSITION ORGANS OF THE PRESS IN WHICH THEY CAN GIVE FULL AND FINAL EXPRESSION TO THEIR VIEWS owing to the aforesaid methods of dealing with the press. We shall not even need to refute them except very superficially.</p> <p>12:16 Trial shots like these, fired by us in the third rank of our press, in case of need, will be energetically refuted by us in our semi-official organs.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MASONIC SOLIDARITY IN THE PRESS TODAY</i></p> <p>12:17 Even nowadays, already, to take only the French press, there are forms which reveal masonic solidarity in acting on the watchword: all organs of the press are bound together by professional secrecy; like the augurs of old, not one of their numbers will give away the secret of his sources of information unless it be resolved to make announcement of them. Not one journalist will venture to betray this secret, for not one of them is ever admitted to practice literature unless his whole past has some disgraceful sore or other These sores would be immediately revealed. So long as they remain the secret of a few the prestige of the journalist attacks the majority of the country – the mob follow after him with enthusiasm.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE AROUSING OF 'PUBLIC' DEMANDS IN THE PROVINCES</i></p> <p>12:18 Our calculations are especially extended to the provinces. It is indispensable for us to inflame there those hopes and impulses with which we could at any moment fall upon the capital, and we shall represent to the capitals that these expressions are the independent hopes and impulses of Naturally, the source of them will be always one and the same – ours. WHAT WE NEED IS THAT, UNTIL SUCH TIME AS WE ARE IN THE PLENITUDE POWER, THE CAPITALS SHOULD FIND THEMSELVES STIFLED BY THE PROVINCIAL OPINION OF THE NATIONS, I.E., OF A MAJORITY ARRANGED BY OUR AGENTUR. What we need is that at the psychological moment the capitals should not be in a position to discuss an accomplished fact for the simple reason, if for no other, that it has been accepted by the public opinion of a majority in the provinces.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>INFALLIBILITY OF A NEW REGIME</i></p>	<p>to express themselves in full. Moreover, with the above mentioned plans against the press, we will not even need to refute them seriously.</p> <p>The trial balloons thrown out by us in the third category of our press, we will deny energetically, in case of need, in our semi-official organs.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MASONIC SOLIDARITY IN THE PRESS TODAY</i></p> <p>In French journalism there already exists the Masonic solidarity of a password; all organs of the press are bound by professional secrecy; like the ancient augurs, not one member will disclose his secret if he is not ordered to do so. Not one journalist will dare to disclose this secret, for not one of them is admitted to literary headquarters unless he has a disgraceful action in his past record. The fact would immediately be made public. While these disgraceful actions are known only to a few, the prestige of the journalist attracts opinion throughout the country—he is admired.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE AROUSING OF 'PUBLIC' DEMANDS IN THE PROVINCES</i></p> <p>Our plans must extend chiefly to the provincial districts. There we must excite hopes and ambitions opposed to those of the capitals, by means of which we may always attack them, presenting such ambitions to the capitals as the inspired views and aims of provincial districts. It is obvious that their source will be ours. It is necessary for us that while we are not yet in full power, the capital should be under the influence of provincial public opinion; that is under the influence of the majority prearranged by our agents. It is necessary for us that at the critical psychological moment the capitals should not discuss an accomplished fact, for the mere reason that it had been accepted by the provincial majority.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>INFALLIBILITY OF A NEW REGIME</i></p>
---	--

<p>12:19 WHEN WE ARE IN THE PERIOD OF THE NEW REGIME TRANSITIONAL TO THAT OF OUR ASSUMPTION OF FULL SOVEREIGNTY WE MUST NOT ADMIT ANY REVELATION BY THE PRESS OF ANY FORM OF PUBLIC DISHONESTY; IT IS NECESSARY THAT THE NEW REGIME SHOULD BE THOUGHT TO HAVE SO PERFECTLY CONTENTED EVERYBODY THAT EVEN CRIMINALITY HAS DISAPPEARED ... Cases of the manifestation of criminality should remain known only to their victims and to chance witnesses – no more.</p>	<p>When we reach the phase of the new régime, which is transitory to our accession to power, we must not allow the press to expose social corruption. It must be thought that the new régime has satisfied everybody to such an extent that even[44] criminality has stopped. Cases of criminal activity must only be known to their victims or their accidental witnesses, and to these alone.</p>
--	---

Masonry 3:7; 4:2; 9:2; 11:7; 12:17; 14:1; 15:1; 15:4-5; 15:9

Protocol No. 13:1-2 – DISTRACTIONS

<p>VICTOR MARSDEN (1923) <i>THE NEED FOR DAILY BREAD</i></p>	<p>NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921) <i>THE NEED FOR DAILY BREAD</i></p>
<p>13:1 The need for daily distractions forces the GOYIM to keep silent and be our humble servants. Agents taken on to our press from among the GOYIM will at our orders discuss anything which it is inconvenient for us to issue directly in official documents, and we meanwhile, quietly amid the din of the discussion so raised, shall simply take and carry through such measures as we wish and then offer them to the public as an accomplished fact. No one will dare to demand the abrogation of a matter once settled, all the more so as it will be represented as an improvement... And immediately the press will distract the current of thought towards new questions, (have we not trained people always to be seeking something new?). Into the discussions of these new questions will throw themselves those of the brainless dispensers of fortunes who are not able even now to understand that they have not the remotest conception about the matters which they undertake to discuss.</p> <p><i>POLITICAL QUESTIONS</i></p> <p>Questions of the political are unattainable for any save those who have guided it already for many ages, the creators.</p> <p>13:2 From all this you will see that in seeming the opinion of the mob we are only facilitating</p>	<p>The need of daily bread forces the Goys to silence and compels them to remain our obedient servants. The agents taken from among them for our press will discuss the facts they are ordered to publish, when it is inconvenient for us to publish statements openly in official documents. While discussion and dispute are taking place, we will simply pass the measures we desire and present them to the public as an accomplished fact. Nobody will dare to demand the rejection of measures thus passed, and the more so as they will be interpreted as an improvement. At this point the press will divert the thoughts of the people to new problems (we having accustomed the people always to seek new emotions). Those brainless creators of destiny, who heretofore have been unable to understand and do not now understand that they are ignorant of matters which they undertake to discuss, will also hasten to discuss these new problems.</p> <p><i>POLITICAL QUESTIONS</i></p> <p>Political questions are meant to be understood only by those who have created them and have been directing them for many centuries.</p>

the working of our machinery, and you may remark that it is not for actions but for words issued by us on this or that question that we seem to seek approval. We are constantly making public declarations that we are guided in all our undertakings by the hope, joined to the conviction, that we are serving the common weal.	From all this you will realize that by aiming to control the opinion of the mob we will only facilitate the functioning of our mechanism, and you will also notice that we seek approbation, not for actions but for words uttered by us on various occasions. We always declare that we are guided in all our policies by the hope and certainty of serving the general good.
--	--

Protocol No. 13:3-6 – WE DECEIVE WORKERS

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<i>AMUSEMENTS</i>	<i>AMUSEMENTS</i>
<p>13:3 In order to distract people who may be too troublesome from discussions of questions of the political we are now putting forward what we allege to be new questions of the political, namely, questions of industry. In this sphere let them discuss themselves silly! The masses are agreed to remain inactive, to take a rest from what they suppose to be political (which we trained them to in order to use them as a means of combating the GOY governments) only on condition of being found new employments, in which we are prescribing them something that looks like the same political object. In order that the masses themselves may not guess what they are about WE FURTHER DISTRACT THEM WITH AMUSEMENTS, GAMES, PASTIMES, PASSIONS, PEOPLE'S PALACES SOON WE SHALL BEGIN THROUGH THE PRESS TO PROPOSE COMPETITIONS IN ART, IN SPORT IN ALL KINDS: these interests will finally distract their minds from questions in which we should find ourselves compelled to oppose them. Growing more and more disaccustomed to reflect and form any opinions of their own, people will begin to talk in the same tone as we because we alone shall be offering them new directions for thought... of course through such persons as will not be suspected of solidarity with us.</p>	<p>To divert the over-restless people from discussing political problems, we now make it appear that we provide them with new problems, namely, those pertaining to industry. Let them become excited over this subject as much as they like. The masses will consent to remain inactive, to rest from so-called political activity (to which we ourselves accustomed them for the purpose of helping us in our struggle against the Goy government), only on condition of a new occupation in which we can show them supposedly the same political background.</p>
<i>PEOPLE'S PALACES</i>	<i>PEOPLE'S PALACES</i>
<p>13:4 The part played by the liberals, utopian dreamers, will be finally played out when our government is acknowledged. Till such time they will continue to do us good service. Therefore we shall continue to direct their minds to all sorts of vain conceptions of</p>	<p>To prevent them from reaching any independent decisions, we will divert their minds by amusements, games, pastimes,[45] passions, and cultural centers for the people. We will soon begin to offer prize contests, through the press, in the field of art, and sports of all kinds. Such attractions will definitely deflect the mind from problems over which we would otherwise have to fight with the people. By losing more and more the custom of independent thought, they will begin to talk in unison with us, because we alone will provide new lines of thought through persons with whom of course we will presumably have no connection.</p> <p>The role of liberal Utopians will be definitely terminated when our government is recognized. Until that time, they will do us good service. For this reason we will still direct thought towards different fantastic theories which will appear to be progressive.</p>

<p>fantastic theories, new and apparently progressive:</p> <p><i>‘TRUTH IS ONE’</i></p> <p>for have we not with complete success turned the brainless heads of the GOYIM with progress, till there is not among the GOYIM one mind able to perceive that under this word lies a departure from truth in all cases where it is not a question of material inventions, like a fallacious idea, serves to obscure truth so that none may know it except us, the Chosen of God, its guardians.</p> <p><i>THE GREAT PROBLEMS</i></p> <p>13:5 When, we come into our kingdom our orators will expound great problems which have turned humanity upside down in order to bring it at the end under our beneficent rule.</p> <p>13:6 Who will ever suspect then that ALL THESE PEOPLES WERE STAGE-MANAGED BY US ACCORDING TO A POLITICAL PLAN WHICH NO ONE HAS SO MUCH AS GUESSED AT IN THE COURSE OF MANY CENTURIES?</p>	<p><i>‘TRUTH IS ONE’</i></p> <p>For it was by the word “progress” that we have successfully turned the brains of the stupid Goys. There are no brains among the Goys to realize that this word is but a cover for digression from the truth, unless it is applied to material inventions, since there is but one truth and there is no room for progress. Progress, being a false conception, serves to conceal the truth so that nobody may know it except ourselves, God’s elect, who are its guardians.</p> <p><i>THE GREAT PROBLEMS</i></p> <p>When our kingdom is established, our orators will discuss the great problems which have stirred humanity for the purpose of bringing it finally under our blessed rule.</p> <p>Who will then suspect that all these problems were instigated by us, according to a political plan which has not been disclosed by any one during so many centuries.</p>
---	--

God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5

Protocol No. 14:1 – ASSAULT ON RELIGION

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>THE RELIGION OF THE FUTURE</i></p> <p>14:1 When we come into our kingdom it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours of the One God with whom our destiny is bound up by our position as the Chosen People and through whom our same destiny is united with the destinies of the world. We must therefore sweep away all other forms of belief. If this gives birth to the atheists whom we see to-day, it will not, being only a transitional stage, interfere with our views, but will serve as a warning for those generations which will hearken to our preaching of the religion of Moses, that, by its stable and thoroughly elaborated system has brought all the peoples of the world into subjection to us.</p>	<p><i>THE RELIGION OF THE FUTURE</i></p> <p>When we become rulers we will not tolerate the existence of any other religion except our own, which proclaims one God, with whom our fate is bound up because we are the Chosen People, and our fate has determined the fate of the world. For this reason we must destroy all other religions. If the result of this produces modern atheists, as a transitory step, this will not interfere with our plans but will act as an example to those generations which will listen to our teaching of the religion of Moses, which, owing to its solid and thoughtful system, will eventually lead to the domination of[46] all nations by us. We will also lay stress on the mystical truth of Masonic teaching which, we</p>

<p>Therein we shall emphasize its mystical right, on which, as we shall say, all its educative power is based</p> <p><i>FUTURE CONDITIONS OF SERFDOM</i></p> <p>Then at every possible opportunity we shall publish articles in which we shall make comparisons between our beneficent rule and those of past ages. The blessing of tranquility, though it be a tranquility forcibly brought about by centuries of agitation, will throw into higher relief the benefits to which we shall point. The errors of the GOYIM governments will be depicted by us in the most vivid hues. We shall implant such an abhorrence of them that the peoples will prefer tranquility in a state of serfdom to those rights of vaunted freedom which have tortured humanity and exhausted the very sources of human existence, sources which have been exploited by a mob of rascally adventurers who know not what they do</p> <p>USELESS CHANGES OF FORMS OF GOVERNMENT TO WHICH WE INSTIGATED THE “GOYIM” WHEN WE WERE UNDERMINING THEIR STATE STRUCTURES, WILL HAVE SO WEARIED THE PEOPLES BY THAT TIME THAT THEY WILL PREFER TO SUFFER ANYTHING UNDER US RATHER THAN RUN THE RISK OF ENDURING AGAIN ALL THE AGITATIONS AND MISERIES THEY HAVE GONE THROUGH.</p>	<p>will assert, is the foundation of its whole educative power.</p> <p><i>FUTURE CONDITIONS OF SERFDOM</i></p> <p>On every possible occasion we will then publish articles in which we will compare our beneficial rule with that of the past. The benefits of peace, although attained through centuries of unrest, will serve to demonstrate the beneficial character of our rule. The mistakes made by the Goys during their administration will be pictured by us in the most vivid colors. We will cause such disgust towards the administration of the Goys that the masses will prefer the peace of serfdom to the rights of the much lauded liberty which has so cruelly tortured them and drained from them the very source of human existence, and by which they were exploited by a mass of adventurers, ignorant of what they were doing. The useless changes of government, to which we ourselves prompted the Goys, when we were undermining their governmental apparatus, will become such a nuisance to the people by that time, that they will prefer to endure anything from us rather than risk a repetition of former unrest and hardships.</p>
--	---

Masonry 3:7; 4:2; 9:2; 11:7; 12:17; 14:1; 15:1; 15:4-5; 15:9 God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5

Protocol No. 14:2-5 – WE SHALL FORBID CHRIST

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>INACCESSIBILITY OF KNOWLEDGE REGARDING THE RELIGION OF THE FUTURE</i></p> <p>14:2 At the same time we shall not omit to emphasize the historical mistakes of the GOY governments which have tormented humanity for so many centuries by their lack of understanding of everything that constitutes the true good of humanity in their chase after fantastic schemes of social blessings, and have never noticed that these schemes kept on producing a worse and never a better state of the universal relations which are the basis of human life</p>	<p><i>INACCESSIBILITY OF KNOWLEDGE REGARDING THE RELIGION OF THE FUTURE</i></p> <p>We will, moreover, lay particular stress on the historical mistakes made by the Goy governments, which caused humanity to suffer for many centuries for lack of understanding of all matters pertaining to its true welfare, and because of their search for fantastic schemes of social welfare. The Goys did not notice that such schemes instead of improving mutual relationship, which is the basis of human existence, have only made it worse.</p>

<p>14:3 The whole force of our principles and methods will lie in the fact that we shall present them and expound them as a splendid contrast to the dead and decomposed old order of things in social life.</p> <p>14:4 Our philosophers will discuss all the shortcomings of the various beliefs of the “GOYIM,” BUT NO ONE WILL EVER BRING UNDER DISCUSSION OUR FAITH FROM ITS TRUE POINT OF VIEW SINCE THIS WILL BE FULLY LEARNED BY NONE SAVE OURS WHO WILL NEVER DARE TO BETRAY ITS SECRETS.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>PORNOGRAPHY AND THE PRINTED MATTER OF THE FUTURE</i></p> <p>14:5 In countries known as progressive and enlightened we have created a senseless, filthy, abominable literature. For some time after our entrance to power we shall continue to encourage its existence in order to provide a telling relief by contrast to the speeches, party program, which will be distributed from exalted quarters of ours Our wise men, trained to become leaders of the GOYIM, will compose speeches, projects, memoirs, articles, which will be used by us to influence the minds of the GOYIM, directing them towards such understanding and forms of knowledge as have been determined by us.</p>	<p>The whole force of our principles and measures will lie in the fact that they are put forward and interpreted by us as being in sharp contrast to the decayed social order of former times.</p> <p>Our philosophers will discuss all the shortcomings of the Goy religion, but nobody will ever discuss our religion in the light of its true aspect, and nobody will ever thoroughly understand it, except our own people, who will never dare to disclose its secrets.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>PORNOGRAPHY AND THE PRINTED MATTER OF THE FUTURE</i></p> <p>In countries so-called advanced we have created insane, dirty, and disgusting literature. For a short time after our entrance into power we will encourage its publication in order that the contrast between it and the speeches and programs which will be heard from our heights should be more pointedly[47] marked. Our wise men, trained as guides to the Goys, will prepare speeches, plans, memoranda, and articles, by which we will influence the minds and direct them towards the conceptions and the knowledge which we wish them to have.</p>
---	---

Protocol No. 15:1-3 – RUTHLESS SUPPRESSION

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>ONE DAY COUP D'ETAT (REVOLUTION) ALL OVER THE WORLD</i></p> <p>15:1 When we at last definitely come into our kingdom by the aid of COUPS D'ETAT prepared everywhere for one and the same day, after definitely acknowledged (and not a little time will pass before that comes about, perhaps even a whole century) we shall make it our task to see that against us such things as plots shall no longer exist.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>EXECUTIONS</i></p> <p>With this purpose we shall slay without mercy all who take arms (in hand) to oppose our coming into our kingdom. Every kind of new</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>ONE DAY COUP D'ETAT (REVOLUTION) ALL OVER THE WORLD</i></p> <p>When we finally become rulers by means of revolutions, which will be arranged so that they shall take place simultaneously in all countries and immediately after all existing governments shall have been officially pronounced as incapable (which may not happen soon, perhaps not before a whole century), we will see to it that no plots are hatched against us.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>EXECUTIONS</i></p> <p>To effect this, we will kill heartlessly all who take up arms against the establishment of our rule.</p>

<p>institution of anything like a secret society will also be punished with death; those of them which are now in existence, are known to us, serve us and have served us, we shall disband and send into exile to continents far removed from Europe. IN THIS WAY WE SHALL PROCEED WITH THOSE “GOY” MASONS WHO KNOW TOO MUCH; such of these as we may for some reason spare will be kept in constant fear of exile. We shall promulgate a law making all former members of secret societies liable to exile from Europe as the center of rule.</p> <p>15:2 Resolutions of our government will be final, without appeal.</p> <p><i>FUTURE OF NON-ILLUMINST MASONS</i></p> <p>15:3 In the GOY societies, in which we have planted and deeply rooted discord and protestantism, the only possible way of restoring order is to employ merciless measures that prove the direct force of authority: no regard must be paid to the victims who fall, they suffer for the well-being of the future. The attainment of that well-being, even at the expense of sacrifices, is the duty of any kind of government that acknowledges as justification for its existence not only its privileges but its obligations.</p> <p><i>MYSTICISM OF AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>The principal guarantee of stability of rule is to confirm the aureole of power, and this aureole is attained only by such a majestic inflexibility of might as shall carry on its face the emblems of inviolability from mystical causes – from the choice of God. SUCH WAS, UNTIL RECENT TIMES, THE RUSSIAN AUTOCRACY, THE ONE AND ONLY SERIOUS FOE WE HAD IN THE WORLD, WITHOUT COUNTING THE PAPACY. Bear in mind the example when Italy, drenched with blood, never touched a hair of the head of Sulla who had poured forth that blood: Sulla enjoyed an apotheosis for his might in him, but his intrepid return to Italy ringed him round with inviolability. The people do not lay a finger on him who hypnotizes them by his daring and strength of mind.</p>	<p>The establishment of any new secret society will be met by the death penalty, and those societies which now exist and are known to us and either work or have worked for us, will be disbanded and their members exiled to continents far removed from Europe.</p> <p>We will deal in the same manner with those Masons among the Goys who know too much. The Masons whom we may pardon for any reason will be kept under continual fear of exile. We will pass a law whereby all members of secret organizations will be exiled from Europe, that being the center of our government. The decisions of our government will be final and there will be no right of appeal.</p> <p><i>FUTURE OF NON-ILLUMINST MASONS</i></p> <p>In the Goy society, where we have planted such deep roots of dissension and protest, order can only be restored by merciless measures which will serve as evidence that our power cannot be infringed. There is no necessity for regard towards the victims sacrificed for the future good. To attain good, even though by the sacrifice of life, is the duty of every government which realizes that its existence depends not upon privileges alone, but upon the exercise of its duties as well.</p> <p><i>MYSTICISM OF AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>The most important means for erecting a stable government is to strengthen the prestige of authority. This is only obtained by its majestic and unshakable power, which will convey the impression that it is inviolable because of its mystical nature, namely, because chosen by God. Such until recently [48] has been the Russian Autocracy—our only dangerous enemy throughout the world, with the exception of the Pope. Remember Italy drowning in blood; she did not touch a hair on the head of Sulla who had shed that blood. Sulla had become powerful in the eyes of the people, although they were tortured by him; his manly return to Italy placed him beyond persecution. The people do not touch those who hypnotize them by bravery and steadfastness of spirit.</p>
---	--

Masonry 3:7; 4:2; 9:2; 11:7; 12:17; 14:1; 15:1; 15:4-5; 15:9 God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5

Protocol No. 15:4-5 – SECRET SOCIETIES

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>MULTIPLICATION OF MASONIC LODGES</i> 15:4 Meantime, however, until we come into our kingdom, we shall act in the contrary way: we shall create and multiply free masonic lodges in all the countries of the world, absorb into them all who may become or who are prominent in public activity, for these lodges we shall find our principal intelligence office and means of influence.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>CENTRAL GOVERNING BOARD OF MASONIC ELDERS</i></p> <p>All these lodges we shall bring under one central administration, known to us alone and to all others absolutely unknown, which will be composed of our learned elders. The lodges will have their representatives who will serve to screen the above- mentioned administration of MASONRY and from whom will issue the watchword and program. In these lodges we shall tie together the knot which binds together all revolutionary and liberal elements. Their composition will be made up of all strata of society. The most secret political plots will be known to us and fall under our guiding hands on the very day of their conception. AMONG THE MEMBERS OF THESE LODGES WILL BE ALMOST ALL THE AGENTS OF INTERNATIONAL AND NATIONAL POLICE since their service is for us irreplaceable in the respect that the police is in a position not only to use its own particular measures with the insubordinate, but also to screen our activities and provide pretexts for discontents, ET CETERA.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE 'AZEY-TACTICS'</i></p> <p>15:5 The class of people who most willingly enter into secret societies are those who live by their wits, careerists, and in general people, mostly light-minded, with whom we shall have no difficulty in dealing and in using to wind up the mechanism of the machine devised by us. If this world grows agitated the meaning of that will be that we have had to stir up in order to break up its too great solidarity. But if there should arise in its midst a plot, then at the head of that plot will be no other than one of our most trusted servants.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MASONRY AS LEADER AND GUIDE OF ALL SECRET SOCIETIES</i></p> <p>It is natural that we and no other should lead MASONIC activities, for we know whither we</p>	<p><i>MULTIPLICATION OF MASONIC LODGES</i> Meanwhile, until our rule is established, we, on the contrary, will organize and multiply free masonic lodges in all the countries of the world. We will attract to them all those who are and who may become public-spirited, because in these lodges will be the chief source of information and from them will emanate our influence.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>CENTRAL GOVERNING BOARD OF MASONIC ELDERS</i></p> <p>All these lodges will be centralized under one management, known only to us and unknown to all others; these lodges will be administered by our wise men. The lodges will have their own representative in this management in order to screen the above mentioned Masonic government; he will give the password and elaborate the program. We will tie the knot of all revolutionary liberal elements in these lodges. Their membership will consist of all strata of society. The most secret political plans will be known to us and will fall under our leadership on the very day of their origination. Among the members of these lodges will be almost all the agents of the international and national police, whose work is indispensable for us, inasmuch as the police not only are able to take independent measures against the rebellious, but may also serve to mask our actions, provoke discontent, and so forth.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE 'AZEY-TACTICS'</i></p> <p>Most people who become members of secret societies are adventurers, career makers, and irresponsible persons in general, with whom we will have no difficulty in dealing and who will help us to set in motion the mechanism of the machine planned by us. If this world becomes perturbed, it will only prove that it was necessary for us to disorganize it so as to destroy its too great solidarity. If a plot is laid, it must be headed by one of our most trustworthy servants.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MASONRY AS LEADER AND GUIDE OF ALL SECRET SOCIETIES</i></p>

are leading, we know the final goal of every form of activity whereas the GOYIM have knowledge of nothing, not even of the immediate effect of action; they put before themselves, usually, the momentary reckoning of the satisfaction of their self- opinion in the accomplishment of their thought without even remarking that the very conception never belonged to their initiative hut to our instigation of their thought....	It is only natural that we want nobody but ourselves to guide the work of the Masons,[5] for we know where we are trending, we know[49] the final aim of every action. The Goys, however, understand nothing, not even the immediate results. They are usually concerned about the momentary satisfaction of their ambitions in achieving their intentions. They do not notice, however, that the intention itself was not initiated by them, but that it was we who gave them the idea.
--	--

Masonry 3:7; 4:2; 9:2; 11:7; 12:17; 14:1; 15:1; 15:4-5; 15:9

Protocol No. 15:6-7 – GENTILES ARE STUPID

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>SIGNIFICANCE OF PUBLIC APPLAUSE</i> 15:6 The GOYIM enter the lodges out of curiosity or in the hope by their means to get a nibble at the public pie, and some of them in order to obtain a hearing before the public for their impracticable and groundless fantasies: they thirst for the emotion of success and applause, of which we are remarkably generous. And the reason why we give them this success is to make use of the nigh conceit of themselves to which it gives birth, for that insensibly disposes them to assimilate our suggestions without being on their guard against them in the fullness of their confidence that it is their own infallibility which is giving utterance to their own thoughts and that it is impossible for them to borrow those of others You cannot imagine to what extent the wisest of the GOYIM can be brought to a state of unconscious naivete in the presence of this condition of high conceit of themselves, and at the same time how easy it is to take the heart out of them by the slightest ill-success, though it be nothing more than the stoppage of the applause they had, and to reduce them to a slavish submission for the sake of winning a renewal of success</p> <p><i>COLLECTIVISM</i> BY SO MUCH AS OURS DISREGARD SUCCESS IF ONLY THEY CAN CARRY THROUGH THEIR PLANS, BY SO MUCH THE “GOYIM” ARE WILLING TO SACRIFICE ANY PLANS ONLY TO HAVE SUCCESS. This psychology of theirs</p>	<p><i>SIGNIFICANCE OF PUBLIC APPLAUSE</i> The Goys become members of the lodges out of pure curiosity, or hoping to receive their share in the public funds. There are others who come for the purpose of seizing the opportunity of putting before the public their impossible and baseless hopes. They long for the emotion of success and for the applause which we grant them lavishly. We create their success in order to utilize the self-deception that is born with it and by which people, without noticing, begin to follow our suggestions without suspecting them, and being fully convinced that their infallibility originates its own ideas and, therefore, does not need those of others. You have no idea how easy it is to bring even the most intelligent Goys to a state of unconscious credulity, and, on the other hand, how easy it is to discourage them by the smallest failure, or merely by ceasing to applaud them, thus bringing them into servitude for the sake of achieving new success. To the same extent as our people ignore success for the sake of carrying out their plans, so are the Goys ready to sacrifice all their plans for the sake of success.</p> <p><i>COLLECTIVISM</i> Their psychology makes the problem of direction easier for us. Those tigers in appearance have the souls of sheep and nonsense filters through their heads. As a hobby we have given them the dream of</p>

<p>materially facilitates for us the task of setting them in the required direction. These tigers in appearance have the souls of sheep and the wind blows freely through their heads. We have set them on the hobby-horse of an idea about the absorption of individuality by the symbolic unit of COLLECTIVISM They have never yet and they never will have the sense to reflect that this hobby-horse is a manifest violation of the most important law of nature, which has established from the very creation of the world one unit unlike another and precisely for the purpose of instituting individuality</p> <p>15:7 If we have been able to bring them to such a pitch of stupid blindness is it not a proof, and an amazingly clear proof, of the degree to which the mind of the GOYIM is undeveloped in comparison with our mind? This it is, mainly, which guarantees our success.</p>	<p>submerging human individualism through the symbolic idea of collectivism.</p> <p>They have not yet discovered and will not discover that this hobby is a clear infringement on the principal law of nature, which, from the beginning of the world, created a being unlike all others, precisely for the sake of expressing his individuality.</p> <p>If we were able to lead them to such insane and blind[50] beliefs, does it not obviously prove the low level of development of the Goy mind as compared to our mind? It is precisely the thing which guarantees our success.</p>
--	---

Protocol No. 15:8-11 – GENTILES ARE CATTLE

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>VICTIMS</i></p> <p>15:8 And how far-seeing were our learned elders in ancient times when they said that to attain a serious end it behooves not to stop at any means or to count the victims sacrificed for the sake of that end We have not counted the victims of the seed of the GOY cattle, though we have sacrificed many of our own, but for that we have now already given them such a position on the earth as they could not even have dreamed of. The comparatively small numbers of the victims from the number of ours have preserved our nationality from destruction.</p> <p><i>EXECUTIONS OF MASONS</i></p> <p>15:9 Death is the inevitable end for all. It is better to bring that end nearer to those who hinder our affairs than to ourselves, to the founders of this affair. WE EXECUTE MASONS IN SUCH WISE THAT NONE SAVE THE BROTHERHOOD CAN EVER HAVE A SUSPICION OF IT, NOT EVEN THE VICTIMS THEMSELVES OF OUR DEATH SENTENCE, THEY ALL DIE WHEN REQUIRED AS IF FROM A NORMAL KIND OF ILLNESS. Knowing this, even the brotherhood in its turn dare not protest. By such</p>	<p><i>VICTIMS</i></p> <p>How far sighted were our wise men of old when they said that to attain a serious object one must not stop at the means, nor should one count the victims sacrificed to the cause. We have not counted the victims from among the Goys, those seeds of cattle. Although we have sacrificed many of our own peoples, we have already given them in return a formerly undreamed-of position on earth. The comparatively few victims from among our own people have saved our race from destruction.</p> <p><i>EXECUTIONS OF MASONS</i></p> <p>Death is the unavoidable end of all. It would be better to accelerate this end for those who interfere with our cause than for our people or for us, ourselves, the creators of this cause to die. We kill Masons in such a way that none but the brothers suspect, not even the victims; they all die when it is necessary, apparently from a natural death. Knowing this, even the brethren, in their turn, dare not protest. It is through such measures that we have uprooted the heart of protest against our orders from among the</p>

<p>methods we have plucked out of the midst of MASONRY the very root of protest against our disposition. While preaching liberalism to the GOY we at the same time keep our own people and our agents in a state of unquestioningly submission.</p> <p><i>FALL OF THE PRESTIGE OF LAWS AND AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>15:10 Under our influence the execution of the laws of the GOYIM has been reduced to a minimum. The prestige of the law has been exploded by the liberal interpretations introduced into this sphere. In the most important and fundamental affairs and questions, JUDGES DECIDE AS WE DICTATE TO THEM, see matters in the light wherewith we enfold them for the administration of the GOYIM, of course, through persons who are our tools though we do not appear to have anything in common with them – by newspaper opinion or by other means Even senators and the higher administration accept our counsels. The purely brute mind of the GOYIM is incapable of use for analysis and observation, and still more for the foreseeing whither a certain manner of setting a question may tend.</p> <p><i>OUR POSITION AS THE CHOSEN PEOPLE</i></p> <p>15:11 In this difference in capacity for thought between the GOYIM and ourselves may be clearly discerned the seal of our position as the Chosen People and of our higher quality of humanness, in contradistinction to the brute mind of the GOYIM. Their eyes are open, but see nothing before them and do not invent (unless perhaps, material things). From this it is plain that nature herself has destined us to guide and rule the world.</p>	<p>Masons. Preaching liberalism to the Goys, at the same time we hold our people and our agents under iron discipline.</p> <p><i>FALL OF THE PRESTIGE OF LAWS AND AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>Through our influence the enforcement of the Goy laws has been reduced to a minimum. The prestige of the law has been undermined by the liberal interpretations introduced by us. The courts decide as we dictate the most important principles, both political and moral, viewing the cases in the light presented by us for the Goy administration. This we accomplished naturally through agents, with whom we have ostensibly no connection, namely, through the press or otherwise. Even senators and high officials blindly follow our advice. The purely animal mind of the Goys is incapable of analysis and observation, and even less so of foreseeing to what results the development of the principle involved in a case may lead.</p> <p><i>OUR POSITION AS THE CHOSEN PEOPLE</i></p> <p>It is through this difference in the process of reasoning between us and the Goys that it becomes possible clearly to demonstrate the stamp of God's elect as compared to the instinctive and bestial mentality of the Goys. They see, but they cannot foresee, and they cannot invent anything except material [51] things. It is clear, therefore, that nature herself intended us to rule and guide the world.</p>
--	--

Masonry 3:7; 4:2; 9:2; 11:7; 12:17; 14:1; 15:1; 15:4-5; 15:9 God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5

Protocol No. 15:12-15 – WE DEMAND SUBMISSION

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>BREVITY AND CLARITY OF THE LAWS OF THE KINGDOM OF THE FUTURE</i></p> <p>15:12 When comes the time of our overt rule, the time to manifest its blessing, we shall remake all legislatures, all our laws will be</p>	<p><i>BREVITY AND CLARITY OF THE LAWS OF THE KINGDOM OF THE FUTURE</i></p> <p>When the time comes for our open rule, then will be the time to show its benefits, and we will change all the laws. Our laws will be short,</p>

<p>brief, plain, stable, without any kind of interpretations, so that anyone will be in a position to know them perfectly.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MEASURES AGAINST ABUSE OF AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>The main feature which will run right through them is submission to orders, and this principle will be carried to a grandiose height. Every abuse will then disappear in consequence of the responsibility of all down to the lowest unit before the higher authority of the representative of power. Abuses of power subordinate to this last instance will be so mercilessly punished that none will be found anxious to try experiments with their own powers. We shall follow up jealously every action of the administration on which depends the smooth running of the machinery of the State, for slackness in this produces slackness everywhere; not a single case of illegality or abuse of power will be left without exemplary punishment.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>SEVERITY OF PENALTIES</i></p> <p>15:13 Concealment of guilt, connivance between those in the service of the administration – all this kind of evil will disappear after the very first examples of severe punishment. The aureole of our power demands suitable, that is, cruel, punishments for the slightest infringement, for the sake of gain, of its supreme prestige. The sufferer, though his punishment may exceed his fault, will count as a soldier falling on the administrative field of battle in the interest of authority, principle and law, which do not permit that any of those who hold the reins of the public coach should turn aside from the public highway to their own private paths. FOR EXAMPLES OUR JUDGES WILL KNOW THAT WHENEVER THEY FEEL DISPOSED TO PLUME THEMSELVES ON FOOLISH CLEMENCY THEY ARE VIOLATING THE LAW OF JUSTICE WHICH IS INSTITUTED FOR THE EXEMPLARY EDIFICATION OF MEN BY PENALTIES FOR LAPSES AND NOT FOR DISPLAY OF THE SPIRITUAL QUALITIES OF THE JUDGES Such qualities it is proper to show in private life, but not in a public square which is the educationally basis of human life.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>AGE-LIMIT FOR JUDGES</i></p> <p>15:14 Our legal staff will serve not beyond the age of 55, firstly because old men more obstinately hold to prejudiced opinions, and are less capable of submitting to new directions,</p>	<p>clear, irrevocable, and requiring no interpretation, so that everybody will be able to know them thoroughly.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MEASURES AGAINST ABUSE OF AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>The chief point emphasized in them will be a highly developed obedience to authority, which will eliminate all abuses, for all without exception will be responsible before the supreme power vested in the highest authority. Abuse of power by minor officials will then disappear, because it will be punished so mercilessly that they will lose the desire to experiment with their power. We will closely watch every action of the administration, upon which depends the action of the government machinery, for corruption there creates corruption everywhere; not a single violation of law or act of corruption will remain unpunished.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>SEVERITY OF PENALTIES</i></p> <p>Acts of concealment and willful neglect on the part of governmental officials will disappear after they have seen the first example of severe punishment. The prestige of power necessitates that appropriate, that is to say severe, punishments should be inflicted even for the smallest violations of the sanctity of the supreme authority, committed for the sake of personal gain. The guilty, if punished severely, will be like a soldier who falls on the battlefield of administration for the sake of Authority, Principle, and Law; these principles do not allow any digression from their social function for a personal motive, even on the part of those who rule. For instance: Our judges will know that by attempting to show stupid mercy, they overstep the law of justice, which was created solely for exemplary punishment of crimes and not for the manifestation of moral qualities on the part of the judge. Such qualities are commendable in private, but not in public life, which constitutes the educational forum of human life.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>AGE-LIMIT FOR JUDGES</i></p> <p>The personnel of our judges will not remain in office after the age of fifty-five. First, because old people adhere more persistently to prejudiced opinions and are less capable of</p>
---	---

<p>and secondly because this will give us the possibility by this measure of securing elasticity in the changing of staff, which will thus the more easily bend under our pressure: he who wishes to keep his place will have to give blind obedience to deserve it.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>LIBERALISM OF JUDGES AND AUTHORITIES</i></p> <p>In general, our judges will be elected by us only from among those who thoroughly understand that the part they have to play is to punish and apply laws and not to dream about the manifestations of liberalism at the expense of the educational scheme of the State, as the GOYIM in these days imagine it to be This method of shuffling the staff will serve also to explode any collective solidarity of those in the same service and will bind all to the interests of the government upon which their fate will depend. The young generation of judges will be trained in certain views regarding the inadmissibility of any abuses that might disturb the established order of our subjects among themselves.</p> <p>15:15 In these days the judges of the GOYIM create indulgences to every kind of crimes, not having a just understanding of their office, because the rulers of the present age in appointing judges to office take no care to inculcate in them a sense of duty and consciousness of the matter which is demanded of them. As a brute beast lets out its young in search of prey, so do the GOYIM give to them for what purpose such place was created. This is the reason why their governments are being ruined by their own forces through the acts of their own administration.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE MONEY OF ALL THE WORLD</i></p> <p>15:16 Let us borrow from the example of the results of these actions yet another lesson for our government.</p> <p>15:17 We shall root out liberalism from all the important strategic posts of our government on which depends the training of subordinates for our State structure. Such posts will fall exclusively to those who have been trained by us for administrative rule. To the possible objection that the retirement of old servants will cost the Treasury heavily, I reply, firstly, they will be provided with some private service in place of what they lose, and, secondly, I have to remark that all the money in the world will</p>	<p>submitting to new commands; and secondly, because that enables us to achieve a certain flexibility of change in the personnel, which will bend more easily under our pressure. He who wishes to retain his position will have to obey blindly. [52]</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>LIBERALISM OF JUDGES AND AUTHORITIES</i></p> <p>In general, our judges will be selected only from among those who will clearly understand that they must punish people and enforce the laws, and not indulge in dreams of liberalism at the expense of the educational plan of the government, as is now imagined by the Goys. The method of changing the personnel will also serve to undermine the collective solidarity of the governmental officials and will attach them to the cause of the government, which decides their fate. The younger generation of judges will be so educated as to prevent any criminal activity which might interfere with the inter-relationship which we have established for our subjects.</p> <p>At present the Goy judges, lacking a clear conception of the nature of their duties, make exceptions to all kinds of crimes. This occurs because the present rulers, when appointing judges, do not take the trouble to encourage the sense of duty and conscientiousness in the work to be performed by them. As the animal sends out its young in search of prey, so the Goys are giving their subjects responsible offices without taking the time to explain their functions. Owing to this, their rule is undermined by their own efforts and through the actions of their own administration.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>THE MONEY OF ALL THE WORLD</i></p> <p>Let us use the result of such actions as one more example of the advantage of our own rule.</p> <p>We will eliminate liberalism from all the important strategic positions in our administration upon which depend the training of our subjects for our social order. These positions will be given only to those who have been trained by us for governmental work. In answer to a possible remark, that the putting of old officials on the retired list may prove expensive for the treasury, I can state first, that, prior to their dismissal, some private work will be found for them to replace what they are losing, and secondly, I may also remark, that all</p>
---	--

be concentrated in our hands, consequently it is not our government that has to fear expense.	the world's money will be concentrated in our hands; consequently, our government need not fear expense.
---	--

Protocol No. 15:18-24 – WE SHALL BE CRUEL

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>ABSOLUTISM OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>15:18 Our absolutism will in all things be logically consecutive and therefore in each one of its decrees our supreme will be respected and unquestionably fulfilled: it will ignore all murmurs, all discontents of every kind and will destroy to the root every kind of manifestation of them in act by punishment of an exemplary character.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>RIGHT OF APPEAL</i></p> <p>15:19 We shall abolish the right of cessation, which will be transferred exclusively to our disposal – to the cognizance of him who rules, for we must not allow the conception among the people of a thought that there could be such a thing as a decision that is not right of judges set up by us. If, however, anything like this should occur, we shall ourselves cassate the decision, but inflict therewith such exemplary punishment on the judge for lack of understanding of his duty and the purpose of his appointment as will prevent a repetition of such cases I repeat that it must be born in mind that we shall know every step of our administration which only needs to be closely watched for the people to be content with us, for it has the right to demand from a good government a good official.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>PATRIARCHAL 'OUTSIDE APPEARANCE' OF THE POWER, OF THE FUTURE 'RULER'</i></p> <p>15:20 OUR GOVERNMENT WILL HAVE THE APPEARANCE OF A PATRIARCHAL PATERNAL GUARDIANSHIP ON THE PART OF OUR RULER. Our own nation and our subjects will discern in his person a father caring for their every need, their every act, their every inter-relation as subjects one with another, as well as their relations to the ruler.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>IDEAL OF THE RULER</i></p> <p>They will then be so thoroughly imbued with the thought that it is impossible for them to dispense with this wardship and guidance, if they wish to live in peace and quiet, THAT</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>ABSOLUTISM OF MASONRY</i></p> <p>Our autocracy will be consistent in every respect, and consequently every manifestation of our great power will be respected and unconditionally obeyed. We will ignore grumbling and discontent, and all active manifestations of either will be suppressed by punishment, which will serve as an example to the rest of the people.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>RIGHT OF APPEAL</i></p> <p>We will abolish the right of appellate courts to annul judicial[53] decisions, which will become the exclusive prerogative of the sovereign, for we cannot permit the people to think that an incorrect decision may possibly be rendered by the judges appointed by us. Should, however, such an error happen, we ourselves will annul the decision; but the punishment which we will impose upon the judge for misconception of his duties and of his responsibility will be so severe that it will eliminate the very possibility of a recurrence. I repeat that we will watch every step taken by our administration in order to enable us to satisfy the people, for they have a right to demand a good appointee from a good administration.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>PATRIARCHAL 'OUTSIDE APPEARANCE' OF THE POWER, OF THE FUTURE 'RULER'</i></p> <p>In the person of our sovereign, our government will bear the appearance of a patriarchal or fatherly tutelage. The people, our subjects, will see in him a father who takes care of every need, every action, and who is concerned with every relationship, both among the subjects themselves and between them and the sovereign.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>IDEAL OF THE RULER</i></p> <p>Thus, they will become imbued with the idea that it is impossible for them to do without this guardian and guide if they wish to live in a world of peace and quiet. They will recognize</p>

<p>THEY WILL ACKNOWLEDGE THE AUTOCRACY OF OUR RULER WITH A DEVOTION BORDERING ON “APOTHEOSIS,” especially when they are convinced that those whom we set up do not put their own in place of authority, but only blindly execute his dictates. They will be rejoiced that we have regulated everything in their lives as is done by wise parents who desire to train children in the cause of duty and submission. For the peoples of the world in regard to the secrets of our polity are ever through the ages only children under age, precisely as are also their governments.</p> <p><i>THE RIGHT OF THE STRONG AS THE ONE AND ONLY RIGHT</i></p> <p>15:21 As you see, I found our despotism on right and duty: the right to compel the execution of duty is the direct obligation of a government which is a father for its subjects. It has the right of the strong that it may use it for the benefit of directing humanity towards that order which is defined by nature, namely, submission. Everything in the world is in a state of submission, if not to man, then to circumstances or its own inner character, in all cases, to what is stronger. And so shall we be this something stronger for the sake of good.</p> <p>15:22 We are obliged without hesitation to sacrifice individuals, who commit a breach of established order, for in the exemplary punishment of evil lies a great educational problem.</p> <p><i>THE KING OF ISRAEL</i></p> <p>15:23 When the King of Israel sets upon his sacred head the crown offered him by Europe he will become patriarch of the world. The indispensable victims offered by him in consequence of their suitability will never reach the number of victims offered in the course of centuries by the mania of magnificence, the emulation between the GOY governments.</p> <p><i>PATRIARCH OF ALL THE WORLD</i></p> <p>15:24 Our King will be in constant communion with the peoples, making to them from the tribune speeches which fame will in that same hour distribute over all the world.</p>	<p>the autocracy of our sovereign, whom they will respect and almost deify, especially when they realize that our agents do not usurp his power, but merely execute his orders blindly. They will be glad that everything is regulated in their lives, as is done by wise parents who wish to educate their children to a sense of duty and obedience. With regard to the secrets of our political plans, both the masses and their administration are like little children.</p> <p><i>THE RIGHT OF THE STRONG AS THE ONE AND ONLY RIGHT</i></p> <p>As you can see for yourselves, I base our despotism upon right and duty; the right of forcing the performance of duty is the direct function of government, acting as the father to its subjects. It is the right of the strong to utilize his power in order to lead humanity towards a social order established by the law of nature, namely, obedience. Everything in the world is subject, if not to some other persons, then to circumstances, or to its own nature; but in any case, to something stronger than itself. Consequently, let us be the strongest for the common good.</p> <p>We must sacrifice without hesitation those individuals who violate the existing order, for in exemplary punishment of evil there lies a great educational problem.</p> <p>[54]</p> <p><i>THE KING OF ISRAEL</i></p> <p>When the King of Israel places the crown offered to him by Europe on his sacred head, he will become the Patriarch of the World. The necessary sacrifices made by him will never equal the number of victims sacrificed to the mania of greatness during the centuries of rivalry between the Goy governments.</p> <p><i>PATRIARCH OF ALL THE WORLD</i></p> <p>Our sovereign will be in constant communication with the people, delivering from tribunes addresses which will be spread to all parts of the world.</p>
---	---

Protocol No. 16:1-3 – BRAINWASHING

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>EMASCULATION OF THE UNIVERSITIES</i></p> <p>16:1 In order to effect the destruction of all collective forces except ours we shall emasculate the first stage of collectivism – the UNIVERSITIES, by reeducating them in a new direction. THEIR OFFICIALS AND PROFESSORS WILL BE PREPARED FOR THEIR BUSINESS BY DETAILED SECRET PROGRAMS OF ACTION FROM WHICH THEY WILL NOT WITH IMMUNITY DIVERGE, NOT BY ONE IOTA. THEY WILL BE APPOINTED WITH ESPECIAL PRECAUTION, AND WILL BE SO PLACED AS TO BE WHOLLY DEPENDENT UPON THE GOVERNMENT.</p> <p>16:2 We shall exclude from the course of instruction State Law as also all that concerns the political question. These subjects will be taught to a few dozen of persons chosen for their preeminent capacities from among the number of the initiated. THE UNIVERSITIES MUST NO LONGER SEND OUT FROM THEIR HALLS MILK SOPS CONCOCTING PLANS FOR A CONSTITUTION, LIKE A COMEDY OR A TRAGEDY, BUSYING THEMSELVES WITH QUESTIONS OF POLICY IN WHICH EVEN THEIR OWN FATHERS NEVER HAD ANY POWER OF THOUGHT.</p> <p>16:3 The ill-guided acquaintance of a large number of persons with questions of polity creates utopian dreamers and bad subjects, as you can see for yourselves from the example of the universal education in this direction of the GOYIM. We must introduce into their education all those principles which have so brilliantly broken up their order. But when we are in power we shall remove every kind of disturbing subject from the course of education and shall make out of the youth obedient children of authority, loving him who rules as the support and hope of peace and quiet.</p>	<p><i>EMASCULATION OF THE UNIVERSITIES</i></p> <p>For the purpose of destroying all collective forces except our own, we will nullify the universities, the first stage of collectivism, by reconstructing them along new lines. Their directors and professors will be trained for their work through detailed secret programs of action, from which they will not be able to deviate in the least with impunity. They will be appointed with special care and will be so placed as to be completely dependent upon the government.</p> <p>We will exclude from the curriculum civic law, as well as all that touches upon political questions. These subjects will be taught only to a few dozen selected for their striking ability from among the initiated. The universities must not allow the callow youths to graduate who concoct plans of constitutions as they do comedies or tragedies, or who meddle with political matters which even their fathers do not understand.</p> <p>Poorly directed study of political questions by a great number of people creates Utopians and poor citizens, as you can judge by the universal education as conducted by the Goys along those lines. It was necessary for us to infiltrate into their educational system such principles as have successfully broken down their social order. When we are in power, we will eliminate all disturbing subjects from educational systems and will make young people obedient children of their superiors, loving the sovereign as their assurance of hope, peace, and quiet.</p>

Protocol No. 16:4-8 – WE SHALL CHANGE HISTORY

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>SUBSTITUTE FOR CLASSIFICATION</i></p> <p>16:4 Classicism as also any form of study of ancient history, in which there are more bad than good examples, we shall replace with the study of the program of the future. We shall erase from the memory of men all facts of previous centuries which are undesirable to us, and leave only those which depict all the errors of the government of the GOYIM. The study of practical life, of the obligations of order, of the relations of people one to another, of avoiding bad and selfish examples, which spread the infection of evil, and similar questions of an educative nature, will stand in the forefront of the teaching program, which will be drawn up on a separate plan for each calling or state of life, in no wise generalizing the teaching. This treatment of the question has special importance.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>TRAINING AAND CALLING</i></p> <p>16:5 Each state of life must be trained within strict limits corresponding to its destination and work in life. The occasional genius has always managed and always will manage to slip through into other states of life, but it is the most perfect folly for the sake of this rare occasional genius to let through into ranks foreign to them the untalented who thus rob of their places who belong to those ranks by birth or employment. you know yourselves in what all this has ended for the “Goyim” who allowed this crying absurdity.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ADVIRTISEMENT OF THE AUTHORITY OF ‘THE RULER’ IN THE SCHOOLS</i></p> <p>16:6 In order that he who rules may be seated firmly in the hearts and minds of his subjects it is necessary for the time of his activity to instruct the whole nation in the schools and on the market places about this meaning and his acts and all his beneficent initiatives.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ABOLITION OF FREEDOM OF INSTRUCTION</i></p> <p>16:7 We shall abolish every kind of freedom of instruction.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>NEW THEORIES</i></p> <p>Learners of all ages have the right to assemble together with their parents in the educational establishments as it were in a club: during these assemblies, on holidays, teachers will read what will pass as free lectures on questions of human relations, of the laws of examples, of the</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>SUBSTITUTE FOR CLASSIFICATION</i></p> <p>For the study of the classics and ancient history, which contain more bad than good examples, we will substitute a program dealing with the future. We will obliterate from[55] the memory of the people all those facts pertaining to former centuries which are not to our advantage, leaving only those which emphasize the mistakes of the Goy governments. The study of practical life, of obligatory social order, of the inter-relationship of human beings, the avoidance of evil, egotistical examples that plant the seed of evil, and other questions of a pedagogical nature, will head the educational program. This program will differ for each caste, never allowing education to be of a uniform character. Such a system is of special importance.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>TRAINING AAND CALLING</i></p> <p>Each caste must be educated with strict limitations, according to its particular occupation and the nature of the work. Accidental genius has always been able and always will be able to rise to a higher caste; but, for the sake of this rare exception, to open the door to the inefficient, and to admit them to higher castes or ranks, enabling them to occupy positions of others born and trained to fill them—is absolute insanity. You, yourself, know what happened to the Goys when they yielded to this nonsense.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ADVIRTISEMENT OF THE AUTHORITY OF ‘THE RULER’ IN THE SCHOOLS</i></p> <p>In order to implant the sovereign firmly in the minds and hearts of his subjects, it is necessary to acquaint the people, during his term of office, both in schools and in public places, with the importance of his activity and the benevolence of his enterprises.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ABOLITION OF FREEDOM OF INSTRUCTION</i></p> <p>We will abolish all unlicensed teaching.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>NEW THEORIES</i></p> <p>Students will have the right to gather, with their relatives, in their colleges as if in clubs. During these gatherings, on holidays, the teachers will read supposedly unbiased lectures on problems of human relationship, on the law of imitation, on the cruelty of unrestricted competition, and</p>

<p>philosophy of new theories not yet declared to the world. These theories will be raised by us to the stage of a dogma destroy all as a traditional stage towards our faith. On the completion of this exposition of our program of action in the present and the future I will read you the principles of these theories.</p> <p><i>INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT</i></p> <p>16:8 In a word, knowing by the experience of many centuries that people live and are guided by ideas, that these ideas are imbibed by people only by the aid of education provided with equal success for all ages of growth, but of course by varying methods, we shall swallow up and confiscate to our own use the last scintilla of independence of thought, which we have for long past been directing towards subjects and ideas useful for us.</p> <p><i>TEACHING BY OBJECT LESSON</i></p> <p>The system of bridling thought is already at work in the so-called system of teaching by OBJECT LESSONS, the purpose of which is to turn the GOYIM into unthinking submissive brutes waiting for things to be presented before their eyes in order to form an idea of them In France, one of our best agents, Bourgeois, has already made public a new program of teaching by object lessons.</p>	<p>finally, on new philosophical theories which have not yet been disclosed to the world. We will promote these theories into dogmatic beliefs, using them as stepping-stones to our faith. After having presented our program of action for the present and for the future, I will read to you the principles of these theories.</p> <p><i>INDEPENDENCE OF THOUGHT</i></p> <p>In short, knowing from the experience of many centuries that men live and are guided by ideas, that these ideas are imbued only by means of education given to persons of all ages, of course by different methods but meeting with equal success, we will absorb and appropriate to our own advantage the last traces of independent thought, which for a long time[56] have been directed to the goal and to the ideas necessary to us.</p> <p><i>TEACHING BY OBJECT LESSON</i></p> <p>The system of enslaving thought is already in action through so-called visual education. This system tends to turn the Goys into thoughtless, obedient animals, expecting to see in order to understand. In France one of our best agents, Bourgeois, has already announced a new program of visual education.</p>
--	--

Protocol No. 17:1 – ABUSE OF AUTHORITY

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>ADVOCACY</i></p> <p>17:1 The practice of advocacy produces men cold, cruel, persistent, unprincipled, who in all cases take up an impersonal, purely legal standpoint. They have the inveterate habit to refer everything to its value for the defense and not to the public welfare of its results. They do not usually decline to undertake any defense whatsoever, they strive for an acquittal at all costs, caviling over every petty crux of jurisprudence and thereby they demoralize justice. For this reason we shall set this profession into narrow frames which will keep it inside this sphere of executive public service. Advocates, equally with judges, will be deprived of the right of communication with litigant; they will receive business only from the court and will study it by notes of report and documents, defending their clients after they</p>	<p><i>ADVOCACY</i></p> <p>The lawyer's profession makes people grow cold, cruel, stubborn and unprincipled, and compels them to take an abstract or purely legal viewpoint in all matters. They have learned to consider solely the personal gain derived from every case they handle and not the possibility of the social benefit of its results. They rarely refuse to take a case and always strive for acquittal at all cost, clinging to minor technical points of a legal nature. In this way they demoralize the courts. Therefore we will limit this profession, converting it into an executive public office. Lawyers will be deprived of the right of contact with their clients on the same basis as are the judges. They will receive their cases only from the court, preparing them on the strength of written reports and documents and defending their clients after they have been</p>

<p>have been interrogated in court on facts that have appeared. They will receive an honorarium without regard to the quality of the defense. This will render them mere reporters on law-business in the interests of justice and as counterpoise to the proctor who will be the reporter in the interests of prosecution; this will shorten business before the courts. In this way will be established a practice of honest unprejudiced defense conducted not from personal interest but by conviction. This will also, by the way, remove the present practice of corrupt bargain between advocacy to agree only to let that side win which pays most.</p>	<p>examined in court on the basis of the facts obtained during the trial. They will receive a salary, regardless of whether the defense has been successful or not. They will act as simple exponents of the case on behalf of the defense in counterbalance to the public prosecutor, who will act as exponent on behalf of the prosecution. This will shorten legal procedure and establish an honest and impartial defense, conducted not for the sake of personal gain, but based on the personal conviction of the lawyer. This will also eliminate the existing bribery among fellow lawyers and prevent their allowing the side to win which pays.</p>
---	---

Protocol No. 17:2-10 – WE SHALL DESTROY THE CLERGY

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>INFLUENCE OF THE PRIESTHOOD OF THE NON-ILLUMINISTS</i></p> <p>17:2 WE HAVE LONG PAST TAKEN CARE TO DISCREDIT THE PRIESTHOOD OF “GOYIM,” and thereby to ruin their mission on earth which in these days might still be a great hindrance to us. Day by day its influence on the peoples of the world is falling lower.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>FREEDOM OF RELIGION</i></p> <p>FREEDOM OF CONSCIENCE HAS BEEN DECLARED EVERYWHERE, SO THAT NOW ONLY YEARS DIVIDE US FROM THE MOMENT OF THE COMPLETE WRECKING OF THAT CHRISTIAN RELIGION: as to other religions we shall have still less difficulty in dealing with them, but it would be premature to speak of this now. We shall act clericalism and clericals into such narrow frames as to make their influence move in retrogressive proportion to its former progress.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>PAPAL COURT</i></p> <p>17:3 When the time comes finally to destroy the papal court the finger of an invisible hand will point the nations towards this court. When, however, the nations fling themselves upon it, we shall come forward in the guise of its defenders as if to save excessive bloodshed. By this diversion we shall penetrate to its very bowels and be sure we shall never come out again until we have gnawed through the entire strength of this place.</p>	<p><i>INFLUENCE OF THE PRIESTHOOD OF THE NON-ILLUMINISTS</i></p> <p>We have already taken care to discredit the clergy of the Goys and thus to undermine their function, which at the present time could have been very much in our way. Their influence over the people diminishes daily.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>FREEDOM OF RELIGION</i></p> <p>To-day freedom of religion has been proclaimed everywhere;[57] consequently, it is only a question of a few years before the complete collapse of Christendom. It will be still easier to deal with other religions, but it is too early to discuss this problem. We will confine clericalism and clericals within such a narrow field that their influence will have an effect opposite to what it used to have.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>PAPAL COURT</i></p> <p>When the moment comes to annihilate the Vatican completely, an invisible hand, pointing towards this court, will guide the masses in their assault. When, however, the masses attack, we will come forward as defenders to prevent too much bloodshed. By this method we will penetrate its very heart and will not leave it until we have undermined its power.</p>

<p><i>KING OF THE ILLUMINATI AS PATRIARCH</i> <i>POPE</i></p> <p>17:4 THE KING OF THE JEWS WILL BE THE REAL POPE OF THE UNIVERSE, THE PATRIARCH OF THE INTERNATIONAL CHURCH.</p> <p><i>HOW TO FIGHT THE EXISTING CHURCH</i> 17:5 But, IN THE MEANTIME, while we are reeducating youth in new traditional religions and afterwards in ours, WE SHALL NOT OVERTLY LAY A FINGER ON EXISTING CHURCHES, BUT WE SHALL FIGHT AGAINST THEM BY CRITICISM CALCULATED TO PRODUCE SCHISM</p> <p><i>FUNCTION OF CONTEMPORARY PRESS</i> 17:6 In general, then, our contemporary press will continue to CONVICT State affairs, religions, incapacities of the GOYIM, always using the most unprincipled expressions in order by every means to lower their prestige in the manner which can only be practiced by the genius of our gifted tribe</p> <p><i>ORGANIZATION OF POLICE</i> 17:7 Our kingdom will be an apologia of the divinity Vishnu, in whom is found its personification – in our hundred hands will be, one in each, the springs of the machinery of social life. We shall see everything without the aid of official police which, in that scope of its rights which we elaborated for the use of the GOYIM, hinders governments from seeing.</p> <p><i>VOLUNTEER POLICE</i> In our programs ONE-THIRD OF OUR SUBJECTS WILL KEEP THE REST UNDER OBSERVATION from a sense of duty, on the principle of volunteer service to the State. It will then be no disgrace to be a spy and informer, but a merit: unfounded denunciations, however, will be cruelly punished that there may be development of abuses of this right.</p> <p>17:8 Our agents will be taken from the higher as well as the lower ranks of society, from among the administrative class who spend their time in amusements, editors, printers and publishers, booksellers, clerks, and salesmen, workmen, coachmen, lackeys, et cetera. This body, having no rights and not being empowered to take any action on their own account, and consequently a police without any power, will only witness and report: verification of their reports and arrests will</p>	<p><i>KING OF THE ILLUMINATI AS PATRIARCH</i> <i>POPE</i></p> <p>The King of Israel will become the real Pope of the Universe, the Patriarch of the International Church.</p> <p><i>HOW TO FIGHT THE EXISTING CHURCH</i> But until we have accomplished the re-education of the youth to new transitional religions and finally to our own, we will not openly attack the existing churches, but will fight them by means of criticism, thus creating dissension.</p> <p><i>FUNCTION OF CONTEMPORARY PRESS</i> In general, our press will denounce governmental activities and religion, and will expose the inefficiency of the Goys in the most unscrupulous terms, so as to humiliate them to such an extent as only our ingenious race is capable of doing.</p> <p><i>ORGANIZATION OF POLICE</i> Our rule will simulate the God Vishnu, who resembles us physically; each of our hundred hands will hold one of the springs of the social machine. We will see everything without the aid of the official police; in its present organization, however, which we have worked out for the Goys, the police prevent the government from seeing anything.</p> <p><i>VOLUNTEER POLICE</i> According to our program, one-third of our subjects will watch the others from a pure sense of duty, as volunteers for the government. Then it will not be considered disgraceful to be a spy and an informer; on the contrary, it will be regarded as praiseworthy. Unfounded reports, however, will be severely punished to prevent abuse of this privilege.</p> <p>Our agents will be recruited both from among the highest and the lowest ranks of society; they will be selected from among the pleasure-loving governmental officials, editors, printers, booksellers, salesmen, workmen, drivers, butlers, etc. This police force will have no official rights or credentials, which give opportunity for the abuse of power, and consequently[58] it will be powerless; it will merely act as observer and will make reports. The verification of such reports and the issue of</p>
---	---

<p>depend upon a responsible group of controllers of police affairs, while the actual act of arrest will be performed by the gendarmerie and the municipal police. Any person not denouncing anything seen or heard concerning questions of policy will also be charged with and made responsible for concealment, if it be proved that he is guilty of this crime.</p> <p><i>SPYING ON THE PATTERN OF THE KABAL ESPIONAGE</i></p> <p>17:9 JUST AS NOWADAYS OUR BRETHREN, ARE OBLIGED AT THEIR OWN RISK TO DENOUNCE TO THE KABAL APOSTATES OF THEIR OWN FAMILY or members who have been noticed doing anything in opposition to the KABAL, SO IN OUR KINGDOM OVERALL THE WORLD IT WILL BE OBLIGATORY FOR ALL OUR SUBJECTS TO OBSERVE THE DUTY OF SERVICE TO THE STATE IN THIS DIRECTION.</p> <p><i>ABUSES OF AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>17:10 Such an organization will extirpate abuses of authority, of force, of bribery, everything in fact which we by our counsels, by our theories of the superhuman rights of man, have introduced into the customs of the GOYIM But how else were we to procure that increase of causes predisposing to disorders in the midst of their administration? Among the number of those methods one of the most important is – agents for the restoration of order, so placed as to have the opportunity in their disintegrating activity of developing and displaying their evil inclinations – obstinate self-conceit, irresponsible exercise of authority, and, first and foremost, venality.</p>	<p>warrants for arrests will rest with a responsible group of police controllers. The actual arrests, however, will be made by a gendarme corps or the municipal police. In case of failure to report any political matter which has been observed or rumored, the person who should have reported it may be brought to trial for concealment of crime, if it is proven that he is guilty.</p> <p><i>SPYING ON THE PATTERN OF THE KABAL ESPIONAGE</i></p> <p>In the same way that our brethren are now under obligation to report on their own initiative on all apostates, or on any person marked as being opposed to the Kehillah, so in our Universal Kingdom it will be obligatory for all subjects to serve the state in that direction.</p> <p><i>ABUSES OF AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>Such an organization will eliminate all abuse of power and various kinds of coercion and corruption, in fact, the very things which have been introduced into the customs of the Goys by our councils and by the theories of the rights of supermen. But how otherwise could we foment the increasing causes for disorder in the midst of their administration? What other means could we use? Among these means, one of the most important is the employment of such agents for the preservation of order as are in a position to manifest their own evil inclinations in the course of their destructive work, namely, their self-will, abuse of authority, and, most important of all, bribery.</p>
---	--

God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5

Protocol No. 18:1-4 – ARREST OF OPPONENTS

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<i>MEASURES OF SECRET DEFENSE</i>	<i>MEASURES OF SECRET DEFENSE</i>
18:1 When it becomes necessary for us to strengthen the strict measures of secret defense (the most fatal poison for the prestige of authority) we shall arrange a simulation of disorders or some manifestation of discontents finding expression through the co- operation of good speakers. Round these speakers will	When the time comes for us to strengthen the measures of police protection (the most terrible poison for the prestige of authority), we will artificially organize disorder or simulate the expression of discontent with the aid of experienced orators. These orators will be joined by sympathizers. This will give us the

<p>assemble all who are sympathetic to his utterances. This will give us the pretext for domiciliary prerequisites and surveillance on the part of our servants from among the number of the GOYIM police....</p> <p><i>OBSERVATION OF CONSPIRACIES FROM THE OUTSIDE</i></p> <p>18:2 As the majority of conspirators act of love for the game, for the sake of talking, so, until they commit some overt act we shall not lay a finger on them but only introduce into their midst observation elements</p> <p><i>OVERT SECRET DEFENSE- THE RUIN OF AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>It must be remembered that the prestige of authority is lessened if it frequently discovers conspiracies against itself: this implies a presumption of consciousness of weakness, or, what is still worse, of injustice. You are aware that we have broken the prestige of the GOY kings by frequent attempts upon their lives through our agents, blind sheep of our flock, who are easily moved by a few liberal phrases to crimes provided only they be painted in political colors. WE HAVE COMPELLED THE RULERS TO ACKNOWLEDGE THEIR WEAKNESS IN ADVERTISING OVERT MEASURES OF SECRETE DEFENSE AND THEREBY WE SHALL BRING THE PROMISE OF AUTHORITY TO DESTRUCTION.</p> <p><i>SECRET DEFENSE OF THE KING OF THE ILLUMINATI</i></p> <p>18:3 Our ruler will be secretly protected only by the most insignificant guard, because we shall not admit so much as a thought that there could exist against him any sedition with which he is not strong enough to contend and is compelled to hide from it.</p> <p>18:4 If we should admit this thought, as the GOYIM have done and are doing, we should IPSO FACTO be signing a death sentence, if not for our ruler, at any rate for his dynasty, at no distant date.</p>	<p>pretext for searches and special restrictions which will be put in force by our servants among the Goy police.</p> <p><i>OBSERVATION OF CONSPIRACIES FROM THE OUTSIDE</i></p> <p>As most conspirators work as amateurs for the sake of chattering, we will not disturb them until we see that they are about to take action; but we will introduce in their midst [59] secret service agents.</p> <p><i>OVERT SECRET DEFENSE- THE RUIN OF AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>It must be remembered that the prestige of authority diminishes if conspiracies against it are often discovered, for that leads to the presumption of the weakness of the authority, or, what is worse, to the admission of its own mistakes. You are aware that we have destroyed the prestige of the ruling Goys by frequent attempts made on their lives through our agents, who were but blind sheep of our flock, easily moved, by a few liberal phrases, to crimes, so long as they were of a political nature. We have forced the rulers to admit their own weakness by adopting open measures of police protection, and thereby we have ruined the prestige of their authority.</p> <p><i>SECRET DEFENSE OF THE KING OF THE ILLUMINATI</i></p> <p>Our sovereign will be protected only by the most invisible guard, because we will never allow any one to think that conspiracy might exist against him which he is unable to combat and from which he has to hide himself.</p> <p>If we were to allow this thought to prevail, as it prevails among the Goys, we would thereby sign the death warrant, if not of the sovereign himself, then of his dynasty in the near future.</p>
--	---

Protocol No. 18:5-9 – GOVERNMENT BY FEAR

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p>18:5 According to strictly enforced outward appearances our ruler will employ his power only for the advantage of the nation and in no wise for his own or dynastic profits. Therefore, with the observance of this decorum, his authority will be respected and guarded by the subjects themselves, it will receive an apotheosis in the admission that with it is bound up the well-being of every citizen of the State, for upon it will depend all order in the common life of the pack</p> <p>18:6 OVERT DEFENSE OF THE KIND ARGUES WEAKNESS IN THE ORGANIZATION OF HIS STRENGTH.</p> <p>18:7 Our ruler will always be among the people and be surrounded by a mob of apparently curious men and women, who will occupy the front ranks about him, to all appearance by chance, and will restrain the ranks of the rest out of respect as it will appear for good order. This will sow an example of restraint also in others. If a petitioner appears among the people trying to hand a petition and forcing his way through the ranks, the first ranks must receive the petition and before the eyes of the petitioner pass it to the ruler, so that all may know that what is handed in reaches its destination, that consequently, there exists a control of the ruler himself. The aureole of power requires for its existence that the people may be able to say: "If the king knew of this," or: "the king will hear it."</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MYSTICAL PRESTIGE OF AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>18:8 With the establishment of official defense, the mystical prestige of authority disappears: given a certain audacity, and everyone counts himself master of it, the sedition- monger is conscious of his strength, and when occasion serves watches for the moment to make an attempt upon authority For the GOYIM we have been preaching something else, but by that very fact we are enabled to see what measures of overt defense have brought them to</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ARREST ON THE FIRST SUSPICION</i></p> <p>18:9 CRIMINALS WITH US WILL BE ARRESTED AT THE FIRST, more or less, well-grounded SUSPICION: it cannot be</p>	<p>Observing strict decorum, our sovereign will use his power only for the benefit of the people, but never for his own good or for that of his dynasty. By strictly adhering to this decorum, his authority will be respected and protected by his subjects; moreover, he will be worshiped, because it will be known that upon his authority depends the well-being of every citizen of the kingdom, and the stability of the social order itself.</p> <p>To guard the sovereign openly is equivalent to an admission of the weakness of his governmental organization.</p> <p>Our sovereign, when amidst his people, will always appear to be surrounded by a crowd of curious men and women, who will stand beside him as though accidentally and will hold back the other people as though through respect for order. This example will implant an idea of self-restraint in others. If there be a person in the crowd trying to present a petition, and working his way through the ranks, the person nearest to him must take the petition and present it to the sovereign in sight of the petitioner himself, so that all may know that the petition presented has reached its destination and consequently that there exists a control of affairs on the part of the sovereign himself. The prestige of authority demands that the people[60] should be able to say, "If only the king could know it," or, "The king will know about this."</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>MYSTICAL PRESTIGE OF AUTHORITY</i></p> <p>With the establishment of an official police guard the mystical prestige of authority vanishes at once; with a certain amount of audacity, every one considers himself superior to authority; the assassin realizes his strength and only has to watch his opportunity to make an attempt against an official. We preached differently for the Goys, but we can see the results to which open methods of protection have led them.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ARREST ON THE FIRST SUSPICION</i></p> <p>We will arrest criminals upon the first more or less well-founded suspicion. Because of the fear of a possible mistake political criminals</p>

<p>allowed that out of fear of a possible mistake an opportunity should be given of escape to persons suspected of a political lapse of crime, for in these matters we shall be literally merciless. If it is still possible, by stretching a point, to admit a reconsideration of the motive causes in simple crimes, there is no possibility of excuse for persons occupying themselves with questions in which nobody except the government can understand anything And it is not all governments that understand true policy.</p>	<p>should not be given the opportunity to escape; indeed towards political crime we will show no mercy. If, in exceptional cases, it may seem possible to allow the investigation of motives which have led to ordinary criminal offences, there is no excuse for those who attempt to deal with matters which no one can understand except the government. Moreover, not even all governments are capable of understanding the right policy.</p>
--	---

Protocol No. 19 – RULERS AND PEOPLE

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>THE RIGHT OF PRESENTING PETITIONS AND PROJECTS</i></p> <p>19:1 If we do not permit any independent dabbling in the political we shall on the other hand encourage every kind of report or petition with proposals for the government to examine into all kinds of projects for the amelioration of the condition of the people; this will reveal to us the defects or else the fantasies of our subjects, to which we shall respond either by accomplishing them or by a wise rebutment to prove the shortsightedness of one who judges wrongly.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>AGITATION</i></p> <p>19:2 Sedition-mongering is nothing more than the yapping of a lap- dog at an elephant. For a government well organized, not from the police but from the public point of view, the lap-dog yaps at the elephant in complete unconsciousness of its strength and importance. It needs no more than to take a good example to show the relative importance of both and the lap-dogs will cease to yap and will wag their tails the moment they set eyes on an elephant.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>INDICTMENT OF POLITICAL CRIMES</i></p> <p>19:3 In order to destroy the prestige of heroism for political crime we shall send it for trial in the category of thieving, murder, and every kind of abominable and filthy crime. Public opinion will then confuse its conception of this category of crime with the disgrace attached to every other and will brand it with the same contempt.</p>	<p><i>THE RIGHT OF PRESENTING PETITIONS AND PROJECTS</i></p> <p>Though we will not allow individuals to become involved in politics, we will, on the other hand, encourage the submission for the approval of the government of all petitions and reports containing suggestions and plans for bettering the condition of the people. This will bring to our knowledge the shortcomings or merely the fantastic aspirations of our subjects. These suggestions we will answer either by favorable action or by refusals proving the lack of intelligence and the errors of those who have submitted such suggestions.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>AGITATION</i></p> <p>Sedition is nothing but the barking of a lap dog at an elephant. From the point of view of a government which is well organized, not from the police standpoint but with regard to its social basis, the lap dog barks at the elephant because he does not realize his strength. It is only necessary for the elephant to show his strength once and the dog barks no more; he begins to wag his tail the moment he sees the elephant.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>INDICTMENT OF POLITICAL CRIMES</i></p> <p>In order to eliminate the prestige of martyrdom from political crime, we will seat the political criminal on the same bench[61] with thieves, murderers, and other disgusting and dirty criminals. Then public opinion will regard that class of criminals as quite as disgraceful as any other, and will brand them with equal contempt.</p>

<p><i>ADVERTISING OF POLITICAL CRIMES</i></p> <p>19:4 We have done our best, and I hope we have succeeded to obtain that the GOYIM should not arrive at this means of contending with sedition. It was for this reason that through the Press and in speeches, indirectly – in cleverly compiled school- books on history, we have advertised the martyrdom alleged to have been accredited by sedition-mongers for the idea of the commonweal. This advertisement has increased the contingent of liberals and has brought thousands of GOYIM into the ranks of our livestock cattle.</p>	<p><i>ADVERTISING OF POLITICAL CRIMES</i></p> <p>We have endeavored to prevent, and I hope we have succeeded in preventing, the Goys from using such methods of dealing with seditious activities. In order to attain this end, we have made use of the press and public speeches; indirectly, through cleverly compiled historical textbooks, we have given publicity to martyrdom as though revolutionists had undergone it for the sake of human welfare. Such an advertisement has increased the contingent of liberals and forced thousands of Goys into the herds of our cattle.</p>
---	--

Protocol No. 20:1-4 – FINANCIAL PROGRAMME

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>PROGRESSIVE TAX</i></p> <p>20:1 To-day we shall touch upon the financial program, which I put off to the end of my report as being the most difficult, the crowning and the decisive point of our plans. Before entering upon it I will remind you that I have already spoken before by way of a hint when I said that the sum total of our actions is settled by the question of figures.</p> <p>20:2 When we come into our kingdom our autocratic government will avoid, from a principle of self- preservation, sensibly burdening the masses of the people with taxes, remembering that it plays the part of father and protector. But as State organization cost dear it is necessary nevertheless to obtain the funds required for it. It will, therefore, elaborate with particular precaution the question of equilibrium in this matter.</p> <p>20:3 Our rule, in which the king will enjoy the legal fiction that everything in his State belongs to him (which may easily be translated into fact), will be enabled to resort to the lawful confiscation of all sums of every kind for the regulation of their circulation in the State. From this follows that taxation will best be covered by a progressive tax on property. In this manner the dues will be paid without straightening or ruining anybody in the form of a percentage of the amount of property. The rich must be aware that it is their duty to place a part of their superfluities at the disposal of the State since</p>	<p><i>PROGRESSIVE TAX</i></p> <p>To-day we shall deal with the financial program, the discussion of which I have postponed until the end of my report because it is the most difficult, conclusive, and decisive point in our plans. In approaching it, I will remind you that I have already intimated that the result of our actions is measured in figures.</p> <p>When we become rulers, our autocratic government, for the sake of self-defense, will avoid burdening the people with heavy taxes, and it will not forget the role it has to play, namely, that of Father and Protector. But as government organization is costly, it is necessary to raise the means for its maintenance. Consequently, we must carefully work out the plan of a fair distribution of taxation.</p> <p>In our government the sovereign will have the legal fiction of owning everything in his kingdom (which is easily put into practice), and can resort to legal confiscation of all money in order to regulate its circulation throughout the country. Consequently, the best method of taxation is the levying of a progressive tax on property. Taxes will thus be paid without difficulty or ruin in respective proportion to the amount of property owned. The rich must realize that it is their duty to give a part of their surplus wealth for the benefit of the country as a whole, because the government guarantees</p>

<p>the State guarantees them security of possession of the rest of their property and the right of honest gains, I say honest, for the control over property will do away with robbery on a legal basis.</p> <p>20:4 This social reform must come from above, for the time is ripe for it – it is indispensable as a pledge of peace.</p>	<p>inviolability of the remaining part of their property and the right of[62] honest gain. I say honest because the control of property will prevent legal theft.</p> <p>This social reform must come from above, for the time is ripe and it is becoming necessary as a guarantee of peace.</p>
--	--

Protocol No. 20:5-13 – WE SHALL DESTROY CAPITAL

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p>20:5 The tax upon the poor man is a seed of revolution and works to the detriment of the State which is hunting after the trifling is missing the big. Quite apart from this, a tax on capitalists diminishes the growth of wealth in private hands in which we have in these days concentrated it as a counterpoise to the government strength of the GOYIM – their State finances.</p> <p>20:6 A tax increasing in a percentage ratio to capital will give much larger revenue than the present individual or property tax, which is useful to us now for the sole reason that it excites trouble and discontent among the GOYIM.</p> <p>20:7 The force upon which our king will rest consists in the equilibrium and the guarantee of peace, for the sake of which things it is indispensable that the capitalists should yield up a portion of their incomes for the sake of the secure working of the machinery of the State. State needs must be paid by those who will not feel the burden and have enough to take from.</p> <p>20:8 Such a measure will destroy the hatred of the poor man for the rich, in whom he will see a necessary financial support for the State, will see in him the organizer of peace and well-being since he will see that it is the rich man who is paying the necessary means to attain these things.</p> <p>20:9 In order that payers of the educated classes should not too much distress themselves over the new payments they will have full accounts given them of the destination of those</p>	<p>The tax on the poor is the seed of revolution, and it acts detrimentally to the government, which loses the great in its pursuit of the little. Moreover, the taxation of capital will lessen the increase of wealth in private hands, in which at present we have concentrated it as a counterweight to the governmental power of the Goys, namely, to the state treasury.</p> <p>Progressive taxation, assessed according to the amount of capital, will produce a much greater revenue than the present system of taxing every one at an equal rate, which is useful to us now only as a means of exciting revolt and discontent among the Goys.</p> <p>The power of our sovereign will rest mainly in equilibrium and in guarantees of peace. For these, the capitalists must cede a part of their income so as to protect the action of the government machine. Public needs must be met by those who can best afford to do so and by those from whom there is something to take.</p> <p>Such a measure will eliminate the hatred of the poor towards the rich, as they will be regarded as the financial supporters of the state and the upholders of peace and prosperity. The poor will also see that the rich are providing the necessary means to insure this end.</p> <p>To prevent intelligent taxpayers from being too discontented with the new system of taxation, they will be furnished with detailed reports of the disbursement of public funds, exclusive of</p>

<p>payments, with the exception of such sums as will be appropriated for the needs of the throne and the administrative institutions.</p> <p>20:10 He who reigns will not have any properties of his own once all in the State represented his patrimony, or else the one would be in contradiction to the other; the fact of holding private means would destroy the right of property in the common possessions of all.</p> <p>20:11 Relatives of him who reigns, his heirs excepted, who will be maintained by the resources of the State, must enter the ranks of servants of the State or must work to obtain the right to property; the privilege of royal blood must not serve for the spoiling of the treasury.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>STAMP PROGRESSIVE TAXATION</i></p> <p>20:12 Purchase, receipt of money or inheritance will be subject to the payment of a stamp progressive tax. Any transfer of property, whether money or other, without evidence of payment of this tax which will be strictly registered by names, will render the former holder liable to pay interest on the tax from the moment of transfer of these sums up to the discovery of his evasion of declaration of the transfer. Transfer documents must be presented weekly at the local treasury office with notifications of the name, surname and permanent place of residence of the former and the new holder of the property. This transfer with register of names must begin from a definite sum which exceeds the ordinary expenses of buying and selling necessities, and these will be subject to payment only by a stamp impost of a definite percentage of the unit.</p> <p>20:13 Just strike an estimate of how many times such taxes as these will cover the revenue of the GOYIM States.</p>	<p>such as are appropriated for the needs of the throne and administrative institutions.</p> <p>The sovereign will not own property, since everything in the state will seem to belong to him and these two conceptions would contradict each other. Private means would eliminate his right to own everything.</p> <p>The relatives of the sovereign, aside from his descendants who will also be supported by the state, must join the ranks of government officials, or otherwise work for the right of holding property. The privilege of being of royal blood must not entitle them to rob the state treasury.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>STAMP PROGRESSIVE TAXATION</i></p> <p>Sales, profits, or inheritances will be taxed by a progressive [63] stamp tax. The transfer of property, whether in cash or otherwise, without the required stamp, will place the payment of the tax on the original owner, dating from the time of the transfer until the time of the reported failure to record the transaction. Transfer vouchers must be shown weekly at the local branch of the state treasury, together with a statement of the names, surnames, and the permanent addresses both of the original and of the new owner. The recording of the names of those participating in a transaction will be necessary in all transactions involving more than a certain amount for ordinary expenditure. The sale of prime necessities will be taxed only by a stamp tax, which will represent a certain small per cent of the cost of the particular article.</p> <p>Just calculate how many times the amount received from such taxes will exceed the income of the Goy governments.</p>
---	---

Protocol No. 20:14-22 – WE CAUSE DEPRESSIONS

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>TREASURY, INTREST-BEARING PAPERS AND STAGNATION OF CURRENCY</i></p> <p>20:14 The State exchequer will have to maintain a definite complement of reserve sums, and all that is collected above that complement must be returned into circulation. On these sums will be organized public works. The initiative in works of this kind, proceeding from State sources, will bind the working class firmly to the interests of the State and to those who reign. From these same sums also a part will be set aside as rewards of inventiveness and productiveness.</p> <p>20:15 On no account should so much as a single unit above the definite and freely estimated sums be retained in the State Treasuries, for money exists to be circulated and any kind of stagnation of money acts ruinously on the running of the State machinery, for which it is the lubricant; a stagnation of the lubricant may stop the regular working of the mechanism.</p> <p>20:16 The substitution of interest-bearing paper for a part of the token of exchange has produced exactly this stagnation. The consequences of this circumstance are already sufficiently noticeable.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>METHODS OF ACCOUNTING</i></p> <p>20:17 A court of account will also be instituted by us, and in it the ruler will find at any moment a full accounting for State income and expenditure, with the exception of the current monthly account, not yet made up, and that of the preceding month, which will not yet have been delivered.</p> <p>20:18 The one and only person who will have no interest in robbing the State is its owner, the ruler. This is why his personal control will remove the possibility of leakages of extravagances.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ABOLITION OF CEREMONIAL DISPLAYS</i></p> <p>20:19 The representative function of the ruler at receptions for the sake of etiquette, which absorbs so much invaluable time, will be abolished in order that the ruler may have time for control and consideration. His power will not then be split up into fractional parts among time-serving favorites who surround the throne for its pomp and splendor, and are interested</p>	<p><i>TREASURY, INTREST-BEARING PAPERS AND STAGNATION OF CURRENCY</i></p> <p>The state bank must keep a definite reserve fund, and all sums in excess must be put back into circulation. The cost of public works will be met out of this surplus fund. The initiative of such works emanating from the government will also tie the working class to the interests of the government and the rulers. Some of this money will be allotted to prizes for inventions and for the purposes of production.</p> <p>Even small sums in excess of a certain definite and broadly calculated fund, should not be allowed to be kept in the state treasury, because money is intended to circulate, and every impediment to circulation is detrimental to the governmental mechanism, which the money lubricates; the congestion of lubricating substances can stop the proper functioning of the mechanism.</p> <p>The substitution of bonds for a part of the currency has created just such an impediment. The result of this has already become sufficiently evident.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>METHODS OF ACCOUNTING</i></p> <p>We will also establish an auditing office, so as to enable the sovereign to find at all times a full account of state revenues and expenses, except for the current month not yet made up, and that of the previous month not yet presented.</p> <p>The only person who will not be interested in robbing the state treasury will be the sovereign, its owner. This is the reason why his control will prevent the possibility of loss or misappropriation.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>ABOLITION OF CEREMONIAL DISPLAYS</i></p> <p>Receptions for the purpose of etiquette, which waste the[64] valuable time of the sovereign, will be abolished, because the ruler needs time for control and thought. Then his power will not be frittered away on the people surrounding the throne for the sake of appearance and brilliance, and who have only their own and not the public interest in mind.</p>

<p>only in their own and not in the common interests of the State.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>STAGNATION OF CAPITAL</i></p> <p>20:20 Economic crises have been produced by us for the GOYIM by no other means than the withdrawal of money from circulation. Huge capitals have stagnated, withdrawing money from States, which were constantly obliged to apply to those same stagnant capitals for loans. These loans burdened the finances of the State with the payment of interest and made them the bond slaves of these capitals The concentration of industry in the hands of capitalists out of the hands of small masters has drained away all the juices of the peoples and with them also the States</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>CURRENCY ISSUE</i></p> <p>20:21 The present issue of money in general does not correspond with the requirements per head, and cannot therefore satisfy all the needs of the workers. The issue of money ought to correspond with the growth of population and thereby children also must absolutely be reckoned as consumers of currency from the day of their birth. The revision of issue is a material question for the whole world.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>GOLD STANDARD</i></p> <p>20:22 YOU ARE AWARE THAT THE GOLD STANDARD HAS BEEN THE RUIN OF THE STATES WHICH ADOPTED IT, FOR IT HAS NOT BEEN ABLE TO SATISFY THE DEMANDS FOR MONEY, THE MORE SO THAT WE HAVE REMOVED GOLD FROM CIRCULATION AS FAR AS POSSIBLE.</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>STAGNATION OF CAPITAL</i></p> <p>The economic crises were created by us for the Goys only by the withdrawal of money from circulation. Huge amounts of capital were kept idle and were taken away from the nations, which were thus compelled to apply to us for loans. Payment of interest on these loans burdened the state finances and made the states subservient to capital. The concentration of industry having taken production out of the hands of the artisan and put it into the hands of capitalists, sucked all the power out of the people and also out of the state.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>CURRENCY ISSUE</i></p> <p>The present issue of money generally does not coincide with the need per capita, and consequently it cannot satisfy all the needs of the working classes. The issue of currency must correspond with the increase in population, and children must be reckoned as consumers from the day of their birth. The revision of the issue of currency is an essential problem for the whole world.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>GOLD STANDARD</i></p> <p>You know that gold currency was detrimental to the governments that accepted it, for it could not satisfy the requirements for money, since we took as much gold as possible out of circulation.</p>
--	--

Gold 1:7; 2:5; 3:11; 4:5; 5:6; 20:22; 22:1

Protocol No. 20:23-29 – GENTILE STATES BANKRUPT

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p style="text-align: center;"><i>STANDARD OF COST OF WORKING MAN POWER</i></p> <p>20:23 With us the standard that must be introduced is the cost of working-man power, whether it be reckoned in paper or in wood. We shall make the issue of money in accordance with the normal requirements of each subject, adding to the quantity with every birth and subtracting with every death.</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>STANDARD OF COST OF WORKING MAN POWER</i></p> <p>We must issue a currency based on the value of the working power, whether it be of paper or wood. We will issue money in proportion to the normal demands of every subject, adding a certain amount at every birth and decreasing it with every death.</p>

<p>20:24 The accounts will be managed by each department (the French administrative division), each circle.</p> <p>20:25 In order that there may be no delays in the paying out of money for State needs the sums and terms of such payments will be fixed by decree of the ruler; this will do away with the protection by a ministry of one institution to the detriment of others.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>BUDGET</i></p> <p>20:26 The budgets of income and expenditure will be carried out side by side that they may not be obscured by distance one to another.</p> <p>20:27 The reforms projected by us in the financial institutions and principles of the GOYIM will be clothed by us in such forms as will alarm nobody. We shall point out the necessity of reforms in consequence of the disorderly darkness into which the GOYIM by their irregularities have plunged the finances. The first irregularity, as we shall point out, consists in their beginning with drawing up a single budget which year after year grows owing to the following cause: this budget is dragged out to half the year, then they demand a budget to put things right, and this they expend in three months, after which they ask for a supplementary budget, and all this ends with a liquidation budget. But, as the budget of the following year is drawn up in accordance with the sum of the total addition, the annual departure from the normal reaches as much as 50 per cent in a year, and so the annual budget is trebled in ten years. Thanks to such methods, allowed by the carelessness of the GOY States, their treasuries are empty. The period of loans supervenes, and that has swallowed up remainders and brought all the GOY States to bankruptcy.</p> <p>20:28 You understand perfectly that economic arrangements of this kind, which have been suggested to the GOYIM by us, cannot be carried on by us.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>STATE LOANS</i></p> <p>20:29 Every kind of loan proves infirmity in the State and a want of understanding of the rights of the State. Loans hang like a sword of Damocles over the heads of rulers, who, instead of taking from their subjects by a temporary tax, come begging with outstretched palm of our bankers. Foreign loans are leeches which</p>	<p>Every department (the French administrative divisions),[6] every district, will be in charge of its own accounts.</p> <p>To avoid any delay in paying government expenses, the terms of such payments will be decreed by order of the sovereign; this will eliminate any favoritism of the ministry (of finance)[7] over any other department to the detriment of the others.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>BUDGET</i></p> <p>The budget of revenues and the budget of expenditure will be placed side by side, in order that they may always be compared with each other. [65]</p> <p>We will present plans for the reform of the Goy financial institutions and of their principles, as planned by us, in such a manner that nobody will be frightened. We will demonstrate the need of reform by the disorderly twaddle produced by the financial disorganization of the Goys. We will show that the first reason for this confusion lies in the drafting of rough estimates for the budget, which increases from year to year. This annual budget is with great difficulty made to last during the first half of the year; then a revised budget is demanded and the funds thus allotted are spent in the next three months, after which a supplementary budget is called for and all this is wound up by a liquidation budget. As the budget of the following year is based on the total expenditure of the preceding year, the divergence from the normal reaches fifty per cent annually, so that the annual budget trebles every ten years. Owing to such a procedure, resulting from the carelessness of the Goy governments, their treasuries became empty. The period of loans followed and used up the remainder and brought all the Goy states to bankruptcy.</p> <p>You can well understand that such a management of financial affairs as we induced the Goys to pursue cannot be adopted by us.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>STATE LOANS</i></p> <p>Every loan proves the impotency of the government and its failure to understand its own rights. Loans, like the sword of Damocles, hang above the heads of the rulers, who instead of placing temporary taxes on their subjects, stretch forth their hands and beg the charity of our bankers. Foreign loans are leeches, which</p>
--	---

there is no possibility of removing from the body of the State until they fall off of themselves or the State flings them off. But the GOY States do not tear them off; they go on in persisting in putting more on to themselves so that they must inevitably perish, drained by voluntary blood-letting.	can never be removed from the governmental body until they either fall off themselves or the government itself manages to get rid of them. But the Goy governments instead of throwing them off increase their number, so that these governments must inevitably perish through self-inflicted loss of blood.
--	---

Protocol No. 20:30-42 – TYRANNY OF USURY

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p>20:30 What also indeed is, in substance, a loan, especially a foreign loan? A loan is – an issue of government bills of exchange containing a percentage obligation commensurate to the sum of the loan capital. If the loan bears a charge of 5 per cent, then in twenty years the State vainly pays away in interest a sum equal to the loan borrowed, in forty years it is paying a double sum, in sixty – treble, and all the while the debt remains an unpaid debt.</p> <p>20:31 From this calculation it is obvious that with any form of taxation per head the State is baling out the last coppers of the poor taxpayers in order to settle accounts with wealth foreigners, from whom it has borrowed money instead of collecting these coppers for its own needs without the additional interest.</p> <p>20:32 So long as loans were internal the GOYIM only shuffled their money from the pockets of the poor to those of the rich, but when we bought up the necessary person in order to transfer loans into the external sphere, all the wealth of States flowed into our cash-boxes and all the GOYIM began to pay us the tribute of subjects.</p> <p>20:33 If the superficiality of GOY kings on their thrones in regard to State affairs and the venality of ministers or the want of understanding of financial matters on the part of other ruling persons have made their countries debtors to our treasuries to amounts quite impossible to pay it has not been accomplished without, on our part, heavy expenditure of trouble and money.</p>	<p>Indeed, what is a loan, especially a foreign loan, if not a leech? A loan is the issuance of government obligations which involve the liability to pay interest in proportion to the sum borrowed. If the loan pays five per cent, then in twenty years the government has unnecessarily paid in interest an amount equal to the principal sum borrowed. In forty years it has paid twice; in sixty years it has trebled the sum, while the loan still remains an unpaid debt.</p> <p>[66]</p> <p>From this calculation it is evident that under the system of universal taxation the government takes the last penny from the poor taxpayers in the form of taxes in order to pay interest to foreign capitalists, from whom the money was borrowed, instead of collecting these same pennies for its needs free from all interest.</p> <p>So long as the loans were domestic, the Goys only shifted the money from the pockets of the poor into those of the rich; but when we bribed the proper persons to make the loans foreign, then national riches poured into our hands and all the Goys began to pay us the tribute of subjects.</p> <p>The carelessness of the reigning Goys in statesmanship, the corruption of their ministers, the ignorance of other officials of financial problems, has forced their countries into debt to our banks to such an extent that they can never pay off their debts. It should be realized, however, that we have gone to great pains in order to bring about such a state of affairs.</p>

<p style="text-align: center;"><i>ONE PERCENT INTEREST SERIES</i></p> <p>20:34 Stagnation of money will not be allowed by us and therefore there will be no State interest- bearing paper, except a one per- cent series, so that there will be no payment of interest to leeches that suck all the strength out of the State. The right to issue interest-bearing paper will be given exclusively to industrial companies who will find no difficulty in paying interest out of profits, whereas the State does not make interest on borrowed money like these companies, for the State borrows to spend and not to use in operations.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>INDUSTRIAL SHARES</i></p> <p>20:35 Industrial papers will be bought also by the government which from being as now a paper of tribute by loan operations will be transformed into a lender of money at a profit. This measure will stop the stagnation of money, parasitic profits and idleness, all of which were useful for us among the GOYIM so long as they were independent but are not desirable under our rule.</p> <p>20:36 How clear is the undeveloped power of thought of the purely brute brains of the GOYIM, as expressed in the fact that they have been borrowing from us with payment of interest without ever thinking that all the same these very moneys plus an addition for payment of interest must be got by them from their own State pockets in order to settle up with us. What could have been simpler than to take the money they wanted from their own people?</p> <p>20:37 But it is a proof of the genius of our chosen mind that we have contrived to present the matter of loans to them in such a light that they have even seen in them an advantage for themselves.</p> <p>20:38 Our accounts, which we shall present when the time comes, in the light of centuries of experience gained by experiments made by us on the GOY States, will be distinguished by clearness and definiteness and will show at a glance to all men the advantage of our innovations. They will put an end to those abuses to which we owe our mastery over the GOYIM, but which cannot be allowed in our kingdom.</p> <p>20:39 We shall so hedge about our system of accounting that neither the ruler nor the most insignificant public servant will be in a position</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><i>ONE PERCENT INTEREST SERIES</i></p> <p>Impediments to the circulation of money will not be allowed by us, and therefore there will be no government bonds, except one per cent bonds, so that the payment of interest should not deliver the power of the state to the sucking of leeches. The right of issuing bonds will be exclusively granted to industrial corporations, which will easily pay the interest out of their profits. The government, however, does not derive profit on borrowed money as these corporations do, since the state borrows money for expenditure and not for production.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>INDUSTRIAL SHARES</i></p> <p>Industrial bonds will also be bought by the government, which instead of being, as at present, the payer of tribute on loans, will become a sound creditor. Such a measure will prevent stagnation in the circulation of money, as well as indolence and laziness, which were useful to us so long as the Goys remained independent, but are not wanted by us in our government.</p> <p>How apparent is the shortsightedness of the purely bestial brains of the Goys! It manifested itself when they borrowed money for at interest. It did not occur to the Goys that, at any rate, this money, with the additional interest on it, would have to be taken from the resources of the country and paid to us. Would it not have been more simple to take the needed money from their own people?</p> <p>[67]</p> <p>This proves the genius of our distinguished mind, for we were able to present the question of loans to them in such a light that they saw in loans an advantage for themselves.</p> <p>Our estimates, which we will produce when the time comes, will be based on the experience of centuries, on all those experiments which were conducted by us at the expense of the Goy governments; our estimates will prove to be clear and definite, and will obviously demonstrate the advantage of our new system. They will end all those abuses which made it possible for us to master the Goys, but which cannot be permitted in our reign.</p> <p>We will so organize the accounting system that neither the sovereign himself nor the most humble clerk will be able to deflect the smallest</p>
---	---

<p>to divert even the smallest sum from its destination without detection or to direct it in another direction except that which will be once fixed in a definite plan of action.</p> <p>20:40 And without a definite plan it is impossible to rule. Marching along an undetermined road and with undetermined resources brings to ruin by the way heroes and demigods.</p> <p><i>RULERS OF THE NON-ILLUMINISTS-COURTIERS AND FAVORITISM, MASONIC AGENTS</i></p> <p>20:41 The GOY rulers, whom we once upon a time advised should be distracted from State occupations by representative receptions, observances of etiquette, entertainments, were only screens for our rule. The accounts of favorite courtiers who replaced them in the sphere of affairs were drawn up for them by our agents, and every time gave satisfaction to short-sighted minds by promises that in the future economics and improvements were foreseen Economics from what? From new taxes? – were questions that might have been but were not asked by those who read our accounts and projects.</p> <p>20:42 You know to what they have been brought by this carelessness, to what pitch of financial disorder they have arrived, notwithstanding the astonishing industry of their peoples.</p>	<p>sum from its destination or direct it into a different channel from that indicated in our original financial plan.</p> <p>It is impossible to govern without a definite plan. Traveling along a definite road with an indefinite supply of provisions destroys heroes and knights.</p> <p><i>RULERS OF THE NON-ILLUMINISTS-COURTIERS AND FAVORITISM, MASONIC AGENTS</i></p> <p>The Goy rulers, to whom we once gave advice to neglect governmental duties for grandiose receptions, etiquette, and pleasures, only concealed our rule. The accounts of the powerful favorites who replaced the sovereign were drawn up by our agents, and they always satisfied the shallow minds by promises that in the future there would be savings and improvements. Savings from what? From new taxes? This might have been asked but was not asked by those who read our reports and plans.</p> <p>You know to what their carelessness has led them, what financial disorganization they have reached in spite of the wonderful diligence of their people.</p>
--	--

Protocol No. 21:1-11 – LOANS AND CREDIT

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p><i>INTEREST LOANS</i></p> <p>21:1 To what I reported to you at the last meeting I shall now add a detailed explanation of internal loans. Of foreign loans I shall say nothing more, because they have fed us with national moneys of the GOYIM, but for our State there will be no foreigners, that is, nothing external.</p> <p>21:2 We have taken advantage of the venality of administrators and slackness of rulers to get our moneys twice, thrice and more times over, by lending to the GOY governments moneys which were not at all needed by the States.</p>	<p><i>INTEREST LOANS</i></p> <p>I will add one more detail regarding domestic loans in addition to the report which I made at the last meeting. I will not speak any more of foreign loans, for they filled our coffers with the national money of the Goys. There will be no foreigners in our government, nobody outside.</p> <p>We profited by the corruption of the administrators and by the negligence of the rulers in receiving sums that were [68] doubled, trebled, and even more, loaning the Goy governments money which in reality was not</p>

<p>Could anyone do the like in regard to us? Therefore, I shall only deal with the details of internal loans.</p> <p>21:3 States announce that such a loan is to be concluded and open subscriptions for their own bills of exchange, that is, for their interest-bearing paper. That they may be within the reach of all the price is determined at from a hundred to a thousand; and a discount is made for the earliest subscribers. Next day by artificial means the price of them goes up, the alleged reason being that everyone is rushing to buy them. In a few days the treasury safes are as they say overflowing and there's more money than they can do with. The subscription, it is alleged, covers many times over the issue total of the loan; in this lies the whole stage effect – look you, they say, what confidence is shown in the government's bills of exchange.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>DEBIT AND TAXES</i></p> <p>21:4 But when the comedy is played out there emerges the fact that a debit and an exceedingly burdensome debit has been created. For the payment of interest it becomes necessary to have recourse to new loans, which do not swallow up but only add to the capital debt. And when this credit is exhausted it becomes necessary by new taxes to cover, not the loan, BUT ONLY THE INTEREST ON IT. These taxes are a debit employed to cover a debit....</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>CONVERSATIONS</i></p> <p>21:5 Later comes the time for conversions, but they diminish the payment of interest without covering the debt, and besides they cannot be made without the consent of the lenders; on announcing a conversion a proposal is made to return the money to those who are not willing to convert their paper. If everybody expressed his unwillingness and demanded his money back, the government would be hooked on their own files and would be found insolvent and unable to pay the proposed sums. By good luck the subjects of the GOY governments, knowing nothing about financial affairs, have always preferred losses on exchange and diminution of interest to the risk of new investments of their moneys, and have thereby many a time enabled these governments to throw off their shoulders a debit of several millions.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>BANKRUPTCY</i></p> <p>21:6 Nowadays, with external loans, these tricks cannot be played by the GOYIM for they know that we shall demand all our moneys back.</p>	<p>needed by the states at all. Who could do the same with regard to us? Therefore, I will only set forth details in regard to domestic loans.</p> <p>In announcing such a loan, the governments open a subscription to their bonds. To make them accessible to all, they vary the denomination from one hundred to thousands, and the first subscribers are allowed to buy below face value. The following day the price is artificially raised on the pretext that everybody hurried to buy the bonds. In a few more days there is a pretense that the treasury is filled and that it is not known what to do with the money, which has been oversubscribed. (What was the use of taking it?) The subscription is evidently considerably in excess of the amount asked for. Therein lies the effect, for it is thus demonstrated that the public has confidence in the government obligations.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>DEBIT AND TAXES</i></p> <p>But after the comedy has been played the fact of the debt appears, and it is usually a heavy one. In order to pay the interest, new loans have to be issued, which do not liquidate but increase the original debt. Then when the borrowing capacity of the government has been exhausted, it becomes necessary to meet the interest on the loan—not the loan itself—by new taxes. These taxes are nothing but a debit used to cover a debit.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>CONVERSATIONS</i></p> <p>Then comes the period of conversions, but these only decrease the payment of interest while they do not annul the debts. Moreover, they cannot be made without the consent of the bondholders. When a conversion is advertised, an offer is made to return the money to those who are not willing to convert their bonds. If everybody were to demand his money, the government would be caught in its own net and would be unable to return all the money. Fortunately, the Goy subjects, ignorant of financial affairs, always preferred to suffer a fall in the value of their securities and a reduction of interest to the risk of new investments; thus, they have given these governments more than one opportunity of throwing off a deficit of several millions.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>BANKRUPTCY</i></p> <p>At present, with the existence of foreign loans, the Goys cannot play such tricks, for they know that we would demand all the money back.</p>
---	--

<p>21:7 In this way, an acknowledged bankruptcy will best prove to the various countries the absence of any means between the interest of the peoples and of those who rule them.</p> <p><i>SAVINGS BANKS AND RENTS</i></p> <p>21:8 I beg you to concentrate your particular attention upon this point and upon the following: nowadays all internal loans are consolidated by so-called flying loans, that is, such as have terms of payment more or less near. These debts consist of moneys paid into the savings banks and reserve funds. If left for long at the disposition of a government these funds evaporate in the payment of interest on foreign loans, and are placed by the deposit of equivalent amount of RENTS.</p> <p>21:9 And these last it is which patch up all the leaks in the State treasuries of the GOYIM.</p> <p><i>ABOLITION OF MONEY MARKETS</i></p> <p>21:10 When we ascend the throne of the world all these financial and similar shifts, as being not in accord with our interests, will be swept away so as not to leave a trace, as also will be destroyed all money markets, since we shall not allow the prestige of our power to be shaken by fluctuations of prices set upon our values, which we shall announce by law at the price which represents their full worth without any possibility of lowering or raising. (Raising gives the pretext for lowering, which indeed was where we made a beginning in relation to the values of the GOYIM.)</p> <p><i>REGULATION OF INDUSTRIAL VALUES</i></p> <p>21:11 We shall replace the money markets by grandiose government credit institutions, the object of which will be to fix the price of industrial values in accordance with government views. These institutions will be in a position to fling upon the market five hundred millions of industrial paper in one day, or to buy up for the same amount. In this way all industrial undertakings will come into dependence upon us. You may imagine for yourselves what immense power we shall thereby secure for ourselves.</p>	<p>Thus, an avowed bankruptcy will be the best proof of the lack of common interest between the people and their government.</p> <p>[69]</p> <p><i>SAVINGS BANKS AND RENTS</i></p> <p>I direct your express attention to the above circumstance, as also to the following: At present all domestic loans are consolidated into so-called floating debts; in other words, into those whose terms of payment are more or less close at hand. Such debts consist of money placed in savings banks. Being at the disposal of the government, for a considerable length of time, these funds vanish in the payment of interest on foreign loans, and they are replaced by an equal amount of government securities.</p> <p>The latter cover all the deficits in the government treasuries of the Goys.</p> <p><i>ABOLITION OF MONEY MARKETS</i></p> <p>When we mount the throne of the universe, such financial expedients, being detrimental to our interests, will vanish. We will also destroy all stock exchanges, for we will not allow the prestige of our authority to be shaken by the shifting of the prices of our securities. We will fix the full price of their value legally without any possibility of its fluctuation. (A rise leads to a fall, and this was precisely what we did to the Goy stocks and bonds at the beginning.)</p> <p><i>REGULATION OF INDUSTRIAL VALUES</i></p> <p>We will replace the stock exchanges by great government credit institutions, whose functions will be to tax commercial values according to governmental plans. These institutions will be in a position to throw daily on the market 500,000,000 shares of industrial stocks, or to buy up a like amount. Thus all industrial enterprises will become dependent upon us. You can well imagine what power that will give us.</p>
--	---

Protocol No. 22:1-4 – POWER OF GOLD

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p>22:1 In all that has so far been reported by me to you, I have endeavored to depict with care the secret of what is coming, of what is past, and of what is going on now, rushing into the flood of the great events coming already in the near future, the secret of our relations to the GOYIM and of financial operations. On this subject there remains still a little for me to add.</p> <p>22:2 IN OUR HANDS IS THE GREATEST POWER OF OUR DAY – GOLD: IN TWO DAYS WE CAN PROCURE FROM OUR STOREHOUSES ANY QUANTITY WE MAY PLEASE.</p> <p>22:3 Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined by God? Surely we shall not fail with such wealth to prove that all that evil which for so many centuries we have had to commit has served at the end of ends the cause of true well- being – the bringing of everything into order? Though it be even by the exercise of some violence, yet all the same it will be established. We shall contrive to prove that we are benefactors who have restored to the rent and mangled earth the true good and also freedom of the person, and therewith we shall enable it to be enjoyed in peace and quiet, with proper dignity of relations, on the condition, of course, of strict observance of the laws established by us. We shall make plain therewith that freedom does not consist in dissipation and in the right of unbridled license any more than the dignity and force of a man do not consist in the right of everyone to promulgate destructive principles in the nature of freedom of conscience, equality and a like, that freedom of the person in no wise consists in the right to agitate oneself and others by abominable speeches before disorderly mobs, and that true freedom consists in the inviolability of the person who honorably and strictly observes all the laws of life in common, that human dignity is wrapped up in consciousness of the rights and also of the absence of rights of each, and not wholly and solely in fantastic imaginings about the subject of one's EGO.</p> <p>22:4 One authority will be glorious because it will be all-powerful, will rule and guide, and not muddle along after leaders and orators</p>	<p>In all that I have hitherto reported to you I have carefully tried to show you a true picture of the mystery of present events, as also of those of the past, which all flow into the stream of great events, the results of which will be seen in the near future. I have exposed our secret plans which govern our relations with the Goys, as well as our financial policy. There remains but little to add.</p> <p>We hold in our hands the greatest modern power—gold. In the course of two days we can get it from our treasuries in any desired quantity.</p> <p>Is there any more need for us to prove that our rule is decreed by God? Do we not prove by such wealth that all the[70] evil which we were forced to do during so many centuries has served in the end to true happiness—to the restoration of order? Although by means of violence, order will nevertheless be established. We will be able to prove that we are benefactors, who have brought true welfare and individual freedom to the tortured world, insuring at the same time the possibility of enjoying peace, quiet, and dignity of relationships, upon the sole condition, of course, that obedience to the laws established by us is practiced. We will also make it clear that freedom does not mean license and in doing whatever people please, no more than dignity and power imply the right to propound destructive doctrines, like freedom of conscience, equality, and similar things. Individual freedom by no means imports the right of disturbing oneself and others, disgracing oneself by making ridiculous speeches in disorderly gatherings, and implies that true liberty means individual inviolability through an honest and strict obedience to social laws; that moreover, human dignity implies the conception of one's rights as well as the idea of legal inhibitions which prohibit fantastic dreams about the Ego.</p> <p>Our power will be glorious because it will be mighty; it will rule and guide, and not helplessly crawl after leaders and orators,</p>

<p>shrieking themselves hoarse with senseless words which they call great principles and which are noting else, to speak honestly, but utopian Our authority will be the crown of order, and in that is included the whole happiness of man. The aureole of this authority will inspire a mystical bowing of the knee before it and a reverent fear before it of all the peoples. True force makes no terms with any right, not even with that of God: none dare come near to it so as to take so much as a span from it away.</p>	<p>shouting insane words which they call great principles, and which in reality are simply Utopian. Our power will lead to order, which, in turn, brings happiness to the people. The prestige of this power will excite mystical adoration, and the peoples will bow before it. True power does not yield to any right, even be it that of God. None will dare approach it in order to deprive it even of an atom of its might.</p>
---	--

Gold 1:7; 2:5; 3:11; 4:5; 5:6; 20:22; 22:1 God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3;
5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1; 15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4;
23:3-5

Protocol No. 23:1-5 – INSTILLING OBEDIENCE

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p>23:1 That the peoples may become accustomed to obedience it is necessary to inculcate lessons of humility and therefore to reduce the production of articles of luxury. By this we shall improve morals which have been debased by emulation in the sphere of luxury. We shall reestablish small master production which will mean laying a mine under the private capital of manufactures. This is indispensable also for the reason that manufacturers on the grand scale often move, though not always consciously, the thoughts of the masses in directions against the government. A people of small masters knows nothing of unemployment and this binds him closely with existing order, and consequently with the firmness of authority. For us its part will have been played out the moment authority is transferred into our hands. Drunkenness also will be prohibited by law and punishable as a crime against humanness of man who is turned into a brute under the influence of alcohol.</p> <p>23:2 Subjects, I repeat once more, give blind obedience only to the strong hand which is absolutely independent of them, for in it they feel the sword of defense and support against social scourges What do they want with an</p>	<p>To teach the people obedience they must be taught modesty, and to accomplish this the production of luxuries must be limited. We will thus improve customs, demoralized by rivalry, resulting from luxury.</p> <p>We will restore handicraft, which will undermine the private capital of manufacturers. This is necessary, because big manufacturers often influence, although not always consciously, the thoughts of the people against the government.</p> <p>[71]</p> <p>A people, practicing handicraft, does not know what unemployment means, and this makes them cling to existing conditions and consequently to the power of authority. Unemployment is most dangerous for a government. It will have finished its work for us as soon as authority falls into our hands. Drunkenness will also be forbidden by law and will be punishable as a crime against human decency, for man becomes bestial under the influence of alcohol.</p> <p>Once more I state, that people obey blindly only the hand that is strong and entirely independent of them, in which they see a sword of defense and a stronghold against the blows of social misfortune. Why should the sovereign</p>

<p>angelic spirit in a king? What they have to see in him is the personification of force and power.</p> <p>23:3 The supreme lord who will replace all now existing ruler, dragging in their existence among societies demoralized by us, societies that have denied even the authority of God, from whose midst breads out on all sides the fire of anarchy, must first of all proceed to quench this all-devouring flame. Therefore he will be obliged to kill off those existing societies, though he should drench them with his own blood, that he may resurrect them again in the form of regularly organized troops fighting consciously with every kind of infection that may cover the body of the State with sores.</p> <p>23:4 This Chosen One of God is chosen from above to demolish the senseless forces moved by instinct and not reason, by brutishness and humanness. These forces now triumph in manifestations of robbery and every kind of violence under the mask of principles of freedom and every kind of violence under the mask of principles of freedom and rights. They have overthrown all forms of social order to erect on the ruins of the throne of the King of the Jews; but their part will be played out the moment he enters into his kingdom. Then it will be necessary to sweep them away from his path, on which must be left no knot, no splinter.</p> <p>23:5 Then will it be possible for us to say to the peoples of the world: Give thanks to God and bow the knee before him who bears on his front the seal of the predestination of man, to which God himself has led his star that none other but Him might free us from all the before-mentioned forces and evils.</p>	<p>have an angel's heart? They want to see in him the personification of might and power.</p> <p>The sovereign who will replace the present existing governments, dragging along their existence in the midst of a society demoralized by us, which denies even the power of God and from whose midst rises on all sides the flames of anarchy, must primarily undertake to extinguish this all-consuming fire. Therefore, he must destroy such a society, if necessary drown it in its own blood, in order to resurrect it as a well-organized army, which consciously struggles against the infection of any anarchy affecting the state organism.</p> <p>He, God's elect, is chosen from above for the purpose of crushing the insane forces that are moved by instinct and not by intellect, by bestiality and not by humanitarianism. These forces are now triumphant, and assume the form of robberies and all kinds of violence exercised in the name of liberty and of right. They have destroyed all social order, so as to establish the throne of the King of Israel; but their role will be ended with his coming into power. Then it will be necessary to sweep them from his path, on which not a twig or an impediment shall remain.</p> <p>Then we will say to the peoples: Pray to God and bow before him who bears the mark of predestination, to whom God Himself showed His Star, so that none but He Himself should free you from all sinful forces and from evil. [72]</p>
---	--

*Alcohol 1:22; 6:7; 23:1 Anarchy 1:10; 1:21; 4:1; 6:7; 12:6;
23:3 God 2:5; 3:21; 4:3; 5:3; 5:6; 11:8; 12:12; 13:4; 14:1;
15:3; 15:11; 17:7; 22:3; 22:4; 23:3-5*

Protocol No. 24:1-8 – QUALITIES OF THE RULER

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
<p>24:1 I now pass on the method of confirming the dynastic roots of King David to the last strata of the earth.</p> <p>24:2 This confirmation will first and foremost be included in that which to this day has rested the force of conservatism by our learned elders of the conduct of the affairs of the world, in the directing of the education of thought of all humanity.</p> <p>24:3 Certain members of the seed of David will prepare the kings and their heirs, selecting not by right of heritage but by eminent capacities, inducting them into the most secret mysteries of the political, into schemes of government, but providing always that none may come to knowledge of the secrets. The object of this mode of action is that all may know that the government cannot be entrusted to those who have not been inducted into the secret places of its art</p> <p>24:4 To these persons only will be taught the practical application of the aforementioned plans by comparison of the experiences of many centuries, all the observations on the politico-economic moves and social sciences – in a word, all the spirit of laws which have been unshakably established by nature herself for the regulation of the relations of humanity.</p> <p>24:5 Direct heirs will often be set aside from ascending the throne if in their time of training they exhibit frivolity, softness and other qualities that are the ruin of authority, which render them incapable of governing and in themselves dangerous for kingly office.</p> <p>24:6 Only those who are unconditionally capable for firm, even if it be to cruelty, direct rule will receive the reins of rule from our learned elders.</p> <p>24:7 In case of falling sick with weakness of will or other form of incapacity, kings must by law hand over the reins of rule to new and capable hands.</p>	<p>Now I shall refer to the manner in which we will strengthen the dynastic roots of King David so as to cause this dynasty to endure until the last day.</p> <p>This method will consist chiefly of the same principles which enabled our Wise Men to conserve their power to cope with universal problems and to guide the education of the thoughts of humanity at large.</p> <p>A few members of the seed of David will train the sovereigns and their successors, who will be selected not by right of inheritance, but according to their personal ability. To them the deep political mysteries and the plan of our rule will be confided, but in such a wise manner that nobody will know these secrets. The aim of this method is to prove to all that power will not be given to the uninitiated in the mysteries of political art.</p> <p>Only such people will be taught how to apply the above mentioned plans in practice, by comparing them with the experiences of many centuries, and only they will be initiated in the conclusions drawn from all the observations of political, economic, and social movements and sciences; in short, only they will know the true spirit of the laws, irrevocably established by nature for the purpose of regulating human relationship.</p> <p>Direct descendants of the sovereign will often be prevented from inheriting the throne if, during the period of their study, they show signs of frivolity, lenience, or other tendencies detrimental to authority, which would make them incapable of government and dangerous to the prestige of the Crown.</p> <p>Only those of an undoubtedly able and firm, even cruel character, will receive the reins of government from our Wise Men.</p> <p>In case of illness, loss of will-power, or any other form of inefficiency, the sovereigns will be compelled to hand over the reins of government to new and able hands.</p>

24:8 The king's plan of action for the current moment, and all the more so for the future, will be unknown, even to those who are called his closest counselors.	The sovereign's immediate plan of action and its application in the future will be unknown even to the so-called closest advisers.
---	--

Protocol No. 24:9-16 – KING OF THE JEWS

VICTOR MARSDEN (1923)	NATALIE DE BOGORY (1921)
24:9 Only the king and the three who stood sponsor for him will know what is coming.	Only the sovereign and his three sponsors will know the future.
24:10 In the person of the king who with unbending will is master of himself and of humanity all will discern as it were fate with its mysterious ways. None will know what the king wishes to attain by his dispositions, and therefore none will dare to stand across an unknown path.	In the person of the sovereign, with his immovable will over[73] himself and humanity, all will recognize Fate itself with her mysterious paths. Nobody will know the aims of the sovereign when he issues his orders, and thus nobody will dare oppose him.
24:11 It is understood that the brain reservoir of the king must correspond in capacity to the plan of government it has to contain. It is for this reason that he will ascend the throne not otherwise than after examination of his mind by the aforesaid learned elders.	Naturally the mental capacity of the sovereign must be equal to the plan of rule herein contained. For this reason he will not mount the throne before a test of his mind is made by the above mentioned Wise Men.
24:12 That the people may know and love their king, it is indispensable for him to converse in the market-places with his people. This ensures the necessary clinching of the two forces which are now divided one from another by us by the terror.	To make people know and love their sovereign, it is necessary that he should address the people in public places, thus establishing harmony between the two forces, now separated from each other by mutual terror.
24:13 This terror was indispensable for us till the time comes for both these forces separately to fall under our influence.	This terror was necessary for us until the time came to make both forces fall under our influence.
24:14 The king of the Jews must not be at the mercy of his passions, and especially of sensuality: on no side of his character must he give brute instincts power over his mind. Sensuality worse than all else disorganizes the capacities of the mind and clearness of views, distracting the thoughts to the worst and most brutal side of human activity.	The King of Israel must not be influenced by his passions, especially by sensuality. No particular element of his nature must have the upper hand and rule over his mind. Sensuality, more than anything else, upsets mental ability and clearness of vision by deflecting thought to the worst and most bestial side of human nature.
24:15 The prop of humanity in the person of the supreme lord of all the world of the holy seed of David must sacrifice to his people all personal inclinations.	The Pillar of the Universe in the person of the World Ruler, sprung from the sacred seed of David, must sacrifice all personal desires for the benefit of his people.
24:16 Our supreme lord must be of an exemplary irreproachable.	Our sovereign must be irreproachable.

CONSULTED VERSIONS

1911: Sergei Nilus re-publishes his book ('The Great in the Small') second edition: no substantial change to the Protocols text.

1923 version: Sergius Nilus - Complete Works - Volume 5

This edition is the only complete edition of S. A. Nilus's most intimate book "It is Near, At the Door," typed and printed directly from the original manuscript of the writer himself: it miraculously survived in the crucible of world events. Five years of hard work on a new, completely revised version of his book were coupled for S. A. Nilus with the harshest conditions of life under the Bolsheviks. But despite the constant searches, arrests and death threats, his thought and pen were unstoppable, because angels guided the hand of the seer, and the Lord admonished to strictly keep loyalty to the Motherland, Orthodoxy, his people. The full text of the expository book was completed by S. A. Nilus in the fall of 1923. Over 400 pages of new text was included by him in the new edition, which is published only now (2005).

Natalie de Bogory's English translation of the Protocols was published in 1921. It was translated from the Russian text as it appears in S.A. Nilus's book, "It is Near, At the Door," 1917, published in the printing office of the Sviato-Troitzky Monastery. Mr. Nilus, at pages 86 to 92 of his book, "It is Near, At the Door," states that he received the manuscript containing the Protocols of the Meetings of the Zionist Men of Wisdom in 1901 from Mr. Alexis Nikolajevich Souchotin.

